

श्री गणेशाय नमः

SARAVALI

OF
KALYANA VARMA

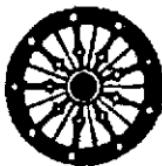
सारावली

[श्रीमत्कल्याणवर्मविरचिता]

VOL II

*English translation, commentary,
annotation and editing
by*

R. SANTHANAM



RANJAN PUBLICATIONS

16, Ansari Road, Darya Ganj,
NEW DELHI-110002 (INDIA)



COLLECTION OF VARIOUS

- **HINDUISM SCRIPTURES**
- **HINDU COMICS**
- **AYURVEDA**
- **MAGZINES**

FIND ALL AT [HTTPS://DSC.GG/DHARMA](https://dsc.gg/dharma)

Made with



By

Avinash/Shashi

[creator of
hinduism
server]

Preface

Presented herewith is the second part of SARAVALI with Kalyana Varma's original **slokas** in Devanagari and my English translation with notes etc.

Chapters 27 to 29 deal with effects of Jupiter, Venus and Saturn in various signs and of various aspects thereto. Discussed in ch. 30 are results of the planets from the Sun to Saturn placed in the 12 houses individually. Planetary conjunctions in angles have specific say on the horoscope as shown in ch. 31 while ch. 32 is specially devoted to enlighten the reader about the 9th house. In the said chapter 32, Jupiter is given special importance as he is the chief indicator of fortunes. Further, conjunction of planets in groups of 2, 3 and 4 are skilfully narrated under the 'Ninth House'. The tenth house has been fully depicted in ch. 33 while ch. 34 deals with other houses. In the said ch. 34, the 8th house has been excluded as ch. 40 and ch. 47 are devoted in the context of longevity and death. A number of **slokas** can be found in the voluminous ch. 35 and combinations to mar Rajayogas are listed in ch. 39. Planets enjoy certain number of rays at birth due to their positions etc., and the total contribution of rays is a yardstick to many events as could be seen in ch. 36. Pancha Maha Purusha Yogas find place in ch. 37 while ch. 38 specially deals with the three *gunas*, 5 *tatwas* and 3 temperaments. Dasa calculations, effects of periods etc., are accommodated in chapters from 41 to 44. Results of planetary dignitarics like exaltation, debilitation, own house etc., are arranged in ch. 45. Interesting information is added about female horoscopy in ch. 46. This part of the text is beautified by very useful information concerning lost horoscopy describing qualities etc. of ascending sign, Navamsa, Hora, decanate etc. In a way it can be said that these rules are rarely found in other texts. Ashtaka Varga and Manifold Births conclude the text.

After going through the whole text, it is hoped, that the reader will find the possession of this great work worthy.

I have relied on a vast number of texts and used instructions contained therein. These include *Jataka Martanda* (Telugu), *Chamatkara Chintamani* (Sanskrit-Hindi), *Jataka Sagaram* (Tamil), *Jatakalankaram* (Keeranuru Nataraja—Tamil) and late C. G. Rajan's works. My grateful acknowledgements are due to them.

The printers—Navneet Printers, Delhi—have been quite co-operative, so also the publishers—Ranjan Publications. Both of them deserve a notable mention in the completion of this unique work.

New Delhi

R.Santhanam

INDEX OF CHAPTERS WITH CAPTIONS FOR IMPORTANT VERSES

Ch. No.	Details	Page No.
27. 'EFFECTS OF JUPITER IN VARIOUS SIGNS'	Effects for Jupiter's position in different signs and aspects from other planets.	369
28. 'EFFECTS OF VENUS IN VARIOUS SIGNS'	Effects for Venus' positions in different signs and aspects from others.	405
29. 'EFFECTS OF SATURN IN VARIOUS SIGNS'	Effects for Saturn's position in different signs and aspects from others.	439
30. 'EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN BHAVAS'	Sun to Saturn in the 12 houses and individual results.	473
31. 'TWO PLANETS IN ANGLES'	Effects of all possible 2-planet conjunctions in the ascendant, 4th, 7th and 10th.	535
32. 'NINTH HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF'	The 9th house, Jupiter in the 9th and aspects thereto by individual planets/two planets, affliction to the 9th, the Sun and others in the 9th with others, 3 planets in the 9th, planets in the 9th, special effects.	551
33. 'TENTH HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF'	The 10th house, individual planets in the 10th from the Moon, two planets in the 10th from the Moon, three planets in the 10th from the Moon, four planets in the 10th from the Moon, malefics in the 10th from the Moon, livelihood, signs and profession, planets in the 10th and source of gain.	577
34. 'DIFFERENT HOUSES AND WORLDLY AFFAIRS'	Several planets aspecting the ascendant, general aspects to the ascendant, unaspected ascendant, planetary conjunctions in the ascendant, Adhiyoga from the ascendant, principles related to the 2nd house, 3rd house, 5th house, number of children, various kinds of progeny as per Hindu Dharma-Sastras, sons and	594

daughters, childlessness, loss of children, 6th house, 7th house, 11th house, 12th house, miscellaneous matters.	
35. 'RAJAYOGAS'	615
36. 'PLANETARY RAYS'	671
Computation of rays of planets contributed at birth and effects of total number of rays.	
37. 'PANCHA MAHA PURUSHA YOGAS'	681
Malavya, Ruchaka, Sasa, Hamsa and Bhadra Yoga for- mation and effects.	
38. 'EFFECTS OF NATURAL CONSTITUENTS AND PRIMORDIAL COMPOUNDS'	687
Satwa, Rajo and Tamo Gunas; Akasa, Jala, Vayu, Agni and Prithwi Tatwas, births in such Tatwas; Windy, Bilious and Phlegmatic temperaments, Luminaries in Pancha Maha Purusha Yogas.	
39. 'OBSTRUCTION TO RAJAYOGAS'	694
40. 'CALCULATION OF LONGEVITY'	700
Selection of system for longevity, Amsayurdaya calcu- lations, additions for ascendant's contribution, rectifi- cation for planetary contributions, reductions for Amsayurdaya calculations, Vyayadi Harana, Pindayu, ascendant's contribution in Pinadayu, reduction for rising planets, Nalsargikayurdaya, full span of life, unlimited longevity, span of full life for various animals.	
41. 'MOOLA DASA'	706
Order of the scheme, Satya's view, auspicious periods, inauspicious periods, effects of the Moon, aspects to the Moon at the commencement of a dasa, major lord's placement at the commencement of a dasa, special effects based on Navamsa, Lagna dasa, Nalsargika dasa, effects of adverse and favourable planet's dasa, different kinds of dasas of the luminaries based on their dispositions, other placements of planets.	
42. 'EFFECTS OF SUB PERIODS'	721
Distribution of sub periods to planets in Moola Dasa, Dasa-bhuktis thereof, special considerations.	

43. 'EVIL EFFECTS OF DASA'	734
44. 'ANTIDOTES FOR EVIL DASAS'	735
45. 'EFFECTS OF PLANETARY DIGNITIES'	736
 Effects of exalted planets, planets in Moolatrikonas, own signs, friendly signs, debilitation signs, inimical signs, effects in navamsa, more planets in exaltation, in Moolatrikonas, in own signs, friendly signs, inimical signs and debilitation.	
46. 'FEMALE HOROSCOPY'	745
 Important houses, the Moon and the ascendant, Trimsamsa positions, Moon/ascendant in various Trimsamsas of various signs, beastly lust of a female, unchastity, mother and daughter to be unchaste, miscellaneous, rules of the 7th sign and 7th navamsa, planets in the ascendant, 8th house, female with masculine disposition, religious order, Vedic exponent, application of rules.	
47. 'APHORISMS OF DEATH'	753
 Reasons of death, death by drowning/fall, fire, hanging, due to a female, trident's hit, hit by wood, by a club, due to royal wrath, due to insects, intoxicants and machinery, in filthy surroundings, by thirst, weapons and birds, 22nd decanate, 22nd decanate related to the 36 decanates of the zodiac and reasons of death therefrom.	
48. 'LOST HOROSCOPY'	767
 Effects of births in the 12 different ascendants in the context of lost horoscopy.	
49. 'EFFECTS OF HORAS'	776
 24 halves of the 12 signs and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy.	
50. 'EFFECTS OF DECANATES'	782
 36 decanates of the zodiac and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy.	
51. 'EFFECTS OF NAVAMSAS'	790
 108 Navamsas of the zodiac and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy.	

52. 'LOST HOROSCOPY'	821
The natal Ayana, other natal factors, position of the querist, personal name, another method, lost horoscopy based on the Moon at query.	
53. 'ASHTAKAVARGA'	826
Planetary Bhinnashtakavargas, method of preparation of AV charts.	
54. 'EFFECTS OF ASHTAKAVARGA'	831
Effects of the AV of planets from the Sun to Saturn.	
55. 'MANIFOLD BIRTHS'	836

श्रीगणेशाय नमः
सारावली
SARAVALI

अथ गुरुचाराध्यायः ॥२७॥

Chapter 27

Effects of Jupiter in Various Signs

वादिगुणं: सम्पन्नः प्रयत्नरत्नाभरणसंसर्गः ।
सत्त्वात्मजार्थबलयुक् प्रगल्भविल्यात्कर्म च ॥१॥
ओजस्वी बहुशत्रुंहुव्ययार्थः क्षतांकितशरीरः ।
चण्डोशवण्डनाथो जीवे क्रियो भवेत् पुरुषः ॥२॥

1-2. JUPITER IN ARIES: If Jupiter is posited in Aries at birth, one will be argumentative in disposition, will acquire precious stones and ornaments out of his efforts, will be endowed with strength, sons and wealth, will have eminent and famous profession, be splendidous, will have many enemies, much expenses and an injured body and will confer fierce and cruel punishments.

Notes: Varaha Mihira says that if Jupiter is placed in Aries or in Scorpio, the person will be wealthy, be a leader of army, be endowed with many wives and children, be charitable and forgiving in disposition and be brave and famous. However, for Aries ascendant and for Virgo ascendant, Jupiter in Scorpio and Aries respectively will curtail the longevity.

Jupiter in a house of Mars will give a tendency to invest in gold. There will also be chances of abdominal operations, particularly if the position is in the 5th house. If he occupies favourable *Amsas*, one may hope to obtain obedient and prosperous children; otherwise there will not be happiness from children. With the company of Saturn in Aries, Jupiter loses his benefic tendencies. (In other houses also, the conjunction of Jupiter and Saturn will spoil Jupiter and improve Saturn, except in Libra, Sagittarius, Aquarius and Pisces where both may be in good moods whereas Jupiter in Capricorn is greatly repaired by the company of Saturn).

For the various ascendants, Jupiter in Aries will give varied effects as hinted below:

Aries ascendant: The native will be corpulent, beautiful, healthy, wealthy, liberal and famous. There may be a significant health problem for the wife of the native, relating to ears, stomach, delivery of children, chest etc. She will have very bulky breasts. In Jupiter dasa, the native will achieve a high degree of financial and professional prosperity.

Taurus ascendant: The native will be endowed with long life, freedom from diseases and be successful over enemies. Financially, this is not a good position. To add to this there will be heavy burden of expenditure.

Gemini ascendant: One will have great success after marriage and will flourish well in profession. Normally the native is the eldest issue of the family. If the said Jupiter occupies the 4th quarter of Aswini, much superior results will be obtained.

Cancer ascendant: Jupiter in Aries will generate a powerful *Rajayoga* conferring wealth and position. However, the subject will not be free from adversities in fortunes. He will invoke enmity with people relating to his profession.

Leo ascendant: The subject will enjoy legendary luck, will have fortunate children, healthy body and be very intelligent. The life span will be above seventy. If the ascendant is in Vargothama with Jupiter in Bharani first quarter, birth of a prince is denoted.

Virgo ascendant: This is a very unfortunate position of Jupiter for a Virgo native in the matter of

his own happiness, mother, wife etc. He will have a curtailed longevity. His financial position will be very shaky. Penury will be experienced for most part of the life or debts will be predominant. Libra ascendant: The native's co-born will be inimical to him. His marriage may not be so happy but will not be all the worse. A saved situation will, however, prevail. The wife of the native will be prone to accidents, particularly if Jupiter occupies many divisions of Mars in the process. Scorpio ascendant: Utter poverty, lack of progeny, mental diseases (more so ulcers of the brain), ups and downs in profession and gains from cousins/enemies will come to pass. In the case of females, menstrual problems, heavy discharge of blood etc., will be felt. If the usual menses occur when transit Mars is in Libra, she is susceptible to serious vaginal diseases. For either natives, if Jupiter occupies Sagittarius Dwadasamsa in Aries, there may be a number of children. Sagittarius ascendant: One will have notable spiritual achievements with Jupiter in Aries except in Aswini second quarter and Bharani third quarter, i.e. the Navamsas of Venus. He will be highly intelligent, will hold high positions in government, will have abundant paternal inheritance and will himself progress enviably. Marks like mole, scar etc., will be found on the left ear. Capricorn ascendants: Happiness is almost absent with Jupiter in Aries. The native will be disappointed in regard to mother, landed property etc. Even the co-born will suffer some losses on account of the native. Aquarius ascendant: The native's birth will prove a boon to the father in the matter of fortune. He is equally auspicious for his brothers. Marriage will confer gains and happiness. Pisces ascendant: This placement may produce some slight health hazards. Otherwise, there will be plenty of education, wealth, good speech, fortunate father, high position etc.

पीतो विशालदेहः सुरद्विजगवां च भवितमान् कान्तः ।

सुभगः स्वदरानिरतः सुखेष्टकृषिगोधनादृश्च ॥३॥

सद्वस्तुभूषणयुतो विशिष्टवाङ्मतिगुणो नयज्ञश्च ।

वृषभे गुरौ विनीतो भिषक् प्रयोगाप्तकौशलकः ॥४॥

3-4. JUPITER IN TAURUS: Should Jupiter be in Taurus, one will be endowed with a broad body, be corpulent, will honour Bhahmins and Gods, be splendorous, fortunate, attached to his wife, be endowed with good appearance, profession, cows and abundant wealth; will possess good articles and ornaments, be distinguished in speech, intelligence and skill; will have political/judicial wisdom, be modest, be endowed with medical accomplishments and be skilful in experiments.

Notes: For Jupiter's placement in a sign of Venus (i.e. in Taurus or in Libra), sound body, wealth, friends, sons, charitability and such other results are attributed by Varaha Mihira and Gunakara.

Venus, being the preceptor of demons, was gifted with unique possession of giving life to dead. As such life-giving power, peculiar to medical profession, is indicated by the placement of Jupiter, the Divine Preceptor, in Taurus. Broadly speaking the native with Jupiter so placed will be a doctor of high repute, particularly when born of Leo ascendant.

Jupiter in a sign of Venus, all said and done, be it Taurus or Libra, is capable of giving adverse results in the matter of progeny. The native's children may be inimical to him while in a female's case the husband may not be well-disposed to her.

For individual ascendants, Jupiter in Taurus will produce the undermentioned effects:

Aries ascendant: Jupiter in Taurus will supply plenty of money. It is not, however, safe for immunity from expenses. A good deal will be spent on charitable acts or non-returning loans. Taurus ascendant: Even though a benefic by nature, Jupiter in this sign as ascendant will not be helpful for longevity. However, he will not cause child mortality. On the contrary he will counteract such evils. This position will have adverse effects on progeny, marriage and father. Gemini ascendant: Professional growth will be hindered by Jupiter in Taurus. Marriage will be secret if

Venus joins Jupiter but be a honourable one. Cancer ascendant: The native will have allround happiness. Loss of children, gain by marriage and good fortunes are indicated. Deafness or ear disease will follow if Jupiter is severely afflicted. Leo ascendant: There will be high degree of knowledge, particularly in subjects like electronics, cinema etc. A long life is indicated by Jupiter in Taurus, in the 10th. Though there may be almost happy times in profession, if Jupiter's dasa occurs its end will cause miseries. Virgo ascendant: Marital misunderstanding, loss of wife, dispute etc., will come to pass if Jupiter is heavily damaged. Even with a better Jupiter, adversities of this nature will prevail to some extent. A complete cure is assured only by a strong Mercury/Venus. Libra ascendant: The native will live only for a moderate period with *Madhyamayus*. If Rahu is simultaneously in Taurus, death may be violent. Though the lord of the 6th in the 8th is a good augury for a long life, Jupiter in the 8th for a Libra native will prove adverse in his dasa occurring at birth and will inflict death. Scorpio ascendant: This planet in 7th will prove fatal at the age of 30. One will acquire a beautiful wife and will live a happy married life. Sagittarius ascendant: The subject will be highly learned, highly placed and be famous. But there is a likelihood of his having some serious disease if Jupiter occupies the first Navamsa of Taurus. Capricorn ascendant: Infirm memory, instable children and irresponsible father will result, particularly, if Jupiter is heavily afflicted. If he is in *Nidravastha* the children will be weak in constitution. (For Avasthas see *Sanketa Nidhi, Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra, Hora Ratna* etc.). Aquarius ascendant: Normally good results will be experienced in regard to wealth and learning. A very long-living mother is indicated by this placement. Pisces ascendant: A high degree of success in profession, marriage etc., will be achieved by the native, in Venus dasa while Jupiter dasa will be only ordinary. This is a prosperous indication for co-born while for the native it is likely to be fatal at the age of five. If the Moon is in the 8th simultaneously, this child mortality is confirmed.

आहितधनः सुमेधा	विज्ञानविशारदः सुनयनश्च ।
वास्त्री दक्षिण्ययुतो	तिपुणः स्थाद्वर्मशीलश्च ॥५॥
मान्यो गुरुबन्धूनां	मण्डनमांगल्यलब्धवरशब्दः ।
मिथुनस्थे देवगुरो	क्रियारतिः सत्कविश्चेव ॥६॥

5-6. JUPITER IN GEMINI: Should Jupiter be in Gemini, the native will be affluent, scholarly, proficient, will possess attractive eyes, be eloquent, courteous, skilful, virtuous, will honour elders and relatives, will be able to utter "bejewelled" words (i.e. be literally rich in words) which are benevolent in nature, be devoted to his duties and be a good poet.

Notes: One with Jupiter in a sign of Mercury (i.e. either in Gemini or in Virgo) will enjoy ministership, happiness, wife and progeny according to Varaha Mihira.

Jupiter in a house of Mercury or *vice versa* will confer an unusual degree of wisdom and intelligence. Whereas Jupiter concerned confers profane knowledge and Mercury in Sagittarius makes one an expounder of divine doctrines. Jupiter in Gemini will make one a successful poet or writer.

How Jupiter remaining in Gemini acts for each ascendant can be seen from the following:

Aries ascendant: The native will be blessed with a helping father and a virtuous wife. Co-born will be a source of great strength in the advancement of the native. If Jupiter falls in Scorpio Navamsa, these good effects will considerably be minimised. Taurus ascendant: There will be a vast expansion of the native's descent. If, however, his Jupiter dasa should come in childhood, survival needs vital help from other qualified planets. After this, his longevity will be considerably good. The subject will suffer from diseases of private parts, anus, kidneys etc. Gemini ascendant: Here again childhood coinciding with Jupiter's major period will be critical. Stability in prosperity will come along with marriage. Even marriage will be stable with Jupiter in

Gemini as ascendant as otherwise he is a baneful lord for this sign on the east. That is to say, for Gemini births, one of the best positions for happy marriage is Jupiter in the ascendant itself. Cancer ascendant: Jupiter in the 12th will confer riches, learning etc. If Saturn aspects (except from Aries) Jupiter, the father of the native will be long-lived. Otherwise, this position indicates a defect for father's life. The native will be free from diseases, inimical troubles, debts, litigations etc. He will vigorously associate himself with spiritual missions. Leo ascendant: Singly Jupiter in the 11th can ward off many afflictions relating to longevity. The native will obtain very fortunate children. He will be timid in disposition. His wife may need to perform some propitiations so that she does not suffer from abdominal disorders. This is particularly true if Jupiter is in malefic *shashtiamsas*. (For *shashtiamsas*, see page 25, Vol. I of this edition.) Virgo ascendant: Though there will be overall satisfaction in learning, money, diseases, profession etc., some strain or the other is not uncommon. The native can, however, become very famous and popular in his undertakings. Libra ascendant: Early demise of father is indicated if Mercury is not stronger than Jupiter. Even if Mercury is with positional strength, say in Virgo, it is sufficient to overcome this defect. The native's 30th year of age may prove critical or may bring difficulties akin to death. Scorpio ascendant: A very unfortunate placement indeed for a key planet like Jupiter for this ascendant. This situation will adversely tell upon longevity, finance and the like. Jupiter in the 8th as the lord of the 5th in an unfertile sign will stall the progenic ability of the subject. Additionally if Jupiter is in dire combustion, the virility is almost burnt never to be alive again. Sagittarius ascendant: Jupiter in the 7th will bring evils to life in the 20th year of age. The native's father will die in Sun's sub period in the major period of Jupiter or *vice versa* if the Sun is simultaneously in Libra/Scorpio. Capricorn ascendant: The native will face a checkered career while he will have an upper hand in litigations over enemies and will establish himself in money matters. However, there is no question of Jupiter granting big riches.

Aquarius ascendant: The native will have only one child, that too after a long spell following marriage. Pisces ascendant: He will have a long living mother, a good extent of landed property and a great success in his field of profession. What will, however, lack is personal security in the 10th year of age. Barring this year, he will have a long lease of life.

विद्वान् सुरूपदेहः प्राज्ञः प्रियधर्मसत्त्वभावश्च ।
 सुमहद्वलो यशस्वी प्रभूतधान्याकरधनेशः ॥७॥
 सत्यसमाधिसुयुक्तः स्थिरात्मजो लोकसङ्ग्रहतः ख्यातः ।
 नृपतिर्जीवे शशिभे विशिष्टकर्मा सुहृज्जनानुरतः ॥८॥

7-8. JUPITER IN CANCER: If Jupiter be in Cancer at birth, the native will be a scholar, be beautiful, be highly learned, charitable, good-natured, be very strong, be famous, will possess abundant grains and riches, be endowed with truth and penance, will have long living sons, be honoured by all, will be a king, will have a distinguished profession and will be attached to his friends.

Notes: Gems, sons, wife, wealth, happiness and intellect are the effects attributed by Varaha Mihira and Gunakara in the context of Jupiter occupying Cancer.

If he is in the first, second, sixth or eighth Navamsas, various good effects due to his placement in Cancer will be full. If however, he occupies the seventh navamsa, i.e. being between 20° 1' and 23° 40' many good sides are eclipsed with Rajayogas becoming defunct. This statement is more specifically valid for signs Cancer, Libra and Aries if be ascendant.

If Mars joins Jupiter effectively, the benefic qualities of Jupiter are practically upset with Mars turning highly favourable. Similar is the case with others, viz., Saturn, Rahu and Ketu. In the combination with Sun, Mercury, Moon or Venus, Jupiter in Cancer does not lose his potency while both gain in the yoga.

The individual ascendants stand to reflect following effects as Jupiter occupies Cancer, his favourable sign:

Aries ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th in Cancer will give excellent results concerning the native's education, position etc. A great deal of paternal inheritance, particularly in the form of lands, will be granted by this placement. The native will be very lucky, long living, highly spiritual and be not much interested in sexual life. Opposed by Mars from Capricorn, Jupiter can make the person one of the best lot on the earth. Taurus ascendant: The subject will have a number of co-born. He will live long and be in a position to enjoy treasures or wealth left by others. This position can give large ears. The wife of the native may bring enormous wealth. Gemini ascendant: In Jupiter's dasa, there will be abnormal increase in wealth, fortune, female's wealth, position etc. If birth happens to be within two ghati (i.e. 48 minutes) of midnight/midday in Gemini with 2nd having exalted Jupiter, the subject will have all paraphernalia akin to that of the richest. Cancer ascendant: This is an indication of the person enjoying abundant *Poorva punya* (merits of the past birth) and his soul may not be reborn, after the present birth. He will leave a mark of his own in spreading divine doctrines. If material planets like Venus are strong, there is more accent on worldly achievements. On the contrary if ultra-mundane planets like Saturn, Ketu etc., be pre-dominant, a great spiritual personage is denoted. Leo ascendant: As Jupiter has mixed trends for this ascendant, his occupation in the 12th is not jolly good for prosperity. However, it is not very undesirable as the native will have a moderate fortune to his credit. The longevity aspect will be unhurt. Virgo ascendant: If Jupiter simultaneously occupies his own *Dasamsa* (See p. 23, Vol. 1 of this edition), the native will have limitless professional prosperity and will enjoy an exemplary conjugal life. Libra ascendant: The native will maintain a decent and fortunate living. A sudden jolt in the form of a severe decline in profession will be experienced in Jupiter dasa in adverse sub periods. High learning, freedom from diseases, moderate riches etc.,

will follow the placement of Jupiter in exaltation in the 10th. Scorpio ascendant: An unafflicted and lonely Jupiter will indicate an aristocratic father. If Jupiter is spoilt by fallen Mars, the native is unhappy about father. Exaltation of Jupiter in the 9th house is a great boon for a female to be free from many misfortunes in married life. Male with this placement will enjoy allround prosperity. A significant feature of this planet's placement in a moveable sign is that the subject will be mostly on the move in the mission of his earning. Sagittarius ascendant: If the opening dasa be ruled by Jupiter, child mortality is severe. Otherwise, the native will be endowed with superior attributes, good learning, wealth etc.. There will be a major financial loss in adverse planetary periods. Capricorn ascendant: A co-born will be instrumental for the marriage of the native. Though the married life will be a happy one, if Venus is not powerful, the woman concerned will suffer diseases of the mind. Aquarius ascendant: Enjoyment of money will be through acquiring debts rather than earnings. Professional success will not be significant unless Mars occupies good divisions. If Saturn occupies Cancer along with Jupiter, then the said adversities are mitigated. Pisces ascendant: In our practical experience, we note that Jupiter in exaltation for a Pisces native throws some stigma in the matter of children. (Similarly in Pisces for a Scorpio native). From other points of view, this is a good placement, for example profession, health, father, fortunes, gains etc. A great deal of help will be given by the native to his elder brothers/sisters.

वृद्धवैरसत्त्वधीरः सुबहुरनेहः सुदृज्जने विद्वान् ।
 आद्यः शिष्टाभिजनो नूपो नृपतिपौरुषः समालक्ष्यः ॥६॥
 त्रिवशागुरौ सिहस्ये समस्तरोषोदृग्नूतारिपक्षस्त्वा ।
 सुदृढव्यस्तशरीरो गिरिवुर्गदनालये जातः ॥१०॥

9-10. JUPITER IN LEO: Should Jupiter be in Leo at the time of birth, the native will be lastingly inimical, be strong, courageous, will show abundant friendship, be learned, rich, will have eminent relatives, be a king, will have hero-

is akin to that of a king, will be recognisable in an assembly, will destroy the entire band of his enemies, will possess a strong physique and will live in hills, fortresses, forests and temples.

Notes: Varaha Mihira says that Jupiter in Leo will give same results as attributed by him for the planet's exaltation. An addition made by him is that Jupiter in Leo will give leadership too. So to say, to acquire unopposed leadership, Jupiter in Leo is better than the one in Cancer. This placement reveals in the native a bosom friend or a sworn enemy according to the disposition of Jupiter.

Jupiter in this royal sign, if well related, will confer fame, name and top positions in life. Right from youth, the subject will climb the ladder of success without slipping even a rung. Saturn's sign if be on the ascendant, particularly Capricorn, will not derive full benefits from Jupiter in Leo.

The effects by the placement of Jupiter in Leo will depend on the rising sign, as denoted below:

Aries ascendant: The native will suffer lack of progeny on account of parental curse. Even if children are born they will be an outlet of huge expenses. The good sides, however, are lasting fortune, praiseworthy habits, royal outlook and the like while the subject will be more after worldly pleasures.

Taurus ascendant: The mother will suffer a diminished longevity. The native will face utter inimical situation in profession, earning etc. His longevity will be above 60 while it may be fatal during the 10th year.

Gemini ascendant: The native will be liable to suffer at the hands of his furious wife. Many evils will crop up in boyhood.

Cancer ascendant: Abundant evils will crop up in boyhood.

Cancer ascendant: Abundant wealth, eloquent speech, religious studies, expounding grammar, logic etc., happy household-
ership and the like will follow Jupiter in Leo. If birth be in Saturn sub period or Mercury sub period in the dasa of Jupiter, the child may not survive.

Leo ascendant: A great *Rajayoga* is formed provided the child passes its Jupiter

dasa if it opens the life. The child, however, is free from evils after 12 even though the dasa in question may be yet to conclude. Plenty of male children, enjoyment of 'treasures below waters' etc., will come to pass. Virgo ascendant: Misfortunes will be prevalent in married life. If the Sun is simultaneously in fall, then these are still greater. Libra ascendant: According to one school of thought the native will be devoid of good morals which statement, however, lacks weight in it. Scorpio ascendant: The native will be blessed with deep knowledge in occult sciences and will create an epoch in related fields. He will be highly learned, will gain abundantly from governmental sources and will be free from diseases, enemies, litigations etc. Sagittarius ascendant: The subject will be endowed with noble attributes, fortunate father, virtuous children and charitability. Needless to mention, he will be extremely rich. Capricorn ascendant: Longevity will be minimum with Jupiter in the 8th in Leo, which can be improved with good Saturn or by Cancer position in Navamsa for Jupiter. Wealth and learning are somewhat strained though not totally. Aquarius ascendant: Only moderate good results will be experienced in marriage, money and gains. Pisces ascendant: A very undesirable placement if unhelped by good planets. There will be pressure of debts, enemies, litigations etc. Longevity aspect will not be satisfactory and at the maximum, one may not live beyond 45.

मेधावी धर्मपरः क्रियापटुर्धर्मवान् युवतिराशो ।
 प्रियगन्धपृष्ठपदस्त्रः कृत्येषु विनिश्चितार्थश्च ॥११॥
 शास्त्रार्थशिल्पकार्यं धर्मवान् दाता विशुद्धशीलश्च ।
 स्थादेवगुरो निपुणश्चित्राक्षरविद्वनसमृद्धः ॥१२॥

11-12. JUPITER IN VIRGO: If Jupiter occupies Virgo at birth, one will be a scholar, be virtuous, be skilful in his work, be fond of scents, robes and flowers, will firmly gain in undertakings, will have rich experience in sastras and fine arts, be affluent, charitable, purehearted, skilful and wonderfully learned.

Notes: The native with Jupiter in Virgo will be highly learned and be a prominent educationalist. The virility of the native is somewhat paralysed in this sign. This position is not a very favourable augury for attaining wealth while it will not be altogether absent.

Following will reveal the performance of individual ascendants having Jupiter in Virgo:

Aries ascendant: The native will be unfortunate and be miserable. The success in profession may be limited. Some troubles out of debts will arise. Taurus ascendant: Limited progeny will be enjoyed by the native. Paternal inheritance, rich father, huge gains etc., follow this placement. During adverse bhuktis in Jupiter dasa there will be financial setbacks and losses. Gemini ascendant: The native will be happy in regard to mother, learning, marriage, profession etc.. If Mercury or Moon be in the 4th simultaneously, one will be highly learned. If Venus is simultaneously in fall as Jupiter is in Virgo in the 4th, the married life will be adverse and divorce, second marriage etc., may result. Cancer ascendant: Various kinds of diseases will be experienced by the co-born. The native will live a long span of life and be fortunate. Leo ascendant: Jupiter in this case may prove a killer. If the mutual major and sub periods of Jupiter/Saturn be in operation, it may turn critical. As Jupiter is in Virgo, the prime consideration is the Sun or Mars for the prosperity of a Leon. If the respective planets are bereft of good disposition, the native may not raise his head at all and will live an obscure life. Only a moderate satisfaction will be given by an independent Jupiter in respect of money and children, his prime indications. Dire penury will follow if Mercury is in Pisces as Jupiter is in Virgo. Virgo ascendant: A very prosperous Jupiter dasa, good fortune, long span of life and a happy wedding will come to pass. If Mercury is also in the ascendant, it is akin to gold acquiring fragrance. Libra ascendant: This is not a very advantageous position for Jupiter to be in Virgo in the 12th. There will be expenses for the sake of vanity. Throughout, there will be some disease or the other troubling the native. Education

will be obstructed off and on. Scorpio ascendant: Plenty of wealth, wealth through enemies, acquisition of status for co-born, fortunate wife, happy married life etc., will emanate from Jupiter in Virgo in the 11th. Sagittarius ascendant: The native will have vast conveyances, ornaments etc., will enjoy high position and be very famous among his men. Progeny may be delayed to some extent. Large paternal inheritance will be had by the native. Capricorn ascendant: The native will lose his father in childhood. There is a likelihood of one's having a step-mother. As a child the native will be prone to diseases. Loss of children, limited children and learned children are denoted by Jupiter placed in Virgo. Aquarius ascendant: The native will lose everything and virtually be penniless at one stage. In the front of learning, one will be well placed. Pisces ascendant: If Jupiter is alone in the 7th in Virgo or with Mercury, marriage will be a happy one. Planets like Saturn, Sun, Mars etc., in company of Jupiter will cause an unpleasant marriage. Sometimes Jupiter alone in the 7th can cause death, for Pisces native.

मेधावी बहुपुत्रो विवेशचर्यार्गतः प्रभूतधनः ।
 भूषाप्रियो विनीतो नटनर्तकसंगृहीतधनः ॥१३॥
 कान्तः श्रुताभिनिरतो महत्तरः सार्थवाहवणिजां हि ।
 षणिजोन्द्रमन्त्रिणि गते सुरातिथीज्यारतः प्राज्ञः ॥१४॥

13-14. JUPITER IN LIBRA: If Jupiter occupies Libra at birth, one will be a scholar, will have many sons, be endowed with foreign assignments, will be very affluent, interested in ornaments, modest, will earn money through dance and drama, be pleasing in appearance, be splendid, learned in sastras, be superior among his colleague businessmen, will honour gods and guests and be very learned.

Notes: Jupiter (or Mercury or Venus) in Libra will bestow a high degree of latitude in business matters. (Capricorn ascending is advantageously placed with 10th house Jupiter for business success.) The native will make

enviable financial status for himself, particularly through dance, drama, movies, music, traditional sciences etc. In this sign if Jupiter occupies the 22nd decanate while Pisces is ascending, he will not be a protector but literally be cruel in the matter of longevity.

How the various ascendants react with Jupiter in Libra may be known from the following:

Aries ascendant: The native will have a traditional and happy marriage. Major gains in business (or in employment) will be advantageously enjoyed. He will possess a very pleasing voice akin to that of a flamingo. If Jupiter is afflicted, diseases may torment the native and his life partner. Taurus ascendant: If Venus joins Jupiter in Libra; splendid results will accrue in many matters of importance. Singly Jupiter in the 6th will strain the fronts of enemies and diseases and will cause distress in married life. Gemini ascendant: One will enjoy abundant fortunes and a number of children particularly female progeny. If Jupiter is afflicted, there may be severe affliction to liver, spleen, abdomen, intestines etc., and diseases like jaundice, dropsy, indigestion, enlargement of spleen/liver etc., will show their existence. Cancer ascendant: Only mixed results will be felt in respect of mother, education etc.. If Venus or the Moon be not co-operative, then these aspects will trouble father. Jupiter in the 4th in Libra will, however, make some reasonable contribution to the longevity of the native. Leo ascendant: There may be some loss of brothers. If Jupiter dasa is past before obtaining progeny, the native may be happy in this respect. Otherwise, it will be somewhat distressing. Virgo ascendant: Plenty of money, wide success in profession etc., will come to pass but the subject is liable to suffer adversely because of debts. Marriage life will not be a happy one. High degree of learning is bestowed by this placement of Jupiter. Scorpio ascendant: Here again distress due to debts will be experienced while otherwise there will be excellent results revealed by Jupiter in the 12th in Libra. Sagittarius ascendant: Ancestral property, earning in fair ways, attachment to virtuous acts, freedom from

planetary blemishes, enjoyment of vast paraphernalia etc., will result. Capricorn ascendant: A great deal of business success will be achieved. Yet the native should be cautious to avert a crisis in profession. Aquarius ascendant: The native will be very fortunate, wealthy and healthy. He will be happy in regard to children. Pisces ascendant: This is not a happy position for Jupiter to give good results in the matter of employment. Only ordinary effects will follow in many respects related to Jupiter, while dire poverty will torment the native.

बहुशास्त्राणां कुशलो नृपतिर्बहुभाष्यकारको निपुणः ।
 देवालयपुरकर्ता सद्बहुदारोऽल्पपुत्रश्च ॥१५॥
 व्याध्यार्तः श्रमबहुलः प्रसक्तरोषो गुरो भवत्यलिनि ।
 दम्भेन धर्मनिरतो जुगुप्सिताचारनिरतश्च ॥१६॥

15-16. JUPITER IN SCORPIO: Should Jupiter at the time of one's birth be in Scorpio, he will be expert in sastras, be a king, will be a commentator of many *Bhashyas* (i.e. a commentary which explains *sutras* word by word with comments of its own, for example, on *Vedas*), be skilful, will construct temples and towns, will have many wives but few sons, be troubled by diseases, will undergo many difficulties, be very fierce, be ostentatious in his performance, be virtuous and will indulge in contemptuous acts.

Notes: There will be mixed results by Jupiter's placement in Scorpio as denoted by the text. Diseases and distresses are also resultant as are wealth and knowledge. Still the native will be very learned, will become skilful in the subjects of his choice, be particularly successful in branches like *Vedas* etc. Modern fields of learning denote victorious space scientists, surgeons, bankers etc. From disease point of view, mostly venereal diseases, piles, failure of kidneys, obstructed blood circulation etc., will result.

The 12 different ascendants get various results as mentioned below with Jupiter remaining in Scorpio:

Aries ascendant: The main accent will be on diseases

and difficulties while wealth will be very little. Misfortunes, distresses and displeasures will eclipse the life of the native. Longevity itself is severely liable to suffer. Taurus ascendant: The native will acquire a wife that may not be healthy. (With the joining of Mars the position slightly improves.) The native will himself be sickly. Financial success will, however, be significant. Limited number of children is indicated by this placement. Gemini ascendant: There will be *Avayoga* (impediment to prosperity), difficulties from enemies and debts, checkered career etc. Marriage will be quite delayed. Cancer ascendant: This placement may almost deny progeny. (If Mars is strong one child may be possible). A good *Rajayoga* is generated by Jupiter which will particularly fructify in his major period. If the Moon is simultaneously in Anuradha avoiding the 4th quarter, Jupiter will prove more efficacious and favourable. Leo ascendant: There will be allround good indications in matters relating to personal happiness, longevity etc. The sad part of this position of Jupiter is that the native will have mixed trends in livelihood. If Venus occupies the 10th, then extremely auspicious effects will come to pass in this regard. Virgo ascendant: Defects relating to throat, lungs etc., will come to surface which may even warrant severe surgical operations. The wife may inherit something very significant from her parents. Libra ascendant: Jupiter in the 2nd for this ascendant will not produce any significant *Rajayoga* but will increase debts and diseases, see *Yogahinamcha Runaroga vivardhanam*. As the lord of the 6th, monetary difficulties will always be there with the progress of the native declining. Scorpio ascendant: The native will suffer from diseases like hernia, swollen testicles etc.. Otherwise, Jupiter in this sign as ascendant will produce excellent results in the matter of progeny, wife, family etc. Sagittarius ascendant: Litigations, misfortunes, diseases, failure in educational pursuits etc., will result. Capricorn ascendant: The native will live a happy life and through fair means. Monetarily he will be a significant person. His attainments in the fields of learning will be worth their mention. Aquarius ascendant: One will be very famous and

will pursue an independent profession. Subordination will not suit him to beget a happy meal. Financial attainments will be far too great. Pisces ascendant: Jupiter alone in the 9th will confer position of authority and high returns. An unparallel success will be achieved in the field of music, writing etc. Famous ENT specialists can be produced by Jupiter in the 9th in Scorpio.

आचार्यो व्रतदीक्षायज्ञादीना स्थिरायंश्च ।
 वाता सुहृत्स्वपक्षः परोपकारश्रुताभिरतः ॥१७॥
 माण्डलिको मन्त्री वा धनुर्धरस्थे मवेत् सदा जीवे ।
 नानादेशनिवासी विविक्ततीथ्यितनबुद्धिः ॥१८॥

17-18. JUPITER IN SAGITTARIUS: If Jupiter occupies Sagittarius at birth, one will be a preceptor, will conduct religious vows, initiations, sacrifices etc., will have lasting wealth, be charitable, be friendly to his own men, be fond of helping others, interested in sastras, be the head of a zone or a minister, will live in many countries, will prefer loneliness and be interested in visiting shrines.

Notes: Immense wealth and a very high status is indicated by expounders like Varaha Mihira and Gunakara for Jupiter's position in Sagittarius or in Pisces. Spiritual success, financial attainments, helpful tendency, liking for remaining aloof etc., will come to pass with Jupiter in Sagittarius. If Saturn joins, the ultra-mundane side will reveal itself effectively.

The undermentioned specific reactions will be made by the 12 ascendants in their turn as Jupiter occupies his own sign, Sagittarius:

Aries ascendant: The first opportunity of attaining good fortunes is grabbed by this ascendant. Its native will further have very famous and happy children and co-born while he will be free from diseases. Taurus ascendant: Even to this native, this planet will give a fair longevity, good monetary state following marriage and the like. The native

will contribute huge sums to charitable institutions for public welfare. Gemini ascendant: There will be perfect harmony in married life with Jupiter in the 7th. The wife will be corpulent and beautiful, yet will suffer health defects at some stage. Cancer ascendant: Jupiter will only give ordinary results in his dasa. If Rahu gives company, there may be infliction of some killer-disease. Leo ascendant: Obtaining of progeny will be after a great deal of ordeals. And the progeny will however be endowed with long life. Virgo ascendant: One will be happy in regard to mother, conveyances, learning etc. Marriage will be early and fortunate. Long life and successful profession is denoted. Libra ascendant: The first half of Jupiter dasa will produce favourable results to be offset in the second half. Scorpio ascendant: The native will have attractive face, big teeth, big lips, big nose and thick eye-brows. He takes birth in a very affluent family and will not be aware of any kind of monetary difficulties till the end of his life. He will unfailingly have a long life, will be honoured by one and all and will be a successful man. Sagittarius ascendant: Here is a native with divine grace. There is a school of thought saying that the native will either seek relationship with other women or will marry twice. It is hard to reconcile that one with Jupiter in Sagittarius as ascendant will seek extramarital pleasures while two marriages are not ruled out depending however on Mercury and Venus. If one of them is simultaneously in unfavourable dual signs as Jupiter occupies the ascendant identical with Sagittarius, the native is obviously destined to go in for a second marriage. Capricorn ascendant: For this ascendant Jupiter turns auspicious if he occupies benefic divisions with at least six points in his Ashtakavarga. (See the principle in regard to Capricorn ascendant—*Subhavargabalatryutah ashtakavargeth shadbindoradhiikam labhet yadi*). Thus if Jupiter in Sagittarius obtains six bindus in his ashtakavarga, he will prove extremely favourable and act as a *yoga karaka Par excellence*. Aquarius ascendant: If Jupiter being in the 11th in Sagittarius is simultaneously angular to the Moon, there prevails more than the *Akhanda Samrajya Yoga* conferring

unhindered empire on the native. This yoga is operable right from 16 according to classical authorities. Pisces ascendant: This is a native with happiness, wealth, professional success etc. He will be free from diseases as well.

लघुवीर्यो मकरस्थे बहुश्रमक्लेशधारको जीवे ।
 नीचाचारो मूर्खो दुरन्तनिःस्वः परप्रेष्यः ॥१६॥
 मांगल्यदयाशौचस्वबन्धुवात्सत्यधर्मपरिहीनः ।
 दुर्बलवेहो भीरुः प्रवासशीलो विषादी च ॥२०॥

19-20. JUPITER IN CAPRICORN: Jupiter in Capricorn denotes that the native will be less virile, will experience much grief and difficulties, will be mean in conduct, be a dunce, will meet a bad end, will suffer from penury, will serve others, will be bereft of auspiciousness, mercy, purity, affection to his relatives and of religion, will have an emaciated body, be timid, interested in living in other countries and be depressed of spirits.

Notes: Varaha Mihira and Gunakara declare that Jupiter in Capricorn will give poverty, unhappiness and meanness. In fact posited in this sign, this divine planet is bereft of all its benevolence and golden splendour. Kalyana Varma has aptly described the evils of Jupiter's fall the summary of which is that the native will have *nothing* to feel happy in life. It is so unless other important planets are not auspicious and strong enough to cure the evils of Jupiter in question. Preferred and qualified planets in this context depend on the ascending sign. A powerful antidote is Saturn's placement in Libra or in Aquarius. This is not that frequent as the divine scheme of planetary transits will have it. Then is not the person with good Jupiter a blessed one?

I have cited a dictum in 'DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI' to say that if the 4th lord is in the 5th while the 8th is occupied by its own lord, the child of the native looks like a monkey or like a devil. Practically applied, this combination can give a very unsightly child. It may be futile to apply

this rule to each and every case of a nativity where the 4th lord is in the 5th and 8th is occupied by its lord. Instead this can befittingly be referred to Virgo ascendant having Jupiter in the 5th (4th lord in 5th in fall) as Moon is in Aries. Or refer to a Sagittarius native whose 4th lord is Jupiter. If he is in the 5th while the Moon is in Cancer, the said defect can be noticed. As for other lagnas, I doubt the theory's direct applicability. In the two cases specified, Jupiter is himself in the house of progeny.

Now let us have a glance at the various ascendants having Jupiter in Capricorn, a sign of his dislike and discomfort:

Aries ascendant: Jupiter in fall in the 10th is a sign of great misfortune making one a synonym of miseries. As the lord of the 9th house, a key place in the nativity, the fall of Jupiter in another key house is very disastrous. There can be no happiness in many respects like fortune, money, profession, children, personal comforts, father etc. What else a human being needs other than these? So to say with the fall of Jupiter alone, the Aries radix loses all its charm and the life becomes worthless. Simultaneously the worst Navamsa is Capricorn (as Vargothama Neecha is further worse) and a little better Navamsa is Cancer/Aquarius for Jupiter. The other navamsas are moderate. Taurus ascendant: The native will have a short life, will lack paternal bliss, will be bereft of co-born and will wander aimlessly. Physical distress, undue expenses etc, will be experienced. Gemini ascendant: The immediate strain will be on longevity as well as money matters. Marriage will be wrecked with wife who will be mostly sickly. Peace in family will be a white elephant to such Geminian with Jupiter in the 8th. More often he will come in trouble in his professional life. Cancer ascendant: Severe and lasting diseases, sworn enemies, father that cannot fetch even a loaf of bread, physical and fiscal defects etc., will be experienced by the native. Leo ascendant: This native is somewhat better than the natives so far discussed under the previous four ascending signs. A Leon will still be hit by diseases and will

suffer most of the weaknesses so far mentioned, but in a lesser degree. Virgo ascendant: We have already seen the applicability of a dictum from 'DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI'. In general, the native will lack intelligence, happiness from children and merits of the past birth. When Jupiter is in fall in the 5th (or in fall in the 9th) it should be understood that the native had indulged in some irreconcilable atrocity against a divine incarnation, religious institutions and the like. The act is reflected in the current birth in the form of Jupiter's dire fall in the 5th (or in the 9th) which will give various kinds of unbearable miseries. Libra ascendant: Early demise of mother, enmity with brothers, financial debacles, fall from vehicles etc., will come to pass. Scorpio ascendant: Jupiter in fall in the 3rd will make him liberal—as described by Ramanujacharya in his *Bhavartha Ratnakara*. Truly such a native will be very kind to other's difficulties and will be in readiness to sacrifice his possession for their relief. He may not have progeny at all. His married life will lack peace—an ingredient every householder looks forward to. Sagittarius ascendant: There will be unhappiness relating to children, own health and education. The face will resemble that of a crocodile (i.e. ugly) and the native is susceptible to premature fall of teeth. He will suffer a chequered career also. Capricorn ascendant: If Jupiter has *Neechabhanga*, the native will become very famous and rich. Otherwise simply Jupiter in this ascendant will generate all kinds of miseries particularly through brothers, friends, expenses etc. Aquarius ascendant: Financial and progenic defects will be severe for this native. Pisces ascendant: Same as for Sagittarius.

The degree of results so far stated will be more pronounced if Jupiter is in deep fall, that too in Capricorn Navamsa. In Aquarius Navamsa, he remains greatly amended. In other Navamsas, the effect will vary with scope for hope.

पिशुनो न साधुशीलः कुशिल्पतोयाश्रमेषु कर्मरतः ।
मुख्ये गणस्य सुतरां नीचाभिरतो नृशंसश्च ॥२१॥

लुब्धो व्याधिग्रस्तः स्वदाक्षयदोषेण नाशितार्थश्च ।
प्रजादिगुणंहीनो घटे गुरौ स्यादगुरुस्त्रीगः ॥२२॥

21-22. JUPITER IN AQUARIUS: If Jupiter falls in Aquarius at the time of birth, one will be a tale-bearer, be ill-disposed, interested in evil jobs, be chief among his racemen, be always attached to base men, be malicious, miserly, will suffer from diseases, will lose wealth on account of his own utterances, be devoid of intelligence and virtues and will violate elder's beds.

Notes: Jupiter in Aquarius is as benefic as he is in Cancer according to Varaha Mihira and Gunakara. Varaha Mihira has ably done away with one single phrase, whereas Kalyana Varma is definite and more specific in regard to results of Jupiter in Cancer and Aquarius. This is evident from what is discussed in the respective verses. Whereas in regard to Cancer, all good effects have been stated while for Aquarius some evils are also denoted by our author. Varaha Mihira gives general effects while Kalyana Varma deals with specific effects.

In practical experience, Jupiter in Aquarius is of course as good as the one in Cancer as far as the good attributes are related. Additionally Jupiter in Aquarius suffers the Saturnine stigma and troubles the native with diseases, malignant nature, self-made loss of wealth and a devil's lust to sleep with elderly women. As far as wealth aspect is concerned, Jupiter in Aquarius does prove helpful. To that extent Varaha Mihira is absolutely right. In fine, Jupiter is free from evils in Cancer while he will be somewhat adverse in Aquarius.

How the Aquarius placed Jupiter reacts for the 12 ascendants may be noted from the analysis infra:

Aries ascendant: With Jupiter in the 11th, there may not be any elder brother/sister born or be not alive if born. Major ear diseases, affliction to foot etc., will follow. Even a cardiac deformity can be noticed at one stage or other as

the sign Aquarius is aptly called 'Hridroga' (heart disease). These hints are true only when Jupiter is adversely aspected. If well related, or if Saturn is strong, relief can be declared. Monetary gains will be plenty for this native though there are chances of huge expenses. In the dasa of Jupiter, only mixed effects will follow, as this is *Badhakasthana* for Aries ascending. Taurus ascendant: Such a person will like an independant mode of living than subordination. A strong Jupiter in the 10th can make one a politician, a lawyer, a doctor and the like. Money will flow to him uninterruptedly. There is a chance of obtaining a lame child. Gemini ascendant: The longevity aspect will reveal itself well if Mercury is well placed. Otherwise a lone Jupiter contributes to a medium span of life. The native will take to noble profession and become famous. Cancer ascendant: There will be miseries galore in the life of the native. He will lack paternal happiness, physical comforts, fortunes etc. He will acquire a wife who will be reckless in money matters and torment the native with unusual expenses. Leo ascendant: Marital harmony will not be there with even the marriage getting abnormally delayed. Children will be disobedient and shortlived. Virgo ascendant: The wife will enjoy good health. She will be mean-minded and will rage even at the slightest shortcoming. Monetary losses will be prevalent on her account. Professional hurdles will frequently disturb the peace of mind of the native. Libra ascendant: He is a bad sufferer in respect of children. They will be very unhealthy and will cause miseries to the native. The person himself is apt to risks of severe dental problems, abdominal diseases and affliction to major limbs on right side. Scorpio ascendant: Abundant landed property, education, fame through high occupation, judicial achievements etc., will come to pass. If in the said placement, the navamsa positions of the ascendant and Jupiter respectively fall in Libra and Capricorn, severe heart problems will fructify. Sagittarius ascendant: There will be enjoyment of fortunes and pleasures. If Rahu joins Jupiter in the 3rd, disorders of throat, lung, brain etc., will come to pass. Capricorn ascendant: One will be a success-

ful householder, be wealthy and prosperous. The degree of wealth and prosperity will however depend on Mars and Venus. Aquarius ascendant: There will be mixed results in regard to wealth while the adverse effects state in the two slokas under comment will significantly come to mature. Pisces ascendant: The native will not live a happy and worthy life.

वेदार्थशास्त्रवेत्ता सुहृदां पूज्यः सतां च नृपनेता ।

श्लाध्यः सधनोऽधृष्यो ह्यहीनदर्पस्थिरारम्भः ॥२३॥

राज्ञः सुनीतिशिक्षाव्यवहाररणप्रयोगवेत्ता च ।

स्यात् प्रशान्तचेष्टी मीनयुगे भवति ना जीवे ॥२४॥

23-24. JUPITER IN PISCES: If Jupiter is in Pisces at birth, one will be expert in knowing the meanings of Vedas and other Sastras, will be honoured by friends and virtuous people, will be a headsman in the king's employ, be praiseworthy, inconquerable, rich, devoid of fear, be proud, firm in undertakings, be a king, be skilful in policies, training, behaviour and war tactics, be famous and will be calm in his doings.

Notes: The good effects to be given by Jupiter in Pisces will be comparatively lesser than the ones for his Sagittarius placement as the latter happens to be his Moolatrikona Rasi as well. In the 7th Navamsa of Pisces, i.e. debilitation Navamsa, the benefic disposition of Jupiter is far less.

How the various ascendants stand to gain or lose with Jupiter in Pisces may be seen from the following paragraph:

Aries ascendant: Long life, good health, auspicious acts in the family etc., are indicated. The dasa of Jupiter will give moderate results. Taurus ascendant: He will be an exponent of scriptures or a famous writer. Gemini ascendant: Abundant monetary gains, happy profession, fortune, learning, broadmindedness etc., will come into effect. Cancer ascendant: An exceedingly long living father leaving

behind a large fortune is indicated. If Jupiter is devoid of malefic aspects, he will bestow great strength on the nativity. Leo ascendant: Long life to the native and high learning to children are denoted. The native himself will leave behind a vast landed property for his children. As afflicted Jupiter may cause heavy financial losses. Virgo ascendant: A chaste, beautiful and stout wife is granted by this placement. The post-marital life will be very happy. There may not be much children. Libra ascendant: Swelling in body, financial gains to a moderate extent, financial losses, moderate living etc., will follow this position of Jupiter. The native will be in distress due to debts. Scorpio ascendant: There may be snags in regard to progeny though Jupiter is in own house. There will be in some cases a chance of no progeny at all. The native will be very intelligent and prosperous. His fortunes will be through government, justice, involvement in public life and the like. Sagittarius ascendant: If Jupiter falls in Leo Navamsa along with the ascendant, there will be serious heart problems, drying of blood, damage to bones, and loss of vision at an early age. Otherwise, Jupiter in the 4th in Pisces will increase the longevity of the native and will keep him generally happy. Capricorn ascendant: One is apt to achieve success in spiritual, religious and other similar fields. If Saturn joins in the 3rd, Jupiter in Pisces can make a Capricorn native to take to *religious order* giving up his mundane involvements. Aquarius ascendant: There will be huge monetary gains, a good span of life, great honour and freedom from diseases. If Rahu joins Jupiter in the 2nd with Mars/Saturn relegated to Virgo, the person will indulge in such illegal acts to earn money, viz., smuggling, black-marketing etc., Pisces ascendant: The native will be endowed with fame, learning, strength, happiness etc. A person fortunate in various sectors is thus born with Jupiter in ascendant in Pisces.

धृमिष्ठमनृतमीर्तं विल्यातसुतं महाभाग्यम् ।
भौमगृहे रविदृष्टो ह्यतिरोमचितं गुरुः कुरुते ॥२५॥

इतिहासकाव्यकुशलं बहुरत्नं स्त्रीषु वल्लभं कुरुते ।
कुजगेहे शशिदृष्टस्त्रिदशगुरुः पाथिवं प्राज्ञम् ॥२६॥

नृपपुरुषशूरमुग्रं नयविनयसमन्वितं च धनिनं च ।
अविधेयभृत्यदारं जनयति वक्रेक्षितो जीवः ॥२७॥

अनृतं वञ्चनपापं परविवराऽन्वेषणेषु निपुणं च ।
सेवाविनयकृतज्ञं कापटिकं सौम्यसंदृष्टः ॥२८॥

गृहशयनवसनगन्धैर्मलियालंकारयुवतिभिर्विभवैः ।
संयुतमतीव भीरुं कुरुते शुक्रेक्षितो जीवः ॥२९॥

मलिनं लुब्धं तीक्ष्णं साहसिकं सम्मतं प्रसिद्धं च ।
अस्थिरमित्रापत्यं त्रिदशगुरुः सौरसंदृष्टः ॥३०॥

25-30. JUPITER IN ARIES/SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be charitable, will be truthful, will have famous sons, be very fortunate and will have abundant hair on the body. If the Moon aspects the said Jupiter, he will be a historical and poetical writer, will be endowed with many precious stones, be dear to women, be a king and be highly learned. If Mars lends his aspect to the said Jupiter, one is of royal scion, will be valorous, fierce, endowed with knowledge of politics, be modest, affluent, and will have a disobedient wife and disobedient servants. Mercury aspecting Jupiter as above denotes that the native will be a liar, be crafty, sinful, will be skilful in detecting other's defects, will serve others, be grateful, be modest, and be not outspoken. If Venus aspects Jupiter as posited above, one will be very happy in respect of residences, sleeping comforts, robes, scents, garlands, ornaments and wife and be very timid. If Saturn be the aspecting planet, the subject will be dirty, miserly, sharp, adventurous, amiable, famous and will not have lasting children and friendship.

Notes: As per standard rules of aspects the Sun has only the 7th aspect. Hence he can aspect the Aries placed

Jupiter only from Libra, i.e. the sign of fall for the Sun. Yet there may be good effects like having a famous son, being fortunate etc. It is but right to conclude that these good effects will manifest fully in the Sun's dasa for ascendants like Leo, Cancer, Sagittarius, Scorpio and Pisces, to wit, the ascendants for which generally both these planets are favourable. In the dasa of Jupiter the degree of these effects will be less in comparison. In the process if the Sun falls in Aries Navamsa simultaneously, the good effects may be felt pronouncedly corresponding to their strengths in both the dasas. The Moon's aspect on Jupiter placed in Aries may be a favourable planetary acquisition for lecturers/teachers connected with poetry and history, such researchers, such writers and criminologists. If the *vargas* of tenth house prevail effectively, then these results will be sure to follow advantageously. The aspect of Mars on Jupiter in Aries is a good augury for proficiency in politics, policy-making or justice. Mars can aspect in this connection from Capricorn (his exaltation sign), Virgo and Libra. A puissant aspect from Capricorn is capable of giving much more than stated, viz., position as a senior judge, head of inquiry commissions, head of steel/gold mines and the like. When aspecting from Capricorn Mars takes full advantages of Saturn's bright indications. The aspect from Libra is less effective followed by that of Virgo. If the Libra aspect, Libra happens to ascend, then there will be a certainty of the person going mad. In the case of aspect from Virgo, good results like good fortune, wealth etc., will follow if both the planets own good houses. Even with the good results, one can be a liar, be crafty, will involve in illegal acts, fault others, face occasional debacles and the like. For, these effects are not mutually irrelevant. The aspect of Venus from Libra is a sign of great fortune while that of Saturn in exaltation is far superior. Yet the text attributes malefic effects for Saturn's aspect. Obviously, there is some evil in regard to progeny. That far and not more.

Jupiter posited in Scorpio and in aspect to the various planets will not be comparatively beneficial and it may be inferred that good results will mature in a significant way only when Jupiter is in Aries and be aspected etc.

द्विपदचतुष्पदभागिनमत्यटनं व्यायतांगमिह पुरुषम् ।

प्राज्ञं नरेन्द्रसचिवं करोति सूर्येक्षितो जीवः ॥३१॥

अतिधनमतीव मधुरं जननीदयितं प्रियं च युवतीनाम् ।

अत्युपभोगं कुरुते चन्द्रेण निरीक्षितो जीवः ॥३२॥

दयितं बालसत्रीणां प्राज्ञं शूरं च धनसमृद्धं च ।

सुखिनं नरेन्द्रपुरुषं भूगुम्भे जीवो रुधिरदृष्टः ॥३३॥

प्राज्ञं चतुरं मधुरं सुभगं विभवान्वितं गुणसमृद्धम् ।

सुरुचिरशीलं कान्तं जनयति बुधबीक्षितो जीवः ॥३४॥

अतिललितमति च धनिनं वरभूषणधारिणं व्याशीलम् ।

वरशयनं वरवसनं भूगुम्भे भूगुबीक्षितो जीवः ॥३५॥

प्राज्ञं बहुधनधान्यं महत्तरं प्रामनगरपुरुषाणाम् ।

मलिनमरूपमभार्यं कुरुते सौरेक्षितो जीवः ॥३६॥

31-36. JUPITER IN TAURUS/LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Jupiter occupies a house of Venus at birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be endowed with attendants and quadrupeds, will wander verily, will have a long body, be learned and be a king's minister. If the Moon be the aspecting planet, he will be abundantly rich, be very calm, sweet, be dear to mother and wife, and will enjoy much pleasures. If Mars be the aspecting planet, he will be dear to the fair sex, be learned, courageous, affluent, happy, and be of royal scion. If Mercury be the aspecting planet, he will be learned, skillful, sweet, fortunate, endowed with riches, be highly virtuous, and be splendorous. If Venus aspects Jupiter as above, he will be very attractive, affluent, will wear excellent ornaments, be merciful and will enjoy excellent sleeping comforts and excellent robes. Should Saturn aspect the said Jupiter, he will be a scholar, will be endowed with abundant wealth and corns, be excellent among the people of his village/town, be dirty, ugly, and be devoid of wife.

Notes: If Jupiter is in Taurus (a sign denoting bull) the

aspect of Sun will prove favourable for having quadrupeds and related business. In Libra placement, the chances are lesser. The good effects stated for lunar aspect on Jupiter in a Venustian sign will manifest more when the aspect is from Aries rather than from Scorpio, an inconvenient sign for the Moon. There may be good effects relating to Neech-abhangha Rajayoga, but this is limited to Moon's dasa only, whereas Jupiter's dasa will be compensatingly adverse. When Mars aspects a planet in Libra or Taurus the person may give too much of importance to matters relating to sex and such satisfaction remains a hobby and routine for him. (Similar is Venusian aspect on Aries or Scorpio.) In our present discussion the aspected planet being Jupiter, a virtuous planet, sexual instinct may be more by Mars aspecting, but the native will have a code of conduct. To wit, he cannot go out of the way. Richness, happiness, royal disposition etc., are inherent conceptions of this aspect of Mars on Jupiter in Libra/Taurus. Since Jupiter can be aspected by Mercury in the present case only from a house of Mars, the disposition of the native will be less *satvic*. So, the attribute of 'highly virtuous' may not always manifest unless Jupiter is exceptionally strong to subdue Mercury. Riches, fortunes, skill, learning etc., of course will be at the disposal of the native. The aspect of Venus on Jupiter in the former's sign will make him more given to vanity and false pride. Such a native will be highly opulent and be endowed with all paraphernalia. Saturn's aspect from Aries to Libra may not give a high degree of wealth but the evil effects stated. If the aspect is from Capricorn to Libra then the person will not only be very rich but will make money for generations. Irrespective of the place, in a sign of Venus, Jupiter being aspected by Saturn seems to give distress in marriage.

आर्यं प्रामश्वेष्ठं कुटुम्बिनं दारपुत्रधनयुक्तम् ।
बुधमे दिनकरदृष्टस्त्रिदशगुरुर्मानवं कुरुते ॥३७॥

चन्द्रेक्षितस्तु कुरुते वसुमन्तं मातृवल्लभं धन्यम् ।
सुखयुवतिपुत्रवन्तं सुरगुरुरतिरूपमनुपमं बुधमे ॥३८॥

शाश्वतसुलभ्यविजयं विकृतसुगात्रं धनान्वितं कुरुते ।
धरणिसुतेक्षितदेहस्त्रदशगुरुः सम्मतं लोके ॥३६॥

कुरुते ज्योतिषकुशलं बहुसुतदारं च सूत्रकारं च ।
अतिशयविरूपवावयं बुधभे सौम्येक्षितो जीवः ॥४०॥

देवप्रापादानां कृत्यकरं वेशदारभोवतारम् ।
हृदयहरं नारीणां कुरुते शुक्रेक्षितो जीवः ॥४१॥

श्रेणीगणराष्ट्राणां पुरोगमं ग्रामपत्तनानां च ।
जनयति शनिना दृष्टः सुतनुं जीवो नरं बुधभे ॥४२॥

37-42. JUPITER IN MERCURY'S HOUSE AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by the Sun at birth, one will be great, important in his village be a householder and will be endowed with wife, sons and money. If by the Moon, he will be affluent, dear to mother, fortunate, happy, will have wife and sons and be incomparable. If by Mars, one will be easily successful at all times, be ugly, rich and be amiable to all. If by Mercury, one will be a skilful astrologer, will have many children and wives, and will be exponent of many aphorisms and precepts and speak with great excellence of many aphorisms and precepts. If by Venus, he will undertake acts of temple construction, will visit prostitutes and will win women's hearts. If by Saturn, he will be the head of a group, State or village and be beautiful.

Notes: The aspect of the Sun and the Moon individually on Jupiter in a house of Mercury is essentially good for mundane riches. Mars aspecting Jupiter in Virgo from Aquarius will prove very detrimental for the progeny of the native, particularly when the ascendant is Libra. Mercury's aspect on Jupiter either in Gemini or even in Virgo is a good possession for success in occult studies. One will perform highly religious deeds if Venus aspects Jupiter in Gemini. If Jupiter is placed in Virgo and be in aspect to exalted Venus, the tendency of liaising with whores will not be predominant in the native. The native may be inclined to

such acts but will not be in a position to convert his thoughts in practical act. Saturn's aspect on Jupiter in a house of Mercury will bestow leadership depending on strengths.

रविदृष्टः शशिभवने विख्यातं हयग्रं सपूहानाम् ।
 सुखधनदारविहीनं पश्चादाद्यं गुरुः कुरुते ॥४३॥

अत्यर्थं द्युतिमन्तं नृपर्ति बहुकोशवाहनसमृद्धम् ।
 उत्तमयुवतोपुत्रं जनयेच्छशिभे गुरुहिंसगुदृष्टः ॥४४॥

कौमारदारमाद्यं हेमालंकारभागिनं प्राज्ञम् ।
 शूरं सद्वणगात्रं रुधिरांगनिरीक्षितो गुरुः कुरुते ॥४५॥

बान्धवमित्रसमेतं धनिनं कलहान्वितं विगतपापम् ।
 जनयति बुधेन दृष्टः प्रत्ययिनं मन्त्रिणं जीवः ॥४६॥

बहुदारं बहुविभवं नानालंकारभागिनं सुखिनम् ।
 भृगुतनयदृष्टमूर्तिः सुभगं पुरुषं गुरुः कुरुते ॥४७॥

सौरेण दृष्टमूर्तिर्महत्तरं ग्रामसेन्यनगराणाम् ।
 वाचाटं बहुविभवं वार्धक्ये भोगभागिनं जीवः ॥४८॥

43-48. JUPITER IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS:

If Jupiter occupies Cancer at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be famous, be ahead of others, and will (in the beginning) be devoid of happiness, wealth and wife all of which will be acquired by him later. If by the Moon, the native will be very rich, splendorous, be a king, will enjoy abundant wealth and conveyances, and will have excellent wife and sons. If by Mars, one will marry in the boyhood itself, will be endowed with gold and ornaments, be learned, valorous and will have a wounded physique. If by Mercury, one will be endowed with relatives and friends, be rich, will promote quarrels, be bereft of sins, be a minister and be trustworthy. If by Venus, one will have many wives, extraordinary riches, various ornaments, be happy and fortunate. If by Saturn, one will be important in his village or in the army or in his town, be talkative, be very

affluent, garrulous and will enjoy pleasures in old age.

Notes: The aspect of the Sun on the exalted Jupiter from Capricorn will delay marriage and begetting children. The Moon's aspect, being that of the dispositor, will give immediate and better results than that by the Sun. (It not only applies to Jupiter but to any planet that is exalted and is aspected by its dispositor. This one single combination is enough to lead a successful and happy life in many respects.) The aspect of Mars on exalted Jupiter from Sagittarius, Aries or Capricorn is superior in ascending order. Mercury, Venus or Saturn aspecting an exalted Jupiter will give unfailingly good effects but these are only secondary in degree as compared to the luminaries and Mars.

सिहे दद्यितं रुप्यातं सतां च नृपर्ति महाधनसमृद्धम् ।
जनयति दिनकरदृष्टस्त्रिदशगुरुन्मरतीव हि सुशोलम् ॥४६॥

अतिसुभगमति च मत्तिनं स्त्रीमाग्येहपचितार्थमत्यादयम् ।
लेये चन्द्रसुदृष्टो जितेन्द्रियं जनयति सुरेज्यः ॥५०॥

भवतं सतां गुरुणां विशिष्टकमर्णिमग्रयमतिनिषुणम् ।
शुद्धं शूरं क्रूरं गुरुरिह भौमेक्षितः सिहे ॥५१॥

गृहवास्तुज्ञानरतं विज्ञानगुणान्वितं रुचिरवाक्यम् ।
सिहे मन्त्रिणमग्रयं षुधेक्षितो विश्वुतं जीवः ॥५२॥

बद्यितं स्त्रीणां सुभगं भूतिसत्कारसत्कृतं पुरुषम् ।
सितदृष्टः सुरपूज्यो जनयति सिहे महासत्त्वम् ॥५३॥

बहुकथनमधुरवचनं सुखरहितं चित्रभागिनं तीक्ष्णम् ।
अधमस्त्रीसुतपुरुषं सिंहगुरुः सौरसन्दृष्टः ॥५४॥

49-54. JUPITER IN LEO ASPECTED BY OTHERS: If at birth Jupiter be in Leo and be aspected by the Sun, one will be dear to good men, be famous, be a king, be extremely affluent, and virtuous. If by the Moon, he will be very beautiful, dirty, will be very rich through the fortunes of his wife and will conquer his Five Senses. If by Mars, he will

honour elders at all times, will perform distinguished acts, be very skilful, pure, adventurous and cruel. If by Mercury, he will have knowledge of civil works of building construction, will be endowed with profane knowledge, be virtuous, be a sweet-speaker, be a minister and be highly learned. If by Venus, he will be dear to females, be fortunate, will receive royal honours and be very strong. If by Saturn, one will be garrulous, be an eloquent speaker, be devoid of happiness, be sharp and will have mean children and mean wife.

Notes: Jupiter in Leo in aspect to others except Saturn gives wealth and fortune. When Saturn aspects Jupiter in Leo from Aquarius, indeed good results should come in this regard. But as far as children are concerned, Jupiter in Leo is not very favourable and these aspects will be helpful, only when strong planets do aspect. Saturn's aspect is a great defect representing progeny.

नूपतिविरुद्धं जनयति विबुधगुरुः संस्थितः स्वगृहे ।
रविदृष्टः परितप्तं घनबन्धुजनेन परिमुक्तम् ॥५५॥

नानाविधसौख्ययुतं स्वगृहे चन्द्रेक्षितो जीवः ।
अतिसुभगं युवतीनां मानधनैश्वर्यगर्वितं कुरुते ॥५६॥

सङ्ग्रामे विकृतांगं क्लूरं वधकं परोपतायकरम् ।
जनयति कुजेन दृष्टो वेवगुरुर्वट्परिवारम् ॥५७॥

मन्त्रिणमथ नूर्पति वा सुतधनसौभाग्यसौख्यसम्पन्नम् ।
स्वगृहे बुधेन दृष्टः सकलानन्दं गुरुः कुरुते ॥५८॥

सुखिनं प्राज्ञं व्यपगतदोषं चिरायुषं सुभगम् ।
स्वगृहे सितेन दृष्टो लक्ष्मीपरिवेष्टितं गुरुः पुरुषम् ॥५९॥

मलिनमस्तीव च सभयं ग्रामपुरश्चेणिधिकृतं दीनम् ।
स्वगृहगुरुः शनिदृष्टो जनयति सुखभोगधर्मपरिहीनम् ॥६०॥

55-60. JUPITER IN OWN HOUSE AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces at birth

and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be inimical to the king and will be miserable being bereft of wealth and relatives. If by the Moon, he will enjoy many kinds of happiness, be very fortunate in respect of wife and will have the pride of honour, wealth and possessions. If by Mars, one will be injured in war, be cruel, will cause torture, will harm others, and will lose children. If by Mercury, he will be a minister or a king, will be happy with wealth, fortunes and progeny and will enjoy all kinds of delights. If by Venus, he will be happy, learned, be devoted of blemishes, be long-lived, fortunate and will be blessed by Goddess Lakshmi. If by Saturn, he will be dirty, will be fear-stricken, be neglected by the people of his village/town and be devoid of happiness, pleasures and virtues.

Notes: The aspect of the Sun on Jupiter in Sagittarius or in Pisces is not congenial for having a satisfactory relationship with government, and relatives in the family circle. Wealth will be limited or will diminish in this aspect, particularly for Virgo Lagna with Sun in it and Jupiter in opposition. The aspect of Mars will cause injury due to falls, quarrels, fire etc. Saturn's aspect will deprive one of honour and will torment him with fear.

प्राज्ञं पृथिवीपालं सौरगृहे भानुना च संदृष्टः ।
प्रकृतिसमृद्धं जनयति बहुभोगसमन्वितं सुविकान्तम् ॥६१॥

पितृमातृभक्तमार्यं कुलोद्भवं प्राज्ञमाद्यमादेयम् ।
चन्द्रेक्षितस्तु जीवः सुशीलमतिधार्मिकं शनिभे ॥६२॥

शूरं नरेन्द्रयोधं गर्वितमोजस्त्विनं सुवेषं च ।
विल्यातमार्यमान्यं शनिभे वक्रेक्षितो जीवः ॥६३॥

कामरर्ति गणिमुख्यं मानवमथ साथंवाहमाद्यं वा ।
रूप्यातमतिभित्रवन्तं बुध दृष्टो गुरुः शनिभे ॥६४॥

भोज्यान्नपानविभवं वरगृहशयनासनोत्तमसत्रीकम् ।
आभरणवसनवन्तं शनिभे शुक्रेक्षितो जीवः ॥६५॥

अनुपमविद्यावृत्तं महत्तरं देशपार्थिवं शनिमे ।
द्विपदचतुष्पदमाद्यं भोगिनमथ सौरवीक्षितो जीवः ॥६६॥

61-66. JUPITER IN A HOUSE OF SATURN IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Jupiter is in a house of Saturn at birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be learned, be a king, be rich by birth, will enjoy various kinds of pleasures and be very courageous. If by the Moon, he will be devoted to his parents, be superior by birth, be learned, rich, virtuous and very charitable. If by Mars, one will be valorous, be an army chief with the king, splendorous, well-dressed, famous and honoured. If by Mercury, one will be highly libidinous, important among his folk, rich by conveyances and wealth, famous and will have many friends. If by Venus, he will be endowed with food, drinks, excellent residence, sleeping comforts, wealth, conveyances, excellent wife, ornaments and robes. If by Saturn, he will be endowed with uncomparable learning, be supreme, be a king of his country, be rich with attendants and quadrupeds and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: If Jupiter in Aquarius is in aspect to the Sun in good bhavas, then the richness will be right from birth. Otherwise, it may be later on but essentially father will be an instrument in acquisition of wealth. Conversely Jupiter in Capricorn versus Saturn in Cancer is supreme while Jupiter-Saturn alignment in Aquarius-Leo is of less efficacy and less benefical.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावस्यां गुरुचारो नाम सप्तविंशोऽव्यायः ॥२७॥

Thus ends the 27th chapter, entitled "EFFECTS OF JUPITER IN VARIOUS SIGNS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ शुक्रचाराध्यायः ॥२८॥

Chapter 28

Effects of Venus in Various Signs

तैशान्धो बहुदोषो विरोधशीलः परांगनाचोरः ।
वेश्यावनाद्विवारी स्त्रीहेतोर्बन्धनं प्राप्तः ॥१॥
क्षुद्रः कठोरचोरश्चमूपुरश्रेणिवृद्धनायश्च ।
मेषे स्यादभृगुतनये नो विश्वासी प्रगल्भश्च ॥२॥

1-2. VENUS IN ARIES: Should Venus be in Aries at birth, one will be night-blind, will have many blemishes, be inimical, will join other housewives, will visit whores, will move in forests and hills, will be imprisoned on account of women, base, hard in disposition, be an army chief or chief of men, be not reliable and be eminent.

Notes: Venus in a sign of Mars will make one a disgrace to the family, take to unethical means to satisfy his lust for sexual pleasure and be poor. That is how Varaha Mihira and Gunakara describe Venus in Aries/Scorpio.

Venus in Aries will reduce the strength of sight early. Even in prime youth, one will suffer night-blindness. In the matter of sexual satisfaction, the person will not govern himself by any moral standards. With a well-disposed Venus, there will be acquisition of landed property, conveyances, ornaments etc. An ill-disposed Venus may land one in confinement.

Remaining in Aries, what is the behaviour of Venus when individual ascendants are considered? See the following:

Aries ascendant: The person will be very beautiful, soft, learned, joyous and sensuous. He will be gifted with

the ability of a poet and with tastes for fine arts etc. He will be weak-sighted and may even be blind by birth if Saturn effectively gives company. Venus singly can prove a maraka in his dasa bhuktis while he may ward off such defects in the dasas of other planets. Taurus ascendant: He will be ordinarily wealthy, will have a happy marriage and will incur debts on account of auspicious functions in the family. If Mercury joins him there will be moderate riches and if Jupiter joins both in the 12th, the Taurus native will be very opulent. Gemini ascendant: This placement will give abundant wealth, coupled with some financial down-fall, and sick children. The elder child will be particularly prone to hurt by fire, chemicals, violent animals etc., while other children will be less prone. Cancer ascendant: Venus in Aries ensures a famous position in society. The native will enjoy abundant money in business of his own. If Mars is in fall simultaneously in the ascendant, then it portends severe and early evils to mother. Leo ascendant: The occupation of Venus in Aries will cause the father to have extra-marital relationship. If Venus occupies Virgo Navamsa in the process, it denotes loss of children. The native may even suffer from disorders related to breathing. Virgo ascendant: While the native's family may be large, he will suffer from acute penury or financial losses. He may lose his father early. Libra ascendant: The native will have a wife with short-life unless Mars (ruling the 8th from the 7th) is strong. The married life will be generally happy. Scorpio ascendant: He will suffer irreparable damage through venereal diseases. Consequently, a major organ will develop serious malfunctions. His wife will be sick. In other matters, Venus will be auspicious. Sagittarius ascendant: There may be a birth of child to trouble the native's wife with major surgical operation. They may however be happy in regard to progeny in general. In a female's chart, this placement of Venus will cause burning sensation in the vagina and some other vaginal diseases. Venus in Aries gives the native (whether a female or a male) a tendency to be libidinous. Capricorn ascendant: Aries is a very excellent placement for Venus to confer all sorts of benefic results

relating to learning, profession, conveyances, wealth etc. Aquarius ascendant: He will depend on his sisters for livelihood. A strong Venus will however confer some paternal help/inheritance. Pisces ascendant: Though acquisition of wealth may be considerable, one may be in troubled waters on account of severe losses. He may have a peculiar voice.

बहुयुवतिरत्नसहितः कृषीवलो गन्धमात्यवस्त्रयुतः ।
गोकुलजीवी दाता स्वबन्धुभर्ता सुमूर्तिश्च ॥३॥

आदचस्त्वनेकविदो बहुप्रदः सत्त्वहितकारी ।
वृषमे गुणः प्रधानः परोपकारी सिते भवति जातः ॥४॥

3-4. VENUS IN TAURUS: Should Venus at birth be in Taurus, one will be endowed with many wives and gems, be an agriculturist, will possess scents, garlands and robes, will live on account of cows, be charitable, will maintain his relatives, will have good appearance, will be learned in many branches, will give away many things, will help the living beings and be a principal person.

Notes: One will be valorous, will earn out of his intelligence, be honoured by the king, be famous and will be endowed with relatives. This is what Varaha Mihira and Gunakara declare, in connection with Venus occupying Taurus or Libra.

The native with Venus in Taurus will generally have association with many females. This is true when the planet applies badly to bad planets or remains severely afflicted. Otherwise, one may only be very sensuous but be normally within the limits. The Taurus-placed Venus will confer all the required domestic articles and possessions of a householder. There may be gain in pursuits like farming, breeding quadrupeds, running dairies, veterinary clinics etc. Generally the native will tend to help others with whatever he has and will become a jewel of his clan. This placement is further capable of obstructing secondary afflictions to sight if not the major ones by the luminaries. To wit, some

minor eye diseases can be easily cured with Venus in Taurus while major faults of the sight cannot be.

Taurus holding Venus holds the undermentioned effects for the individual signs of the zodiac ascending.

Aries ascendant: Abundant wealth, beautiful face, affliction to longevity of the native as well as his wife, acquisition of underground wealth and wealth through females are resultant out of Venus in Taurus. Taurus ascendant: Though the native may be generally healthy throughout, he will be susceptible to urinary diseases, venereal diseases, vision defects of minor grade, wounds on the head and the like. He will obtain good results due to Malavya Yoga. Gemini ascendant: The native will enjoy a fortunate life through marriage. He will flourish in business particularly like real estate, automobile, beauty parlour, cinema etc. However, at one stage, all his earnings or a lion's share thereof will be spent away on charitable or auspicious deeds. Progeny may be delayed unless Jupiter is wellplaced. Cancer ascendant: He will have maternal and monetary gains. However, his Venus dasa will give ordinary results though a text states that Venus dasa for this native will be very good. Leo ascendant: Venus will mix the life of the native with happiness and miseries. Virgo ascendant: Family property will be enjoyed more by the coborn than by the native. He will however be rich and happy. Libra ascendant: Though Venus can give good effects in general, his dasa will inflict many troubles equal to death. While making this statement, I have not lost sight of the principle that the ascendant lord becoming the 8th lord as well will not be inauspicious. I lay more weight on the strength of the principle that a planet becomes necessarily evil when he is illplaced being Lagna Lord. This is my conviction against the dual lordship stated above. If however Venus enjoys good Shadbala, good aspects and the like these evil effects will vanish and good effects will come to pass. Scorpio ascendant: His marriage may be beneficial in general context but his conjugal partner will be prone to sickness. His Venus dasa may trouble him much. Sagittarius ascendant:

The native may be free from sickness, debts etc., but will lose quite often in financial matters. He is generally immune to diseases but if other planets are qualified to bring forth sickness, it will be in the form of anaemia, sexual insufficiencies, venereal diseases, urinary ones, frequent dream discharges, troubles from ghosts (and consequent mental diseases) and crookedness of walking limbs. Capricorn ascendant: Venus in the 5th in Taurus will give huge financial benefits, high intelligence, number of female children, career sans troubles, happy marriage etc., But in Venus dasa during adverse bhuktis downfall, difficulties and distress may show their heads. Aquarius ascendant: Parental happiness, auspicious functions, conveyances, learning, early marriage etc., will come to pass. Pisces ascendant: Long life is conferred on the native who will however lack paternal bliss.

विज्ञानकलाशास्त्रे प्रथितः सततं सुभूतिकः कामी ।
 आलेख्यलेख्यनिरतः काव्यकरः स्यात् प्रियः साधुः ॥५॥
 धृतगोत्रनृतविभवः सुहृज्जनादधः सुरद्विजानुरतः ।
 संरूपस्त्वेहो वै मिथुनस्थे भाग्ये भवति ॥६॥

5-6. VENUS IN GEMINI: Should Venus occupy Gemini at birth, one will be famous in sciences and sastras, be beautiful, libidinous, be skilful in writing and in poetry, be dear to good people, will derive wealth through music and dances, will have many friends, will honour gods and brahmins and be firm in friendship.

Notes: If Venus is in Gemini at birth, one will be rich skilful in arts and will carry out royal orders according to Varaha Mihira and Gunakara.

A very notable character of Venus in Gemini if afflicted is a second marriage. Generally Venus in this sign will make one suffer from artheritis, lung disorders, nervous breakdown, fall from height etc. Favourable characters of Venus in this sign are: Intelligence, love for poetry, writing, decorative articles, divine worship, musical instruments

etc. To wit a strong Venus in Gemini will give these qualities and liking for these articles.

When the horoscope reveals with Venus in Gemini in the case of individual signs ascending may be understood as under:

Aries ascendant: If the Ashtaka Varga bindus are less in Gemini, Venus may inflict early death on co-born—particularly sisters. Venus in this sign can give a mellifluous voice and confer legendary success in fields related to music, drama, cinema etc. The native's fortunes are hindered occasionally. Taurus ascendant: Conferring great monetary gains cannot be looked upto Venus alone. Normally wealth will be limited with Venus in Gemini. In the dasa of Venus there will be beneficial effects in the beginning followed by inimical activities, diseases and debts in the later part. Gemini ascendant: The native will be short (or of moderate height), attractive, intelligent, long living and will enjoy worldly pleasures to the full. He will become a poet, a writer etc. He will have moles on the face which may add to his beauty. Cancer ascendant: The native's happiness will be limited and the mother may be subjected to difficulties in her personal life. He will enjoy a smooth and prosperous married life. Leo ascendant: There will be huge monetary gains. Professionally the native will be well-placed. He will obtain happy progeny. Virgo ascendant: Financial gains will be abundant. But for rare fall, professional happiness will prevail throughout. An earning wife is denoted through Venus in the 10th. Libra ascendant: There will be only mixed effects in Venus dasa. Generally Venus in the 9th denotes a second wife for a Libran. If Mars occupies the 10th, this effect is doubly confirmed. Scorpio ascendant: Married life will be most unpleasant and the marriage itself will be at a very late age. The native will attach himself to girls selling their flesh. Venereal diseases will be a daily affair in his life. His life itself will remain out short in span. He will spend away whatever he will earn. He will be susceptible to acute sight defects. Sagittarius ascendant: In this case the married life will be somewhat peace-

ful; yet the native will have to pay a heavy price for his wife's health who will be tormented by diseases like consumption, asthma and dysentery. She will find no borders for lavishness. Capricorn ascendant: Though Venus will be auspicious in regard to marriage of the native, the native will have troubles arising out of family properties. He will suffer from burden of heavy debts. A decent monetary flow is not ruled out. Aquarius ascendant: The subject will be endowed with fortunes, happiness, learning, paternal bliss, progenic bliss, merits of the past birth and association with entertainments. The number of children will remain very limited. Pisces ascendant: His mother will be of short life span. He will sometimes suffer from serious miseries but be generally happy. His co-born will make huge riches.

मतिधर्मरतः प्राजो बली मृदुर्गुणवतां प्रधानश्च ।
 आकाशितेः सुखार्थेर्युक्तः प्रियदर्शनः सुनीतिश्च ॥७॥
 योषित्यानप्रभवंष्ट्याधिभिरधिकं प्रपीडितो मनुजः ।
 शुक्रे कर्कटसंस्थे स्वजंशभवद्वोषसन्तप्तः ॥८॥

7-8. VENUS IN CANCER: If Venus occupies Cancer at the time of one's birth, he will be wise, virtuous, learned, strong, soft, chief among men, will have desired happiness and wealth, be good-looking, just, very much troubles on account of women and wine and will be miserable with family troubles.

Notes: If Venus occupies Cancer at birth, the native will have two wives, be timid, will seek help or beg from others, be greatly arrogant and will suffer miseries according to *Brihat Jataka* and *Hora Makaranda*.

If the Moon is with diminishing rays, then Venus in Cancer will aptly give two marriages. The Moon being full will mend Venus and the said adverse result will disappear and the native will have only one marriage. Coming to what Kalyana Varma says independent of the above two authorities, one will be wealthy, learned, will achieve the happiness and wealth he will aim at and be famous. These effects

are not contradictory to what Varaha Mihira states. The indication of 'misery' by Varaha Mihira has been more specifically put as troubles on account of women, wine and in family matters. Venus rules women, wine and also family—family through marriage—and his placement in Cancer denotes troubles through these sources. As stated earlier by me, these bad effects depend on Moon also and her Paksha Bala etc.. are to be reckoned with. These adversities are more referred to Aries and Virgo natives.

What is the role of Venus in Cancer for the different ascendants? See the following explanations:

Aries ascendant: The family life will not be a happy one. He will be addicted to intoxicants etc. If Mars is in fall at the same time and be in effective orbs with Venus, dual marriage or a concubine will result. Taurus ascendant: Blood diseases, mental affliction etc. will trouble the co-born. The native will have a number of sisters. He will be fortunate and wealthy depending on the phases of the Moon. (If Venus is conjunct Moon, digital evaluation of the Moon need not be done as Venus will automatically become auspicious in Samagama). Gemini ascendant: He will attain financial success but will spend on evil accounts. If the Moon falls in the process of Scorpio Navamsa he will be troubled by poisonous creatures. Leo ascendant: In this specific case, his marriage life will be happy. Professional debacles will be however experienced by the native. There will be mixed results in regard to wealth and general happiness. If Rahu, Ketu, Saturn or Mars join Venus in the 12th, a co-born is liable to death by drowning. Virgo ascendant: Even with slight affliction to the Moon, there will come to pass a remarriage. Family displeasures, association with courtesans, gambling, drinking wine and the like, wasting diseases will mark the native. Libra ascendant: There will be fame and wealth through agriculture, in literacy fields and through precious stones. Scorpio ascendant: He will be a significant person in his race, be wealthy and fortunate. Sagittarius ascendant: He will be a wretch in marriage. Monetarily he will gain through or after marriage.

His family will be a scene of violent events. Capricorn ascendant: This is a very favourable placement for Venus to bestow all kinds of happiness, wealth, joyous family and a high degree of learning. Landed property will be abundant. The native will be a notable personage in at least more than one field. Aquarius ascendant: Venereal diseases, financial losses, ill-health to mother, decline in fortune and the like will result. He will be troubled by unending debts. Pisces ascendant: There will be loss of children, particularly female ones. Sometimes, with severely afflicted Venus, there may be no progeny at all.

यूवतिनोपासनको सब्बमुक्तद्विषमध्यमोदरच ।
 सधुमृत्त्वः प्रियबन्धुविवित्रभौम्यरच दुःखी च ॥६॥
 उपकारी च परेणां गुहडिआचार्यसंमती निरतः ।
 सिहस्रे भृगुतनये बहुचिन्तास्वनप्रियुक्तः स्थात् ॥१०॥

9-10. VENUS IN LEO: If Venus occupies Leo at birth, the native will respect women, will enjoy wealth and happiness, will have less virility, be dear to relatives, be miserable inspite of his happiness, will help others, will respect brahmins, elders and preceptors, and will be devoid of much discrimination.

Notes: Both Varaha Mihira and Gunakara state that Venus in Leo will give wealth through females, a beautiful wife and a few sons (only). 'Mandatanayah' and 'Alpathmajah' are the respective expressions in the versions of Varaha and Gunakara denoting limited sons—limited children rather. That is why Kalyana Varma's "Laghusatwa" has been interpreted by me as the native having less virile power. The sign Leo itself is known as Alpaputra Rasi, i.e. capable of limiting progeny. It is a fiery sign and hence is capable of buring the virile power if Venus (semen) or Jupiter (progeny) occupy this sign. Otherwise 'Laghusatwa' can be interpreted as the person having not much physical strength etc. Be it clear that physical strength and progenic ability are two distinct possessions.

'Upasana' has a meaning 'respect'. As this word befits the context, accordingly 'yubatijanopasanako' has been rendered as 'respecting women'.

Venus in Leo is capable of causing premature seminal discharge, eye ailments and burning sensation of the private organs.

The individual ascendants with Venus constantly in Leo will stand to act as under:

Aries ascendant: In the 5th, this planet is considered auspicious according to some authorities. While this cannot be wholly denied, a fear of this planet causing marital disharmony is to be had. Not only will progeny be limited, but also the children will be a source of displeasure to the native. If Venus is combust both the marriage and progeny are reduced to ashes. Venus alone in the 5th is liable to cause abdominal disorders. Taurus ascendant: He will be skilful in Sanskrit language. The mother of the native will lack good health. He will enjoy good position and financial attainments. Gemini ascendant: Disorders of respiratory organs, digestive insufficiencies and general swellings will be experienced by the native. If the Sun does not join, he can pursue music and the like. Cancer ascendant: Monetary gains, blindness or defects of sight, destruction of the family and fear from poison/fire these effects will come to pass. Leo ascendant: The native will have a happy marriage and will enjoy very friendly terms with his life-partner. He will be attractive, intelligent, liberal and spendthrift. He will be chief among his folk and be famous. If Mercury joins he will aptly receive honours, titles etc. Virgo ascendant: Burden of expenses, positional fall, perennial wants and lack of peace will come into effect. Libra ascendant: A person with a high degree of intelligence capable of encashing all possible influence from government sources as well as from person in position is denoted. A mole or scar on the ear/s may be noted. Scorpio ascendant: Venus sheds his malefic tendencies born out of the 12th lordship if Mars joins him in Leo. In such case the native will be very

famous, wealthy and prosperous. Venus alone in Leo will give a short-tempered wife (this is so even when with Mars), checkered position and association with religious activities. Sagittarius ascendant: Paternal gains, affliction to elder sister/brother, timidity, ear diseases etc., will come to pass. Capricorn ascendant: A very important planet for this ascendant going to the 8th house if left alone will mar the horoscope. There will be everlasting penury and unhappiness. Aquarius ascendant: He will acquire an amicable, chaste and beautiful wife who will be an instrument in his prosperity. He will be immoral and progeny will be markedly low. Pisces ascendant: The native will be longlived though Venus dasa may not be prosperous but will inflict miseries.

लघुचिन्तो मृदुनिष्टुणः परोपसेवी कलाविधिज्ञश्च ।
 स्त्रीस्थे भाषणमधुरः शुक्रे नानार्थकृतयत्नः ॥११॥
 नारीषु दुष्टरतिषु प्रणयी दीनो न सौख्यभोगयुतः ।
 कन्याप्रजोऽल्पपूत्रस्तीर्थसमाप्णिडतो जातः ॥१२॥

11-12. VENUS IN VIRGO: Should Venus be in Virgo, the native will not be quite discriminative, be soft in disposition, be skilful, will be helpful to others, will speak sweetly, will earn money through several sources, will cohabit with bad women, be mean, be devoid of happiness and pleasures, will beget more daughters and less sons, will visit shrines and be a scholar in an assembly.

Notes: Gunakara and Varaha Mihira declare that the person with Venus in fall will do very base acts. To expand he will not have a righteous profession and will derive no happiness in livelihood. The very fall of Venus will tell upon the prospects of marriage, happiness in marriage and duration of the marriage. These evils will be marked as the planet is close to the 28th degree of Virgo—its deep degree of displeasure. Second marriage will be in the offing in most given cases. This position in Virgo is a stumbling block for attainments in conveyances, residences, fortune etc. There is a school of thought that Venus in deep fall will mar the

beauty of the whole horoscope and nullify even powerful Rajayogas.

How this unfortunate placement of Venus is capable of playing its role in one's destiny may be studied with reference to the individual sign ascending at birth, from the following:

Aries ascendant: There will be miseries galore. Marriage will be full of miseries. Taurus ascendant: Sick progeny or lack of progeny will result. Gemini ascendant: Early demise of mother, failure in learning, frequent change of residences etc., will come to pass. Professionally, a person who will always be unhappy can be seen in this mapping of Venus. If Venus be in the 4th in Virgo as the 6th is occupied by the Moon, Mars and Ketu, one will suffer from dental diseases, *vide* my work 'DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI.' Cancer ascendant: Many diseases, foolhardiness and misfortunes will torment the subject. Leo ascendant: Lot of family difficulties lasting in nature, monetary insufficiencies, short life and a troubling marriage will be realised by the native. Virgo ascendant: One will be miserable on all counts and will be a repository of many diseases, evil acts and mal-attributes. Libra ascendant: Short life, sick physique, loss of sight due to one's own fault and early demise of wife will come to occur. Scorpio ascendant: Marriage will prove a big misfortune. One will be troubled with numerous evil expenses, will visit prostitutes and will incur imprisonment. Sagittarius ascendant: Happiness in profession will be only in dreams. An early demise of mother, illiteracy and litigations with relatives are indicated. Capricorn ascendant: Fortune will be rarity in the life of the native. None of his undertakings will yield success. Aquarius ascendant: He will be a subject of very short life and will never be happy in life. Pisces ascendant: This is the worst affected ascendant of the 12 so that the native has a hell on the earth in the form of marriage. His public relations will be quite poor. He will have a diminished longevity.

अमलधधनः शूरो विचित्रमाल्याभ्वरो विदेशरतः ।
 निजजनरक्षणकुशलः कर्मसु निपुणः सुदृष्टकरेषु तथा ॥१३॥
 आढ्यो रुचिरसुपुण्यो द्विजदेवाचर्नविलधकीतिश्च ।
 शुक्रे तुलाधरगते भवति पुमान् पण्डितः सुभगः ॥१४॥

13-14. VENUS IN LIBRA: If Venus occupies Libra, the native will acquire hard-earned money, be valorous, endowed with superior robes etc., interested in living in foreign countries, will protect his own people, be skilful in his duties, rich, meritorious, famous, be honouring gods and brahmins, be a scholar and be fortunate.

Notes: The view of Varaha Mihira and that of Gunakara have been explained in the notes under slokas 3 and 4 of this chapter. Money does not seem to come so easily though one will be rich out of his own labour. This statement need not be misconstrued that earning itself will be difficult. He will be successful in earning in places other than his native one. The word 'Subhaga' at the end of sloka 14 can well be interpreted as 'beautiful' apart from 'fortunate'. Venus in own house will be inclined to give fortune as well as beauty. The number of possible interpretations for one phrase or a word is not going to tend so many effects to come to pass, but the planet in question here is capable of giving both the results irrespective of their mention in the text. That is why I favour this dual interpretation, otherwise not.

How the Libra-placed Venus affects the various natives born in individual ascending signs may be noted from the following account:

Aries ascendant: There will be Malavya yoga effects bestowed on the native. He may additionally seek pleasures from prostitutes. If Venus is adversely aspected he may prove a powerful *maraka*. Taurus ascendant: One will procure landed property by going in for loans. Occasionally, there may be marring of fortunes. Otherwise the native will

enjoy reasonable wealth and health. He will prevail over his enemies. Gemini ascendant: One will have more female issues and be happy in association with the virtuous. He will enjoy abundant monetary gains but some financial debacles will come to occur in adverse bhuktis of Venus dasa. Cancer ascendant: This native will eke out his livelihood in his native place itself and will acquire maternal properties, lands, good learning and the like. Leo ascendant: Long life, number of children, fame, wealth and position are indicated. Virgo ascendant: One will be very rich with Venus in Libra in the 2nd house. A large family, eloquent speech and attractive appearance are additionally denoted. Scorpio ascendant: An early and happy marriage, wealth from cousins, spiritual attainments and fortunes through wife will come to pass. The native may marry a rich girl. Sagittarius ascendant: The native will be highly intelligent, will have fortunate and happy children (with at least one child becoming prone to sickness) and will gain through enemies and litigations. Vide 'DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI' one born with Mercury in Moolatrikona Rasi (i.e. in Virgo) as Venus is in own house (i.e. only in Libra). Moon in the 5th and Jupiter in the ascendant will be one-eyed. To wit, there will be an eye sightlessly. This can aptly fit other Lagnas as well, but more suitably Sagittarius ascendant. For logic, see the notes in the said work. Capricorn ascendant: The native will be very influential, famous and rich. He will enjoy vast landed properties. If the Sun is simultaneously in fall, the person will be liable to serious health afflictions. Aquarius ascendant: One will equally enjoy good results as mentioned for Capricorn. Pisces ascendant: Wicked wife, long span of life, dental/sight defects etc., will come to pass.

विद्वेषरतिनृशंसो विमुक्तधर्मा विक्तथनोऽतिशठः ।
 सहजविरक्तोऽधन्यो विपन्नशत्रुस्तथा पापः ॥१५॥
 आर्तः कुलटाद्वेषी वधनिपुणो बहूणो दरिद्रश्च ।
 अतिनि सिते भवति पुमान् गहितशीलः सुगुह्यगदः ॥१६॥

15-16. VENUS IN SCORPIO: If Venus occupies Scorpio, the subject will be jealous, be very malicious be not religious, be argumentative, be crafty, be not attached to brothers, be not fortunate, will be troubled by enemies, be distressed, will be inimical to unchaste women, be skilful in killing, will incur heavy debts, will suffer penury, be proud and will contract venereal diseases.

Notes: Only evil effects have been attributed by Kalyana Varma, Gunakara and Varaha Mihira. The only good effect stated by Kalyana Varma is winning over enemies. Generally Venus in Scorpio is found to be bereft of his good qualities and specifically financial insufficiencies, misfortunes, attachment to base women, debts etc., will manifest. In contrast if Venus remaining in Scorpio applies to qualified planets he can bestow wealth, fame and name if related to favourable houses. Still some qualities like extra-marital relationship, venereal diseases, distress etc., cannot be totally ruled out, unless and until there are other natal indications to the contrary.

How the individual ascendants come up with Venus remaining in Scorpio can be broadly understood from the following paragraph:

Aries ascendant: One will be inimical to his wife. There will always be wants in the family life. His wife's longevity will be quite diminished. The chances of Venus improving many of his adversities will be quite remote unless a powerful Jupiter is placed in the 5th or in the 9th. Taurus ascendant: This native will be better in many respects viz., he will be somewhat wealthy and fortunate. He will only obtain a sick and irascible wife. Gemini ascendant: This position will confer riches made by the native himself which will be liable to diminish sooner or later. Only moderate results will be experienced in regard to marriage and children. Cancer ascendant: Here we see an exceptionally good Venus to bestow high learning, favourable mother, properties, huge gains, happy marriage and the like. The planet may even prove a very powerful Rajayoga karaka conferring

significant and enviable position. To wit he partakes the good role of favourable Mars for this ascendant, yet association with bad women will not be liable to leave the native as it is an essential trait of Venus-Mars blend. Leo ascendant: This native will also reap similar good effects as for Cancer but in a lesser degree. Here the accent will be more on professional success which the Cancer native will enjoy less than a Leo native with Venus in Scorpio. Virgo ascendant: In this case specific emphasis will be on good fortunes. There will be influx of wealth through brothers, friends and society. The native may even inherit a good deal of paternal wealth. Libra ascendant: Wealth will be gathered by the native but with great difficulty and hindrances. His family life will be moderately happy. There may be some misfortune in appropriate sub periods of Venus dasa. Scorpio ascendant: A short living person is born with Venus in Scorpio on the east. He will be an outlet for money as a child and will enjoy moderate happiness in married life. Sagittarius ascendant: Most of the malefic effects described in the text will be aptly experienced by this Sagittarius native. Capricorn ascendant: A number of female pre-born is indicated. Abdominal disorders, general unhappiness etc, will be felt if Venus is afflicted. Aquarius ascendant: He will acquire government favour, be learned and rich. If the Moon joins Venus (the Moon will naturally be with deficient rays) an Aquarian will occupy very superior position in life. (As stated in the notes on page 273 of Vol 1 of this edition, the Moon with diminishing rays in fall in the 10th is a yogakaraka.) Pisces ascendant: The native will be fortunate, will associate with spiritual activities and be a leader of men.

सद्धर्मकर्मधनजैः फलेष्येतो जगत्प्रियः कान्तः ।
 आर्यः कुलाब्जसूर्यः विद्वान् गोमानलंकरिष्णश्च ॥१७॥
 सद्वित्तदारसुभगो नरेद्रमन्त्री सुचतुरोऽपि ।
 पीनोच्चतनुः पूज्यः सतां समूहस्य धनुषि कवौ ॥१८॥

17-18. VENUS IN SAGITTARIUS: One who has Venus

in Sagittarius will be endowed with good results accruing out of virtues, dutifulness and wealth, be dear to all people, be splendidorous, be an excellent personage, will shine like the Sun before his family members, be a scholar, will be endowed with cows, be fond of decoration, will enjoy wealth, wife and fortunes, be a king's minister, be skilful, will have a stout and long physique and be respected by all.

Notes: The native with Venus in a sign of Jupiter will bring him honours for his virtues as per Varaha Mihira and Gunakara.

Many Virtues are attributed to Venus in Sagittarius by Kalyana Varma. Firstly, he compares the native to the shining Sun and the native's race to the proverbial lotus. To wit, the members of his race will be so happy with his supremacy as the lotus will blossom with the appearance of the Sun. The native will accrue the wealth of dutifulness, righteousness and money. He will be fortunate, happy in marital life, will hold positions akin to a minister's, will enjoy great honours and be learned. Venus in a favourable sign will give success if one pursues to live through quadrupeds. (Though Varaha Mihira specified similar results for Venusian placement in Pisces akin to that of Sagittarius, Kalyana Varma gives more specific results, vide slokas 23-24.)

As to how this beautiful planet in Sagittarius keeps each native under the 12 different ascendants may be gauged from the following:

Aries ascendant: While as a natural benefic he will confer good fortunes on the native if the Sun joins him in the 9th, Venus will avail of the first opportunity to prove a killer as far as the native's father is concerned. The native will generally enjoy good results in respect of money and marital life. He will obtain a wife bejewelled with Jupiterian virtues brightened with Venusian splendour. If Jupiter and Venus join in the 9th both the husband and wife will be blessed with divine grace and they will hold the family flag aloft. **Taurus ascendant:** Though Venus is the lord of the

ascendant, posited in Sagittarius he seems to be more favourable to the neighbour Arien than to his own native. This is divine irony—nay a demon's wishful fancy. The native under Taurus banner will be hammered with occasional diseases and penury. Here Venus needs dire help from Saturn. Venus alone in the 8th can give a long span of life as the aphorism is that the 6th lord in an evil house will increase the span of life. One thing cannot be ruled out—the native will face many obstacles in boyhood. Gemini ascendant: Marriage and progeny will only enjoy moderately good effects. Sometimes, if Venus occupies more Virgo divisions there will be utter dissatisfaction and frustration in these two spheres. Cancer ascendant: The good effects described in the present slokas will come to pass to a great extent but the native will be prone to serious diseases *viz.*, abdominal, urinary and kidney disorders. Leo ascendant: This native will enjoy much better results than the Cancerian. Not only this, he will not be prone to these diseases, as applicable to birth in Cancer. One born in Leo will obtain progeny quickly and numerously. Virgo ascendant: This is a good placement for high learning, in fields like literature, painting, drawing, astrology, forestry, and growing of crops like tea, sugarcane, cotton etc. The native will own abundant landed property around hilly areas. He will enjoy all kinds of happiness in life. Libra ascendant: As stated under 'Taurus ascendant' for this sign also Venus in the 3rd proves very detrimental and the dasa of Venus will bring many miseries, expenses and loss of income. If the Moon sign is favourable these adversities will vanish. Scorpio ascendant: Though lord of the 7th and the 12th, Venus will be favourable in matters like money, family, learning etc., representing Jupiter, a true benefic for this ascendant, the native will be very attractive in appearance, be intelligent, very opulent, famous etc. If Venus is afflicted, acute facial diseases, eye diseases etc., will follow. In general, health will be affected adversely. Sagittarius ascendant: Though one may make abundant wealth and fortunes, physical distress will be experienced more frequently. The native will be very learned, famous and beau-

tiful. Capricorn ascendant: Venus will produce only mixed effects in finance and fortunes. The native will acquire a noble wife and good progeny. He will prove a yogakaraka for the co-born. Aquarius ascendant: Venus will be highly beneficial in the 11th if he is conjunct Saturn. Otherwise only ordinary results will come to pass. Pisces ascendant: Generally Venus in the 10th in Sagittarius will give great honours and position. His aspect on the 4th house will confer a high degree of learning, happiness, wealth etc. As he is the lord of the 8th, he may not shed his stigma fully and will, in adverse bhuktis under his dasa, inflict greater harm, exceeding the goods given by him.

व्ययभयपरिसन्तप्तां दुर्बलदेहो जरांगनासक्तः ।
हृद्रोगी धनलुब्धो लोभानृतवञ्चनो निपुणः ॥१६॥
क्लीबो विपन्नचेष्टः परार्थचेष्टः सुदुःखितो मृढः ।
मकरे दानवपूज्ये क्लेशसहो जायते पुरुषः ॥२०॥

19-20. VENUS IN CAPRICORN: If Venus occupies Capricorn at birth, one will be miserable due to heavy expenses, will have an emaciated body, will be fond of aged women, will suffer from heart diseases, be miserly in the matter of money, be a liar, be skilful in cheating, be a eunuch, be devoid of (good) acts, interested in others' work, very distressed, be a dunce, and will, however, endure misery.

Notes: One with Venus in a house of Saturn will be fortunate, be defeated by women and be attached to bad women. So say Varaha Mihira and Gunakara.

His progenic ability will be marred when Venus is in Capricorn. He and his wife will be weak in constitution. These two are important attributes of Saturn that will be imparted into Venus in the context. He will frequent prostitutes, will cheat others and be always unhappy in regard to marriage. In many cases marriage will prove a misfortune or shortlasting. The native will face many obstacles in his livelihood. This placement is not, however, devoid of some advantages in general. In the later part of life one may be exceedingly fortunate.

Placed in Capricorn, let us see how Venus affects births in 12 different ascendants:

Aries ascendant: Venus in the 10th will only give a moderate *yoga*. Sri Ramanuja says that even if Venus be in aspect to Jupiter he will not cause any *yoga*. This is partially true if Jupiter occupies in the process one of the *Vipat*, *Pratyak* and *Vadha* nakshatras (i.e. 3rd, 5th and 7th asterisms counted from radical star.) Otherwise, a relationship between these two will prove reasonably good. Taurus ascendant: Fame, position and fortunes will be on the increase throughout. In a female's horoscope, this position is very favourable for progeny. In the dasa of Venus, a child of the native may be susceptible to injury of longevity. Gemini ascendant: The subject will incur short life, many diseases and miseries. Venus in the 8th will confer little happiness out of marriage and progeny. For night births as Venus is in the 8th while Saturn is in fall (in the 4th from the 8th), the mother of the child will face instant death. Cancer ascendant: Remaining in Capricorn if Venus occupies Taurus Navamsa while the Moon is in Scorpio Navamsa, the native will live at the cost of the virtues of his wife. Leo ascendant: The native's marriage will be delayed, will itself be highly inimical and will inflict great miseries. He will suffer from venereal afflictions. Professionally there will be only stalled progress. He will frequently suffer displacement. Virgo ascendant: He will have a lot of family problems, financial insufficiencies and will suffer on account of his own tongue. From progeny point of view, he will have only female children. These will be very virtuous. If the native gets his Venus dasa, he will reap very favourable results. Libra ascendant: There will be ordinary wealth and ordinary learning in the dasa of Venus—this is how a Sanskrit rule relates Venus in the 4th for Libra. See *Swal-pavidyavan saamanyam bhavamapthavan*. If Venus and the Moon are in the 4th house, the child antenatally caused distress to the mother's physique. Scorpio ascendant: Defective-co-born or their early death will come to pass with this placement of Venus. The native will have little wisdom. Sagittarius ascendant: Moderate *yoga*, limited

wealth, literature, music etc., are denoted for this birth. Capricorn ascendant: Right from birth the native will be very rich. His wife will bring still added fortunes for the native. So to say, there will be influx of wealth throughout. If Venus falls in Virgo Navamsa, the last leg of the native's life will see utter poverty. Aquarius ascendant: The native will have a secret marriage and will indulge in sexual immoralities. He will have to undergo many ordeals in regard to landed properties. He will be very unfortunate. Pisces ascendant: Alone in the 11th, Venus will give gains through foreigners. One will make his livelihood through ups and downs.

उद्गेगरोगतप्तः कर्मसु विफलेषु सर्वदाभिरतः ।
 परयुवतिगो विद्यमा गुह्यमि: पुत्रैश्च कृतवैरः ॥२१॥
 स्नानोपभोगभूषणवस्त्रादिनिराकृतो मलिनः ।
 कृमधरे भृगुपत्रे भवति पुमान्नात्र सन्देहः ॥२२॥

21-22. VENUS IN AQUARIUS: Should Venus be in Aquarius, one will suffer from diseases and excitement, be not successful in undertakings, will go to other women, be not virtuous, be inimical to elders and to his children, be bereft of ablutions like bathing and will not be endowed with (good) robes, ornaments etc., and be dirty.

Notes: With Venus in Aquarius, the native will be of *Tamasik* disposition, be lazy and will not even willingly attend to his regular ablutions like bathing etc. Thus he will be dirty physically. He will not have good terms with his elders as well as with his own progeny. He will always suffer from unnecessary fear.

The individual role of Venus with reference to 12 ascendants as he is in Aquarius can be understood from the following:

Aries ascendant: Self-earned wealth will be abundant. The native's wife will be sexually cold, subjected to diseases and be a source of trouble to the native. Taurus ascendant: He will have a sickly mother and will prove ominous for her. He will not have good relationship with his parents. Gemini

ascendant: The native will be financially well off. He will be happy with his children. He will possess lot of precious stones and incur favour from rich men. Cancer ascendant: His children will not enjoy a fair longevity. The native will be a synonym of poverty. His married life either will be short or will be unpalatable. Leo ascendant: Venus in the 7th will contribute to the wealth and fortunes of the native. He will make the marital life quite happy. But during the dasa of Venus the native will be apt to suffer physical distress. If in the 6th navamsa in Aquarius (i.e. in Pisces Navamsa), the native will live an aristocratic life after marriage. Virgo ascendant: The native will incur heavy loans and will be devoid of learning. He will have many family problems and will not be a successful house-holder. If a node joins him, his wife will be of a questionable character. If alone, Venus will give him immoral tendencies. Libra ascendant: He will have a medium span of life. He will suffer diseases relating to heart. If the Sun is there, this ailment is doubly certain. Scorpio ascendant: He will attain mastery over Sastras of the ancient lore. Abundant landed properties, very decent livelihood and an afflicted mother will result. To wit, the mother will not maintain a good health with the birth of this native. Sagittarius ascendant: His livelihood will be with difficulty. His sisters will flourish later on. If Venus occupies malefic shashtiamsas, the longevity of the native will be afflicted. Capricorn ascendant: He will attain some paternal property. His married life will not have much charm in it. Even then he will prove a fairly good householder. His monetary achievements will be limited. Aquarius ascendant: He will have plenty of riches, be modest, learned and fortunate. Pisces ascendant: He will make notable spiritual achievements, and will engage in religious activities. His emphasis will be on ultra-mundane sphere.

दाक्षिण्यदानगुणवान् महाधनोऽधःकृतारिपक्षश्च ।
 सोके ल्यातः श्रेष्ठो विशिष्टचेष्टो नृपतिदयितः ॥२३॥
 वाग्बुद्धियुतोदारः सज्जनपरिलब्धविभवमानश्च ।
 स्वावेयवचा मीने वंशधरो ज्ञानवान् शुक्रे ॥२४॥

23-24. VENUS IN PISCES: If Venus is posited in Pisces at birth, one will be courteous, liberal, virtuous, very wealthy, will destroy enemies, be famous in the world, excellent, distinguished, dear to king, be endowed with good speech and wisdom, be liberal, will derive wealth and respect from the virtuous, will keep up his promise, will maintain his family members and be endowed with knowledge.

Notes: The exaltation of Venus carries with it many supreme effects. One will attain world-famous positions, or at least positions of very high importance, if Venus is in Pisces related to good houses at birth. For example, one with exalted Venus in the 10th, 7th, 4th or in ascendant will hold greater positions. This placement will confer abundant riches if the exaltation is in the 2nd, 11th, 9th, 5th etc. Being a preceptor, Venus will bestow unsurpassing wisdom when he acquires exaltation strength. This abundantly applies to Cancer or Capricorn ascending. Other attributes of Venus like courtesy, destruction of enemies, excellence, distinction etc., will be well-enjoyed by the native. The native's marriage will prove extremely beneficial; he will be very fortunate particularly in the post-marital part of life. His wife will be pretty, charming, eloquent, longliving and be a source of recognition for the family. Those who have a good Venus in exaltation, unaffected of other strengths adversely, will serve as example for all the attributes stated in the two verses under comment. The good effects of the exaltation of Venus will remain marred if he goes to the third Navamsa and it may even turn adverse.

How does this planet react when different signs ascend as he is in Pisces? Note the following.

Aries ascendant: The native will be honoured even by the wealthy, will himself be very wealthy and will enjoy all comforts required by a householder. If Jupiter joins Venus in the 12th along with Mars, the native will surpass others in riches and will be surprisingly opulent. He will own vast

properties and will lead a very happy life. Taurus ascendant: Wealth and fortune will be conferred uninterrupted on this native also as Venus is in the 11th. Sickness will occasionally torment the native if Venus is otherwise spoilt. Eyes, feet, private parts, kidneys etc., will be susceptible to serious attacks in the sub periods or major period of planets posited in evil houses, evil asterisms (3rd, 5th or 7th from natal star), evil navamsas etc. Venus should also be connected by rulership of periods. Gemini ascendant: Very high position, professional prosperity, very famous status, opulence, happy married life, expenses on religious and auspicious deeds, very fortunate children etc., will come to pass. In the company of Mercury, most of these results stand spoiled in Venus dasa, only to pass fully in Mercury dasa. If Venus dasa when to precede the dasa of Mercury, then these are only in dreams, or in very little quantities. Cancer ascendant: He will enjoy legendary luck and will amass plenty of wealth. Great wealth is possible even at birth. All his undertakings will prove auspicious and successful. He will achieve an enviable social status. His co-born will also be very rich. He will have a very mellifluous voice, singing talents and the like. Leo ascendant: The strength of Venus will be converted into a long lease of life more than anything. Professional attainments will follow but with due scope of reversal. This reversal will not be to the rockbottom in any case. It will only be in the form of a temporary drawback and distress. Virgo ascendant: Venus will bless the native with a successful householdership, happy and advantageous marriage and fortunes galore. If he shifts to Virgo navamsa, then the Virgo subject will have all he should not in the above cited departments of life. Libra ascendant: The native will live theoretical full span of life of 120 years. So to say, he will live upto a pretty ripe age proving the adage that a sinner lives one of the longest lives. So further to say, he will be miserable in his old age and will be dependant on others. His later part of life will be full of sickness, misery etc. This does not mean that he will be an insignificant person in the early periods with Venus in the 6th in peak. This power grants Venus to elevate the native

to high state of the society, make him affluent and very happy. Scorpio ascendant: During the first stage of life the native will be highly attached to worldly pleasures, be wealthy and popular. In the later half, particularly covered by Venus dasa he will engage himself in abstract meditation and will take to the path of the Supreme Self. Sagittarius ascendant: He will make huge gains in his own business, be endowed with wife, sons, patience and fortunes. He may find wealth/treasures on the way (i.e. when he will be on his move), will associate himself with thieves and will gain through quadrupeds and agriculture. Capricorn ascendant: Happy profession and happy progeny are denoted by this position. The native's father will have a long lease of life. Aquarius ascendant: Abundant money, inheritance of paternal property and beneficial friends will come to pass. Pisces ascendant: One will take birth with silver spoon—nay golden spoon—in the mouth. Long lease of life will come to pass but if Venus dasa is first to occur, then it may prove adverse.

स्त्रीहेतोर्दुःखातं युवतिनिमित्ताद्विनष्टधनसौख्यम् ।
कुजस्वने रविवृष्टो जनयति शुक्रे नूपं प्राज्ञम् ॥२५॥

उद्बन्धनमतिचपलं कामातुरमधमयुवतिभत्तरम् ।
जनयति शुक्रोऽपत्यं रजनीकरबीक्षितः कुजभे ॥२६॥

धनसौख्यमातरहितं परकर्मकरं मलिनचेष्टम् ।
जनयति रुधिरक्षेत्रे रुधिरेण निरीक्षितः शुक्रः ॥२७॥

मूर्खं धृष्टमायं स्वबन्धुपरिवादकं विनयहीनम् ।
चोरं भुद्रं शूरं बुधदृष्टो भार्गवः कुरुते ॥२८॥

सुनयनमुदारवारं सुशरीरं व्यायतं बहुसुतं च ।
त्रिवशगुरुवृष्टमूर्तिर्जनयति रुधिरालये शुक्रः ॥२९॥

अतिमलिनमलसमटनन्त्वभिमतजनसेवकं कुरुते ।
भूगुतनयो रुधिरगृहे दिनकरपुत्रेण बीक्षितश्चोरम् ॥३०॥

25-30. VENUS IN ARIES OR SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: Should Venus occupy Aries/Scorpio at birth and is in aspect to the Sun, one will be miserable on account of women, and will lose wealth and happiness on account of them, will be a king and be learned. If by the Moon, he will be imprisoned, very fickle-minded, be libidinous, will marry a base lady, and will be bereft of children. If by Mars, he will be devoid of wealth, honour and happiness, will do others' jobs, and will perform dirty jobs. If by Mercury, he will be foolish, profligate, unworthy, be not in good terms with his own relatives, be immodest, thievish, mean and cruel. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with beautiful eyes, will have a charitable wife, will possess a beautiful and long body, and will have many sons. If by Saturn, he will be very dirty, lazy, and wandering-natured, will serve others and be a thief.

Notes: If Venus occupy Aries or Scorpio at birth and be aspected by the Moon, the native will beget progeny with great difficulty. It may not be that he will go without an issue. The statement in the text will only serve a hint to this effect and it need not be literally interpreted. (Venus in Scorpio will get the exalted Moon's aspect and it is all the more superior). Acquisition of a mean wife is denoted in this context. As a house of Mars is not congenial for marital felicity with placement of Venus therein, his opposition to the Moon will bestow confirmed adverse results in this regard. Venus alone in a house of Mars will make one highly sensuous and immoral and if he is in aspect of Mars these qualities will be predominant. The aspect of Mars on Venus may equally give an immoral tendency but abundant riches. Jupiter aspecting Venus will confer wealth, progeny and happiness. Saturn applying to Venus in a house of Mars will give all evil tendencies not to be possessed by anyone.

दिनकरदृष्टः शुक्रो वरजायाभोगिनं धनसमृद्धम् ।
जनयत्युत्तमपुरुषं स्त्रीहेतोनिजितं स्वगृहे ॥३१॥

परमकुलीनापुत्रं सुखधनमानेः सुतैरुपेतं च ।
 अत्यार्थमर्ति कान्तं स्वगृहे चन्द्रेक्षितः शुक्रः ॥३२॥
 दुःशीलाभर्तारं प्रमदाहेतोश्च नष्टगृहवित्तम् ।
 जनयति भूगुनन्दकरो मदनवशं ब्रह्मसन्दृष्टः ॥३३॥
 कान्तं मधरं सुभगं सुखधृतिमतिसंयुतं विपुलसत्त्वम् ।
 जनयति बुधेन दृष्टः सर्वगुणसमन्वितं स्थातम् ॥३४॥
 प्रमदापुत्रगृहाणां भागिनमथ यानवाहनानां च ।
 स्वर्क्षे गुरुसन्दृष्टः कुरुते भूगुरिष्टचेष्टाढचम् ॥३५॥
 स्वल्पसुखं स्वल्पधनं दुःशीलं वर्धकीपति चेव ।
 सौरेक्षितसु जनयेत् व्याधितदेहं नरं शुक्रः ॥३६॥

31-36. VENUS IN OWN HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: Should Venus at birth occupy Taurus/Libra and is aspected by the Sun, the person will acquire an excellent wife and abundant wealth, will become a great man and will be subdued by women. If by the Moon, it indicates that he is born of an excellent mother, will be endowed with happiness, wealth, respect and sons, will have excellence and be splendidous. If by Mars, he will marry a bad female, will lose home and wealth on account of females and be sensuous. If by Mercury, one will be splendidous, sweet, fortunate, happy, bold, wise and virtuous and will possess distinguished strength. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with wife, sons, abodes, conveyances, riches etc., and will achieve desired objects. If by Saturn, he will have little happiness, little wealth, will be reprobate, will marry a mean lady and will suffer from diseases.

Notes: Venus when in Taurus or in Libra if aspected by the Moon denotes one of a good descent. Even though the Moon may be in fall, this is true, as the Full Moon in opposition to Venus will prove very beneficial. If other

planets join Venus in Taurus as the Moon is in fall, the native's family will improve its riches soon after the birth of the native. Wealth will be widely enjoyed if Venus-Moon complex emanates either from Taurus or Libra. The aspect of Mars on Venus as the latter is in his own house will cause financial losses on account of liaising with women. His marriage will be an unhappy one. (This applies to their involvement in any houses). Saturn's aspect is equally ominous. It will be more awful if from Scorpio to Taurus. A decent householdership follows the aspect of Jupiter on Venus in Taurus/Libra.

नृपजननीपत्नीनां कृत्यकरं पण्डितं धनिनम् ।
दिनकरदृष्टः शुक्रो जनयति सुखभागिनं बुधमे ॥३७॥

कृष्णनयनं सुकेशं शयनासनयानभागिनं कान्तम् ।
सुकुमारमिन्दुदृष्टो जनयति शुक्रो नरं शुभगम् ॥३८॥

कामपरन्त्वति सुभगं युवतिकृते चार्थनाशनं कुरुते ।
बक्रेक्षितस्तु शुक्रो बुधभवनमुपाश्रितः प्रसवे ॥३९॥

प्राजं मधुरं धनिनं वाहनपरिवारभागिनं सुभगम् ।
गणपतिमथेश्वरं वा बुधदृष्टो भार्गवो बुधमे ॥४०॥

बुधभवनगतः शुक्रस्त्रिदशगुरुनिरीक्षितः कुरुते ।
अतिसुखमतीव दीप्तं प्रतिरूपकरं ज्ञमाचार्यम् ॥४१॥

दिनकरसुतेन दृष्टो बुधभवनगतोऽतिदुःखिनं शुक्रः ।
जनयति खलु परिभूतं चपलं द्वेष्यं व मूर्खं च ॥४२॥

37-42. VENUS IN GEMINI/VIRGO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Venus is in Gemini/Virgo, and aspected by the Sun, one will be well disposed towards the king, his own mother and wife, be learned and rich. If by the Moon, he will have dark eyes, beautiful hair, be endowed with sleeping comforts, conveyances etc., be splendidous, beautiful in appearance and be fortunate. If by Mars, he will be highly sensuous, be fortunate and will destroy his wealth through

women. If by Mercury, he will be learned, sweet in disposition, wealthy, and endowed with conveyances and children, be fortunate, and be leader of men or be a king. If by Jupiter, he will be highly happy, be radiant, courageous, learned and be a preceptor. If by Saturn, he will be very miserable, insulted, fickle-minded, green-eyed and be a dunce.

Notes: The good effects for aspect on Venus in a house of Mercury will manifest in a better way if Venus is in Gemini. The position of Venus in Virgo will give the good effects in a lesser manner and bad effects in a severe manner. However, Venus in Virgo is aspected by Jupiter, his exaltant dispositor, will confer abundant riches and the like, but the marital life will not improve fully. Saturn's aspect on Venus in Virgo is absolutely baneful for an honourable marriage and for having a chaste thinking about females. The aspect of Mars is equally ominous.

कर्मपराममलांगीं नृपतिसुतां रोषणां धनोपेताम् ।

भायां ददाति शुक्रश्चन्द्रगृहे भानुसन्वृष्टः ॥४३॥

मातृसप्त्नीसुखवं कन्यापूर्वप्रजं बहुसुतं च ।

सुखिनं सुभगं लतितं कुरुते चन्द्रेक्षितः शुक्रः ॥४४॥

सुकलाविदमत्याहचं स्त्रीहेतोर्दुःखितं सुभगम् ।

भौमेक्षितस्तु जनयेद्वृद्धिकरं बन्धुवर्गंस्य ॥४५॥

पञ्चितभायापितिकं बन्धुनिमित्तं च दुःखितं नित्यम् ।

अटनं धनिनं प्राज्ञं करोति शशिभे बुधेक्षितः शुक्रः ॥४६॥

भूत्यंधनंश्च पुत्रेवहिनभोगेश्च बान्धवेमित्रैः ।

कुरुते नरमिह युक्तं नरपतिदयितं च गुरुदृष्टः ॥४७॥

स्त्रीनिजितं दरिद्रं पतितमरूपं तथैव चपलं च ।

जनयति सुखेविहीनं शशिभे शनिवीक्षितः शुक्रः ॥४८॥

43-48. VENUS IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Venus is in Cancer and aspected by the Sun, the native's wife will be attached to her duties, will possess a spotless

body, will be a king's daughter, (i.e. she will be of a rich heritage), be short-tempered and will be endowed with wealth. If by the Moon, he will keep his step-mother happy, will have a daughter first and later on many sons, be happy, fortunate, and beautiful. If by Mars, he will be skilful in arts, be very rich, will suffer on account of women, be fortunate and will promote the cause of his relatives. If by Mercury, he will marry a learned woman, will suffer miseries on account of his relatives, will wander, be wealthy and learned. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with many servants, sons, happiness, relatives and friends and be dear to king. If by Saturn, he will be subdued by women, be poor, base, ugly, fickle-minded and unhappy.

Notes: When the Moon aspects Venus in Cancer, it seems evident that there will be a stepmother for the native who will be happily looked after by him. This aspect will also give a daughter followed by many sons. The position of Venus in a female sign will give a daughter (whether firstly or later) while the Moon (in Capricorn) being full or with digital vigour aspecting from a male sign will confer a number of sons. Wealth and fortune will follow this relationship. If Mars aspects Venus from Capricorn or even from Aries, the latter will give abundant wealth. The aspect from Sagittarius will be less efficacious. Venus being in a sign of Moon applying to Mars will trigger off some difficulties either with his own wife or with females outside the family, the latter are probably those unsocial elements on whose account many housewives lament. So to say, as a householder the native will be a wretch, wandering in the lanes of the prostitutes, if the aspect of Mars is very puissant. Saturn's aspect will not only give all these adversities but add to one's miseries in the form of dire penury. The sign occupied by Venus being that of the Moon, mental diseases or mental distress will follow Saturn's aspect.

सेष्यं कान्ता-द्यितं कामार्तं युवतिकारणाद् धनिनम् ।

भागिनमय करभाणां जनयति सिहे रवीक्षितः शुक्रः ॥४६॥

मातृसप्तनीजलदं युवतिकृते दुःखितं विभववत्तम् ।
सिहे नानामतिकं करोति चन्द्रेक्षितः शुक्रः ॥५०॥

नृपपुरुषं विल्यातं युवतिकृते बल्लभं धनसमृद्धम् ।
सुभगं परदाररतं सिहे वक्रेक्षितः शुक्रः ॥५१॥

संनृहनिरतं लुध्यं सत्रीलीलं पारदारिकं शूरम् ।
शठमानन्तिकं धनिनं सिहे बुधवोक्षितः शुक्रः ॥५२॥

वाहनधनभृत्ययतं बहुदारपरिग्रहं रविक्षेत्रे ।
कुरुते नरेन्द्रमन्त्रिणमिन्द्रगुरुनिरीक्षितः शुक्रः ॥५३॥

नृपति नृपतिप्रतिमं विल्यातं कोशवाहनसमृद्धम् ।
रण्डापति सुरूपं दुःखयुतं सौरसन्दृष्टः ॥५४॥

49-54. VENUS IN LEO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Venus occupies Leo at the time of birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be jealous, be dear to the fair sex, libidinous, will acquire money through women and will possess elephants. If by the Moon, he will present obsequial water to his step-mother, will be miserable on account of women, be rich and will have various kinds of mental disposition (i.e. be instrin in disposition). If by Mars, he will be a royal person, be famous, dear to women, be affluent, fortunate and be attached to other's wives. If by Mercury, he will be ever engaged in earning, be miserly in disposition, be addicted to women, will join other's wives, be courageous, crafty, false and wealthy. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with conveyances, wealth and servants, will marry many women and be a king's minister. If by Saturn, he will be a king or equal to a king, be famous, will have abundant wealth and conveyances, will marry a whore (or a widow), be beautiful in appearance and be miserable.

Notes: Venus placed in Leo if aspected by the Moon from Aquarius will make the native offer *obsequial water* to his step-mother. That is, he will perform *Sraddhas* for her.

(Sraddha means a death anniversary as per religious prescriptions). This follows that the native will have a step mother. The native will suffer on account of women, may be even through his own wife, be of varied dispositions and will enjoy wealth. Wealth may be limited as the Moon in Aquarius is not that auspicious. Jupiter's aspect is said to give many marriages but it may be interpreted that there will be more than one marriage. Saturn's aspect on Venus in Leo will bestow a wife from among immorals, or one who is a widow.

अतिरौद्धर्मति च शूरं गुरुमे प्राजं च घनिनमतिद्यितम् ।

रविणा दृष्टो जनयति विदेशगमनं नरं शुकः ॥५५॥

स्थातं नरेन्द्रपुरुषं भोगरशने समन्वितं विनुत्तेः ।

कुरुते ह्यनुपमसारं गुरुमे चन्द्रेक्षितः शुकः ॥५६॥

अधिकद्वेष्यं स्त्रीणां विचित्रसुखदुःखमर्थवन्तं च ।

कुरुते गोधनमग्यं गुरुमे भौमेक्षितः शुकः ॥५७॥

आवसन-भूषणानां भागिनमपि चाल्पानानाम् ।

बुधदृष्टो भूगुतनयः कुरुते गुरुमेऽर्थवाहनसमृद्धम् ॥५८॥

गजतुरगगोधनाढ्यं बहुपुत्रकलत्रमतिसुखिनम् ।

गुरुणा दृष्टो गुरुमे जनयति शुको महाविमषम् ॥५९॥

नित्यं च धनप्रायं सुखिनं भोगान्वितं धनसमृद्धम् ।

गुरुभवने शनिदृष्टः कुरुते शुको नरं सुभगम् ॥६०॥

55-60. VENUS IN SAGITTARIUS/PISCES IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Venus occupies Sagittarius/Pisces at birth and aspected by the Sun, one will be very short tempered, learned, wealthy, be liked by all and will go to foreign countries. If by the Moon, he will be famous, be kingly, will eat rich food, be distinguished and will possess incomparable strength. If by Mars, he will be very much ill-disposed towards women, will be both happy and miserable, be rich and will possess cows. If by Mercury, he will be endowed

with all kinds of robes, ornaments, foods and drinks, and will possess plenty of money and conveyances. If by Jupiter, he will be rich with elephants, horses and cows, will possess many wives and many sons, be very happy and be very wealthy. If by Saturn, he will be always amassing financial gains, be happy, will enjoy pleasures and abundant wealth and be fortunate.

Notes: Venus in a sign of Jupiter in aspect to the Moon, Mars, Jupiter or Saturn will confer a high degree of financial attainments. The aspect of Mars on Venus in Sagittarius is not favourable for amicable relations with one's wife and with other females in general.

स्तिमितं वृषभं स्त्रीणां महाधनं सत्यसौख्यसम्पन्नम् ।

सौरगृहे रविदृष्टः कुरुते शुक्रो नरं शूरम् ॥६१॥

ओजस्त्विनमतिशूरं स्वाहघं वपुषान्वितं सुभगम् ।

कुरुते शशिना दृष्टो रविजगृहे भार्गवः कान्तम् ॥६२॥

जायादिनाशकारणमनर्थबहुलं च रोगिणं शुक्रः ।

कुरुते अमाभितव्यं पश्चात्सुखिनं च कुजदृष्टः ॥६३॥

प्राज्ञे धनचरनिरतं विधानरुचिमतिशयेन विद्वांसम् ।

जनयति बुधेन दृष्टा भृगुतनयः सत्यसौख्यसम्पन्नम् ॥६४॥

प्रियवस्त्रमात्यगन्यं सुकुमारं गीतवादितविधिशम् ।

जनयति गुरुणा दृष्टो भृगुपुत्रः सत्कलत्रयुतम् ॥६५॥

सौरगृहे शनिदृष्टः शुक्रो नरवाहनार्थभोगयुतम् ।

भलिनं श्यामशरीरं सुरचिरगात्रं महावेहम् ॥६६॥

61-66. VENUS IN SATURN'S HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS:

Should Venus be in Capricorn/Aquarius and be in aspect to the Sun, the native will be firm, very dear to females, very wealthy, very happy and truthful and be courageous. If to the Moon, he will be very splendidous, very valorous, very affluent and fortunate. If to Mars he will

lose his spouse, will suffer many evils and diseases, will undergo difficulties and later on be happy. If to Mercury, he will be learned, rich, skilful in sacred precepts, highly scholastic, truthful and happy. If to Jupiter, he will enjoy robes and garlands, be beautiful, will be skilful in music and musical instruments and will possess a good wife. If to Saturn, he will be endowed with servants, conveyances and wealth, be dirty and will possess a black, beautiful and broad physique.

Notes: The position of Venus in Aquarius is itself ominous for the span of the life of the spouse of the native. If Mars aspects the said Venus, it is doubly inauspicious and loss of wife is certain. The aspect of Mars further adds evils, diseases and difficulties. The native will be happy after undergoing these ordeals, i.e. will be happy when alone in life, losing his wife and getting purified with all these 'saturnine' exercises.

If Venus occupies Aquarius ascendant as Mars is in Cancer in the 6th one will suffer from (major) ear disease. It may be in the form of deafness right from birth. The aspect of Saturn on both Mars and Venus is an essential requirement here so that he remains in the 11th from Mars. Mars placed in the house of diseases will give ear diseases if he has a malefic in the 11th, abdominal diseases if a malefic is in the 5th from Mars so placed, lung disorders if afflicted by malefics in the 3rd and so on and so forth. To be very clear, if Mars occupies the 6th in fall, or any planet in the 6th in fall, let that house be treated as the ascendant and the limbs denoted by the house occupied by malefics counted from Mars in fall etc., will cause defect of the said limb. (See *DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI*).

इति शुक्लाराध्यायः ॥२६॥

Thus ends the 28th chapter entitled 'EFFECTS FROM VENUS IN VARIOUS SIGNS' in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALL.

अथ शनिचाराध्यायः ॥२६॥

Chapter 29

Effects of Saturn in Various Rasis

व्यसनपरिश्रमतप्तः प्रपञ्चशीलः स्वबन्धुपक्षणः ।
निघुरधूष्टातिवचा विगहितो निर्धनः कुवेषश्च ॥१॥
मेषेऽर्कजे सुरोषो जघन्यकर्मा च लघ्वदोषोऽपि ।
प्रियवरे नंकुतिको नृशंसकोऽसूयकः पापः ॥२॥

1-2. SATURN IN ARIES: If Saturn occupies Aries at the time of one's birth, one will be miserable due to his vices and hard labour, be deceitful, will hate his relatives, be blameworthy, garrulous, reprobated, poor, bad in appearance, ill-tempered, inimical to his people, will do base acts, be jealous and sinful.

Notes: When Aries is occupied by Saturn, the native will be foolish, wandering, deceitful and friendless as per Varaha Mihira. Gunakara who has always been following the footsteps of Varaha Mihira departs at this point in as much as he uses the words 'मातृसुख' instead of 'मूर्ख' of Varaha Mihira. Gunakara's hint is at the native's enjoying maternal happiness with Saturn in Aries. In his own inimitable style, Keeranuru Nataraja states in his voluminous *Jatakalankara* that one with Saturn in Aries will be very cunning, easily irritable, will not be well-disposed to his relatives and will cause utter surprise to others with his power of speech.

Except for the maternal happiness denoted by Gunakara and for the effeacious vocal power denoted by Nataraja, we see throughout only bad results in all these statements including that of our current text. Maternal happiness may be in tact if Saturn is in fall unrelated to the Moon, the 4th house from the Moon, and the 4th house

from Lagna. In these three cases, Saturn's fall proves utterly harmful. See what an esotery taken from 'DOCTRINES FROM SUKA NADI' states:

If Saturn is in fall in the case of a Capricorn birth and is aspected by the 8th lord (i.e. the Sun in fall) as Mars is in the 10th (i.e. conjunct the Sun), the native's mother will leave him to his own fate and will die (instantly). To wit, the effects relating to mother's happiness should be wisely applied. If Saturn in fall afflicts Jupiter, Mercury or the 2nd lord the effect of powerful speech will not come to pass.

As Saturn occupies his sign of fall, the native will suffer from penury and enmity, will have bad habits, fruitless efforts, sinful acts, jealousy and the like. Saturn rules two important houses in the natural zodiac. These are the 10th (*Karma*) and 11th (*Labha, Abhista etc.*), and hence his weakness will deprive one of a good means of living, general monetary gains, fulfilment of desires and the like. His fall will produce windy diseases (like rheumatism), consumption, asthma, piles, eye disorders, premature fall or greying of hair, frequent colds and the like. If the lord of the 6th is simultaneously in his fall, indications for these defects get confirmed and the native will suffer from a disease as above. The diseases caused by Saturn will not be apt to cure quickly. They are likely to cause confinement for longer and longer periods.

Being in Aries, Saturn has the following effects for the 12 different ascendants at birth:

Aries ascendant: All the bad attributes enlisted above will be literally experienced by the native. He will essentially suffer a cut in longevity and will quit the world in prime youth. If he lives, he only lives like a corpse. Taurus ascendant: The only *pure* benefic for this ascendant going to the 12th in fall will make other good aspects in the radix defunct. The 2nd, 6th and 9th houses coming under his adverse aspect from the 12th will deprive the native of monetary bliss, family bliss, bliss of health, bliss through father and bliss of enjoying good fortunes. Thus the native

will be left with no bliss. If in the process he occupies Libra Navamsa, the Taurus native will raise his head against these odds. Gemini ascendant: One will have a very short life, will suffer misfortunes in respect of livelihood, will contract severe diseases in boyhood, be devoid of progeny, be a fool of first rate, will lose paternal property and will himself end in loss of gains. Cancer ascendant: This is one of the worst suffering ascendants from longevity point of view. Marital life will be the most unhappy for its native, and if the Moon in the process goes to the 12th, 4th, or the 7th unaspected by others, marriage will be wholly denied. He will spend even his petty possessions on undesirables. Leo ascendant: He will be devoid of relatives like father, brothers etc. In a female's nativity, early widowhood will follow. Virgo ascendant: The native will experience all kinds of miseries of the earth. He will be short-lived with Saturn in fall in the 8th. Libra ascendant: The native will face loss of wife and loss of children. If the Moon is in Taurus, as Saturn is in Aries, he will take birth with a coil around his face. Scorpio ascendant: This ascendant will also not lag behind to get bad results of Saturn's fall. Its subject will lack maternal happiness or will lose his mother early. Sagittarius ascendant: Birth in this ascendant with Saturn in fall in the 5th house is apparently an exception in that there is an auspicious yoga. See the following:

पंचमे मन्द संयुक्ते तत्पाके शुभयोगदम्
अधिकारयुतेद्योगी स्वल्पसंतानवान्भवेत् ।

The meaning of the above mentioned verse is: If Saturn occupies the 5th (in fall—as the sloka relates to Sagittarius ascendant) there will be auspicious results in Saturn's dasa, a profession with power and a few children. Capricorn ascendant: An aphorism relating to mother has already been narrated in the second paragraph of the commentary on the present two slokas. Further, this position will give physical distress and monetary expenses. Aquarius ascendant: One will be devoid of virtues and happiness. This is a critical placement for the health of lungs, larynx, voice

box etc. The native will tremble in speech and writing. Incidentally one may note that the handwriting of such a native will present an awful sight. Pisces ascendant: If Saturn dasa operates at birth, end will be imminent. In a normal nativity, the person will severely stammer and may be incurable with more afflictions of planets.

अर्थविहीनः प्रेष्यो न युक्तवाक्यो न सत्यकर्मा च ।

वृद्धस्त्रीहृदयहरः कुसुहृत् स्त्रीद्यसनसंसदतः ॥३॥

सौरे वृषभं याते भवति च जातः परांगनाप्रेष्यः ।

नंकृतिकः स्फुटदृष्टो बहुक्रियासंगतो मूढः ॥४॥

3-4. SATURN IN TAURUS: If Saturn occupies Taurus at the time of one's birth, he will be bereft of wealth, be a servant, will speak undesirable words, be untruthful, will win the hearts of old women, will have bad friends, will be addicted to women, will serve other women, be not outspoken, will have strong sight, be related to numerous assignments and be a fool.

Notes: Varaha Mihira in this respect mentions that the native will not have "much of wealth" which indicates some possible wealth. (If Saturn is well related to the ascendant, he is capable of giving abundant wealth posited in Taurus). He further adds that the native will join such women who are discarded and will have many wives. It follows that the native will have more than one marriage if not literally 'many marriages'. See the effects given by Nataraja for the position of Saturn in Taurus: The native will strongly yearn for pleasures from females, (yet) will be gifted with virtues, will not lack in attention and will join a number of females selling their (invaluable) physiques. Thus the inherent trait of Saturn in a sign of Venus—the planet of sexual joys—is to make the person enjoy such joys fully by some means or other. That is his only and prime aim. When we come to Kalyana Varma, we find him also describing the native's association with females—females prior their prime—not necessarily to gratify his passion. Yet he will be addicted to other women, will serve women and will destructure his own

welfare and that of his family. If Saturn joins the Moon in the 5th house, particularly belonging to Venus, and more particularly Taurus, the female concerned will premaritally conceive. For this, the said conjunction be not interfered by other heavenly bodies. The condition must be remembered with the very presence of this frightful yoga.

Let us see as usual as to how Saturn in Taurus reacts for the individual ascendants from the following account:

Aries ascendant: Saturn in Taurus will deprive the native of opportunities of amassing wealth. (If he has considerable strength or be in potential aspects, attaining riches should not be ruled out). This planet may inflict death in adverse periods. Taurus ascendant: This native will ordinarily earn abundant money, fame and name. He can look forward to occupying dizzy heights. Yet his health will be a drawback in more than one way, particularly in boyhood. It is said that in the latter part of life Saturn in this ascendant will shed his disposition of telling upon the health. Gemini ascendant: The native's expenses will achieve a devil's form and will torment him severely. He will lose everything in bad company. All said and done, he will have a long lease of life. Cancer ascendant: As the adage goes, लाभस्थेतु मन्देन अन्यायेन धनार्जनम् (this is with reference to Saturn's placement in the 11th for Cancer births), the native will earn (only) in unfair ways. The native's marriage will prove a boon for him, particularly if Venus also joins in the 11th house. Saturn in the 11th will give insatiable lust to his woman. The native will be free from disease and leading a happy life to that extent. Leo ascendant: He will add everyday one enemy in the matter of his livelihood which will be the cause of utter dissatisfaction. Sometimes, the natives with this placement of Saturn will fall to the *nadir*. If Saturn is strong and be in favourable aspects, one can hope to reach surprising heights in political/judicial lines. Saturn's dasa will, however, cause him great favours but not debacles. The debacles liable to occur are likely to take place in other adverse periods. Virgo

ascendant: Though he will lack paternal happiness it is with his own efforts that he will make his good fortunes. The native will suffer some affliction in regard to progeny. Libra ascendant: An unfortunate position for a key planet, this will deprive one of all possessions and will reduce him to a miserable state. Professional aspect will also be apt to a severe hit. Scorpio ascendant: The native will be a profligate, will take to evil women's company, will suffer adversities in married life and will be bereft of issues. Sagittarius ascendant: Fame and long life will come to pass while occasional financial hindrances will be a source of distress. The native will be free from diseases and will improve his wealth by self-made efforts. Capricorn ascendant: An afflicted Saturn will cause childlessness while a strong Saturn will possibly give happy children capable of making prosperity. He will enjoy abundant wealth and gains. Aquarius ascendant: The native will lose his mother early, particularly if the Moon joins Saturn in Taurus. He will be a great person through his family profession. Mostly people born in Aquarius with Saturn in Taurus will choose livelihood pursued by their parents. Pisces ascendant: With Saturn in Taurus, the subject will be blessed with vast wealth and longevity. If the Sun joins Saturn in Taurus, the subject is liable to lose his father in childhood.

बहू णबन्धनततः श्रमाद्वितो दाम्भकोऽनुमन्त्री च ।
 शस्त्रगुणैः सन्त्यक्तः सदैव गुह्यश्च कामशीलश्च ॥५॥
 छलकृच्च मन्युदुष्टः क्रियातिशायी शठः कुशीलश्च ।
 बन्धनविहारसत्तो बाह्यक्रीडानुगो मिथुने ॥६॥

5-6. SATURN IN GEMINI: If Saturn occupies Gemini, one will contract debts and imprisonments, will toil (much), will have vanity in disposition, will consecrate by hymns and prayers, be bereft of virtues, be always in hide-out, be libidinous, cunning, wicked, and fond of wandering and of sports.

Notes: If Saturn occupies a house of Mercury, according to Varaha Mihira and Gunakara one will be shameless

and be devoid of wealth, happiness and progeny. He will tremble while writing and will serve as a protector (in the charge of protecting others' possessions). He will be a principal leader. This hints at the possibility of the subject being in employment related to guarding an establishment and the like. A chief position is assured as the indication is "Mukhyapati". If we go to the school of Keeranuru Nataraja, we are taught tersely two things. Firstly the native will have limited progeny and secondly he will befriend those devoid of reasoning and wisdom. Progeny is limited because Saturn as well as his dispositor are neutrals. (Conversely when Mercury is in the 5th in Capricorn, a Virgo native will obtain twins as mentioned, on p. 344, vol 1.) Reasoning, intelligence, wisdom etc., are the properties of Gemini also and Saturn adversely occupying this sign will drive one to those who are bereft of these attributes.

Kalyana Varma uses the word "Anumantri" which hints at the subject's engagement in acts of consecration by hymns and prayers. It may be as a goodwill measure or for obtaining livelihood, as prescribed for a Brahmin by the sacred Vedas. Though the word 'Bandha' has been translated here (and elsewhere) as imprisonment, this should not be as a rule construed or misconstrued as 'imprisonment'. It can mean a simple confinement. It can as well mean imprisonment. Mercury is a planet of sports, vanity, cunning-wicked-wandering dispositions and fruitless toils. These are conveyed by Saturn from Gemini. Our author adds that the person will remain in hideout or in exile. The native may be away from his people and his whereabouts will be unknown to many.

The individual ascendants with Saturn in Gemini will produce the following effects:

Aries ascendant: The native will have to undergo many ordeals in life particularly in the periods of Saturn. His father will not be any source of help and will be a person involved in religious activities. Taurus ascendant: In spite of the fact that the native will receive Rajayoga results from

Saturn, he will not be in a position to retain anything for his rainy days. The subject will enjoy long lease of life, will not be in a position to repay his debts and will thereby suffer humiliation. Gemini ascendant: He will be ugly, will fall in bad company, be wicked, devoid of happiness and will be miserable. He will obtain defects in limbs with birth. Cancer ascendant: He will have a disturbed married life, will incur financial losses and will not enjoy paternal bliss. He will join bad people and will diminish his own wealth. Leo ascendant: In the dasa of Saturn one will obtain abundant landed properties and wealth—see '*Tatpake bhoomi labham cha dhana labham cha viseshatah*' (describing effects of Saturn in Gemini for a Leo birth). The native will, however, face some physical distress in general. Virgo ascendant: Frequent changes in career, gains and losses with an equilibrium and distress to the wellbeing of the wife will come to pass. Libra ascendant: If Saturn occupies favourable sub divisions the native will be rich from birth. Even an ordinary Saturn will give a moderate Raja Yoga and fortune. Scorpio ascendant: He will have weak sight, will have only a few children and be devoid of maternal happiness. His education will be through ups and downs. If Jupiter is not favourable, he will be poor, untruthful and inimical to brothers. (The question of relationship with co-born will be unrelated to Jupiter's disposition). Sagittarius ascendant: He will be devoid of conjugal bliss, will lose his wife early or will suffer separation and will suffer from heart diseases. Capricorn ascendant: Contrary to traditional rule that Saturn in the 6th will subside debts and enemies, for this ascendant these will be on the increase as per the rule "*Shashtamastha Sanerdaya satruroga rinavaham*" in the context of Makara Lagna. Aquarius ascendant: Saturn will give abundant gains and good fortunes. Pisces ascendant: He will be highly learned and be a successful professional. Occasional downfalls will also trouble him. Such natives are hardly brought up by their own mothers but by somebody else. Breast-feeding for the native is almost ruled out with this position.

सुभगान्वितो दरिद्रो बाल्ये रोगातिपीडितः प्राज्ञः ।
जननीरहितोऽतिमृदुविशिष्टनिरतः सदातुरश्चापि ॥७॥
परबाधको विशिष्टो बन्धुविरुद्धो विलोमशीलश्च ।
मध्ये भूपतितुल्यः परिभोगविवधितः शशिभे ॥८॥

7-8. SATURN IN CANCER: If Saturn is in Cancer, one will possess a beloved wife, be devoid of wealth in boyhood, will suffer many diseases, be learned, motherless, soft-spoken, distinguished in acts, will always contract diseases, will trouble others, be inimical to relatives, crooked, be kingly in his mid-life and will enjoy growing pleasures.

Notes: One will be devoid of wealth, deprived of teeth and will not have progeny, mother and learning. Varaha Mihira thus declares effects of Saturn in Cancer. Keeranuru Nataraja describes in this context thus: the native is born of a mean scion, will be devoid of maternal inheritance, be indigent, will have yellowish (unclean) teeth and be foolish.

There are some additional effects stated by Kalyana Varma, viz., beloved wife, learned, distinguished, growing pleasures etc. All are agreed that Saturn's placement in Cancer is detrimental to the mother of native. In as much as our author states that one will be devoid of wealth in boyhood, it is implied that the native will improve his financial state by dint of his own efforts. Obviously if Saturn is strong and the Moon is equally favourable these good effects will flow uninterruptedly and doubtlessly.

How the various ascendants are placed with reference to Saturn's stationing in Cancer may be seen from the following:

Aries ascendant: The native will be ominous to his mother, see 'Chaturthe maatrupeedakrith' in the context of Aries versus Saturn in Cancer. To wit, one with Saturn in 4th identical with Cancer will lack the good fortune of a happy mother. Opposed by full Moon from Capricorn, Saturn in Cancer will yield exemplary results in regard to

livelihood. Taurus ascendant: The native will be issueless but will enjoy good effects in Saturn's dasa. Gemini ascendant: Tooth decay, poverty, family problems etc., will come to pass. Cancer ascendant: One will be ugly, despised and sick—see 'Kuroopam Kutsitam and rujam' in the context of Saturn in Lagna in Cancer. He will be liable to suffer diseases of the head and tooth and rheumatism. He will lose his mother soon after his birth. Leo ascendant: There will be many debacles in the dasa of Saturn. If a malefic joins him in being in the 12th, one will be even imprisoned. That is the declaration by an adage. However, Mars in company of Saturn in Cancer in the 12th for a Leo native is capable of giving a Rajayoga according to Sri Ramanujacharya. (This statement does not bar one from being imprisoned as per the previous reference). Virgo ascendant: There will be superior effects of Raja Yoga kind and the native will amass good fortunes. Libra ascendant: One will acquire conveyances, good status of living and will prosper. Scorpio ascendant: This will hinder the fortunes of the native greatly if the Moon is devoid of digits (i.e. pakshabala) and results will be modified favourable with the improved imposition of the Moon. Sagittarius ascendant: Long life, moderate wealth, gains through profession, childlessness, occasional difficulties etc., will come to pass. Capricorn ascendant: According to Mantreswara, if Mars joins Saturn in Cancer identical with the 7th one will acquire a beautiful and chaste wife. Saturn alone in the 7th will give a moderately happy though delayed marriage. Aquarius ascendant: There will be accumulation of not wealth but debts. Pisces ascendant: Lack of progeny will be inevitable with this placement. Married life will be through many obstacles and the native will be distressed with the ill health of his spouse.

लिपिपाठ्यपरोऽभिज्ञो विग्रहितो विगतशीलश्च ।
 स्त्रीबियुतो भूतिजीवो स्वपक्षरहितो मुदा हीनः ॥६॥
 नीचक्रियासु निरतो विवृद्धरोषो मनोरथंध्रान्तिः ।
 भाराध्वथमनुःस्यः प्रकोणदेहो घमे सिहे ॥१०॥

9-10. SATURN IN LEO: If Saturn occupies Leo, one will be interested in writing and reading, be skilful, be disdained, devoid of virtues and wife, will live by servitude, be devoid of his own men and happiness, be interested in doing base acts, ill-tempered, be mad with (undue) desires, will carry loads, will toil hard, and will have a wrinkled body.

Notes: Saturn in Leo will make one mean, devoid of happiness, childless and carry loads (*vide Brihat Jataka*). In *Jatakalankara* of Nataraja it is stated that the native will be devoid of any worthy behaviour, be bereft of happiness, be vile and will not have a son who can wax the fame of the descent.

Let us see how the inimically placed Saturn from Leo treats the various births in the 12 ascendants from the following:

Aries ascendant: This native is more prone to suffer from disorders of belly, indigestion and constipation, loss of memory, loss of children, foolishness and the like. He will have no good relationship with his own wife and children and will be poorly placed on family front. He will not gather much of wealth. Taurus ascendant: The ailments likely to occur will relate to the heart. The native will be bereft of mother but will enjoy conveyances and landed properties though dry. Gemini ascendant: He will enjoy some prosperity in favourable sub periods of Saturn dasa but will lose in regard to brothers. He will not have happiness from father. Cancer ascendant: Sick wife and straining expenses will come to follow this position. He will enjoy a long lease of life but be reduced to many miseries. Leo ascendant: Ugly and sick physique, poor intelligence and fickle-mindedness will result in effect. Married life and professional career will produce only normal effect. If the Sun is simultaneously in the 7th house, as Saturn is in the ascendant identical with Leo, he will bestow smooth married life. (Conversely if the Sun alone is in Aquarius with Leo rising, it will create health problems for the wife and a strained relationship with her—*vide p 249 Vol 1*). Virgo ascendant: One will have financial implications, freedom from diseases, heavy ex-

penses and unhappy life. Childlessness may also result in effect. Libra ascendant: If Saturn dasa operates, it will confer fame, position, wealth and the like. Normally the native will have adopted children and will receive favours from rich men. Windy diseases like rheumatism, artheritis etc., will be experienced. Scorpio ascendant: Though the native will occupy good positions in life, he will have danger of displacement and being humiliated. During academic life, obstacles will be felt. Sagittarius ascendant: He will not be happy in respect of father and progeny. He will gather plenty of wealth through the association of rich men and through government. Capricorn ascendant: The native will be shortlived and may face such obstacles even in the boyhood. There will be plenty of monetary problems throughout. Aquartus ascendant: Though there may be inimical relationship in marriage, the bonds will not be severed and the couple will get on well. Good fortunes will arise after marriage. The native will inherit some paternal properties. Pisces ascendant: The native will not have any brothers/sisters after him. He will have to face many ups and downs in his earnings.

षण्डाकारोऽतिशठः पराः नवेश्यारतोऽपमित्रश्च ।
 शित्पकलास्वनभिज्ञो विकृत्यचेष्टो लस्तसुतार्थश्च ॥११॥
 अलसः परोपकारी कन्याजनदूषक-क्रियानुरतः ।
 कन्यायां रवितनये हृचवेक्ष्यकारी पुमान् जातः ॥१२॥

11-12. SATURN IN VIRGO: If Saturn occupies Virgo at birth, the subject will resemble a eunuch, be very crafty, will depend on others for food, be addicted to prostitutes, will have a few friends, be unaquainted with arts, be desirous of indulging in ugly acts, will possess sons and wealth, be indolent, helpful to others, will be intent upon spoiling virgins and be cautious in his actions.

Notes: 'Kanyajanadooshaka' has been interpreted here as spoiling virgins as 'dooshaka' aptly means spoiler in this context. Thus the native with Saturn in Virgo will join many virgins for his sexual satisfaction. Unlike Gem-

ini, Virgo will give potency to Saturn in the matter of progeny. He will be addicted to courtesans apart from injuring the honour of the virgins confined to household. The meaning of word 'dooshaka' is so flexible that one may interpret this position as giving tendency of raping also. It follows that if malefics heavily afflict the relative houses and Saturn, one may even turn a rapist. Without having seen sufficient horoscopes in this context, a judgement is not wise.

Remaining in Virgo, Saturn produces the following effects for the 12 ascendants.

Aries ascendant: The native will have success over enemies. He will find it easy to gain in litigations. He will increase his wealth, will live long, will spend on vices, be healthy and will suffer adversities in Saturn's dasa. If Mercury joins Saturn in Virgo, the native will be highly intelligent, will have a very high position and will multiple his wealth. This combination, however, will produce asthmatic problems. Taurus ascendant: The native will enjoy in respect of children and will obtain many gains in his undertakings. Significantly, he will acquire a rich and fortunate wife. However, his married life will have want of peace. Another grave defect with Saturn in Virgo for this ascendant is inherent financial difficulties in spite of any amount of wealth. This does not mean insufficiency in the matter of money but many irksome situations. Gemini ascendant: The native may lose his mother early. If the mother survives it will be only to suffer dire health problems and many difficulties. Saturn through the lord of the 8th will prove very favourable in his dasa (apparently by owning the best trine). Cancer ascendant: This native will also be liable to suffer respiratory disorders. It may even sometimes be so grave as to take away the life of the native if *maraka* period be effective. He is liable to lose his co-born, one by one. So to say loss of brothers/sisters will be frequent. Yet Saturn will give the native some happiness at some time or the other, depending on the periods in operation. Leo ascendant: Saturn will prove a thorn close to the

eye. The native will always suffer financial wants and will be never happy in life. He will incur diseases of the face, teeth and spleen. He will throughout have weak eye sight. In the family front he will be among the worst-placed. Virgo ascendant: Diseases will very frequently attack this native. He will be inimical to one and all, including to those in his family. He will be dark in complexion, ugly in appearance, black-and-long-haired and be with protruding teeth. If Saturn is in the rising decanate, some peculiarities in appearance can be noticed, like excess fingers, blunt thumb, thumblessness, uneven eyes and the like. Libra ascendant: Life will not be happy with an important planet going to the 12th house. This will trigger of many go-backs in activities relating to advancement. Either there will be a number of children or there may be none depending on Jupiter. The native will, however, make distinct academic achievements but against many odds. Scorpio ascendant: He will be famous, longlived and fortunate. If Saturn dasa occurs, it will be far better and the native will derive a great Rajayoga from Saturn. Sagittarius ascendant: A dignified Saturn will elevate the native to lofty levels. Agriculture may add new dimensions to his livelihood. The native will be opulent and happy. He will gain through mother and wife also. Capricorn ascendant: Financial gains and paternal misfortunes will come to pass. The native will be brought up by other relatives than his own parents. Aquarius ascendant: He will pass through much difficulties and poverty in boyhood. Later on he will live a happy life and will be blessed with a long lease of life. Pisces ascendant: He will acquire a wretched and contemptible spouse, will live a miserable life liable to a break in marriage and will always be at others' mercy. Saturn's dasa may inflict death either on him or on his spouse.

अर्थपरश्चारुचा नरो विदेशाटनात्मानधनः ।
 नृपति सुबोधनो वा स्वपक्षगुप्तस्थितार्थः स्यात् ॥१३॥
 वृन्दसभानां ज्येष्ठो वचःप्रकषट्कृतारपदः साधुः ।
 कुलटानटीविटस्त्रोरमणो रविजे तुलायाते ॥१४॥

13-14. SATURN IN LIBRA: Saturn posited in Libra at birth indicates that the subject will be rich, softspoken, will earn money and honours from foreign countries, be a king or a scholar, will have his wealth protected by his relatives, be senior in the circle, will attain a high status owing to his efficacious speech in an assemblage, be good and will join corrupt females, dancers and prostitutes.

Notes: One with Saturn in exaltation will be famous, be a leader and be wealthy, according to *Brihat Jataka* and *Hora Makaranda*. He will have limitless wealth, be virtuous and be a leader of villages, as per *Jatakalankara*. Saturn's placement in exaltation will give wealth, position, fame and good longevity.

How the various ascendants stand to gain or lose with Saturn's exaltation may be noted from the following:

Aries ascendant: All may be well in general for this ascendant. The married life will be happy but loss of spouse will follow. Taurus ascendant: A good deal of wealth will be accumulated by the native. He will live long and his co-born will also become rich. Gemini ascendant: Birth of twins, rich father, paternal inheritance and high financial status will come to pass. This will, however, inflict health problems for progeny. Cancer ascendant: Though the effects of Sasa Yoga will be enjoyed by the native, in the end he will be reduced to abject poverty or severe fear. Leo ascendant: Though he will incur heavy debts and troubles from cousins, he will have a virtuous wife and live a happy life. Virgo ascendant: Financial gains and loss of children will come to effect. Libra ascendant: He by birth belongs to a very rich family, will increase the family property, will obtain prosperous children and be very fortunate. He will be highly learned, will enjoy several conveyances, will have vast business undertakings, yet will not be very intelligent. Sometimes he will behave in a very incredible manner. Scorpio ascendant: He will earn limitless wealth but will lose a major portion of it. He will specifically be in litigations in regard to family properties. Sagittarius ascendant: This

position will ward off many planetary blemishes relating to child mortality. The native as a youth will make abundant money and will save a good deal. He will have happy progeny, high degree of intelligence and be very fortunate. He will occupy famous positions in life. Capricorn ascendant: He will have a lot of money earned through his own exertion in his undertakings apart from parental wealth. He will be a successful householder. He will visit many shrines and will associate himself with many religious undertakings. He will propagate the teachings of the ancient. Aquarius ascendant: Long lease of life, good fortunes and wealthy circumstances will come to pass. Pisces ascendant: Longevity will be unlimited. Though monetary influx will be there, the native will be liable to spend away on vices and immoral undertakings.

द्वेषपरो विषमो वा विषशस्त्रधनः प्रचण्डकोपश्च ।
 लुभ्यो दृप्तोऽर्थयुतः परस्वहरणे समर्थश्च ॥१५॥
 बाह्यो मंगलवाय्यैनूंशंसकर्मा ह्यनेकदुःखः स्यात् ।
 अष्टमराशो रविजे क्षयव्ययव्याधिभिस्तप्तः ॥१६॥

15-16. SATURN IN SCORPIO: If Saturn occupies Scorpio at birth, the native will be hostile, be crooked, affected by poison and weapons, very ill-tempered, miserly, egoistic, rich, capable of stealing others' money, averse to instruments played on festive occasions, malicious, very miserable and will face destruction, misery and diseases.

Notes: "The native with Saturn placed in Scorpio will have a mark on the body caused in confinement (or in fighting etc.), will not have lasting wealth and will be at large having committed a murder." This is the version of Keeranur Nataraja in an emphatic manner. From this we may take a clue that if Saturn is in Scorpio at birth (particularly with great affliction from other planets and himself in evil Bhavas) one may commit a ghastly act and may be in dire legal troubles. He may be in exile or at large due to such a crime. (Any malefic planetary affliction in Scorpio may lead to performance of such deeds.). According to Nataraja,

the subject may have wealth but his financial prosperity will be duly checkered. This gives a hint that one will lose and gain in the matter of money. A permanent physical mark, like a scar, is left on the body of the native due to his involvement in fights and the like. Thus Saturn in this sign is more adverse for a peaceful and honourable life.

As per Kalyana Varma, Saturn in this sign will cause (*some*) wealth. It obviously depends on the disposition of the planet. "*Bahvo Mangalavadye*" has been interpreted as having aversion for musical instruments played at festive occasions. This hints at the dislike of the native for festivals as well as music. The word '*Kshaya*' though means tuberculosis, befitting the phrase, has been interpreted as destruction. A planet of destruction, Saturn, will contribute to one's destruction remaining in Scorpio, a sign of destruction, the natural 8th house. It may be self-destruction or affliction to longevity, as Nataraja himself does not extol in the context of longevity the placement of Saturn in the 8th identical with Scorpio for Aries ascendant (or in the 8th in Gemini for Scorpio ascendant).

The role of Saturn in Scorpio for the 12 signs ascending is denoted below:

Aries ascendant: In the 8th Saturn will give the native all kinds of difficulties. (The expression used in this context is '*ashtakashta*' denoting eight kinds of evils as against '*ashta mangala*', i.e., possession of eight kinds of auspicious things). According to Nataraja, as stated above, the native will suffer evils in the matter of longevity. **Taurus ascendant:** He will have a very bad taste in his married life. With Saturn's placement in the 7th the wife's longevity will not always suffer reduction but she will be unhealthy, quarrelsome etc. She may not have any praiseworthy qualities and will prove an evil partner. The native will have ugly teeth, will risk dental deficiencies but will, however enjoy good results in the matter of prosperity. **Gemini ascendant:** The native will suffer ulcer, wound, burns and the like. He will meet a bad end. The wealth to be given by Saturn will only be moderate. **Cancer ascendant:** The native

will not beget progeny or will suffer great miseries if at all he begets. He will suffer disorders of belly, ulcer in intestines and piles and early symptoms of old age and utter poverty. He will lose his spouse early. Leo ascendant: As per our experience, a well placed Saturn in Scorpio has bestowed high learning. One can do Ph.D., IAS and the like with such a position. An afflicted Saturn will deprive one of maternal happiness, learning and general happiness. Such a native will always be in wants. Virgo ascendant: Loss of children, inability to repay loans, paternal loss etc., are denoted. Libra ascendant: One will gather much wealth and inherit from parents. But he will be tormented by expenses in astronomical proportions. Mostly he will spend on evil things, litigations, health of the family members and the like. He will not be in good terms with his mother and will indulge in acts causing loss of reputation to the family. Scorpio ascendant: He will be shortlived, be very miserable, poor and sick. Sagittarius ascendant: He will acquire money to the extent of his requirements but will be a spendthrift. His family life will be sorrowful and he will always fight with others. He will not perform any virtuous act. Capricorn ascendant: There will be a mixed trend in the matter of Yoga effects to be given by Saturn. He will maintain a healthy body and will live a happy life. Aquarius ascendant: He will achieve very great success in money and profession. Yet he will be miserable in regard to position. Pisces ascendant: The native will incur loss of coborn, be sick but moderately rich.

व्यवहारबोधशिक्षाश्रुतार्थविद्याभियानुकूलमतिः ।

पुत्रगुणेविद्यातः स्वधर्मं वृत्तेश्च शोलेश्च ॥१७॥

अन्त्ये वयसि च लक्ष्मीभूनवित् परमां प्रलब्धमानस्तु ।

अल्पवचा बहुसंज्ञो मृदुयंसे कामुकस्थे स्यात् ॥१८॥

17-18. SATURN IN SAGITTARIUS: If Saturn occupies Sagittarius, one will be skilful in behaviour, teaching, vedic meaning, learning and denotation, (i.e. he will be best placed in these respects), be famous due to virtuous chil-

dren, family profession and his own virtues, will enjoy excellent affluence in his old age, will speak less, will have many names, and be soft in disposition.

Notes: With Saturn in Sagittarius or in Pisces one will be acquainted with kings, will possess excellent and faultless speaking power, be happy, will acquire wealth through his own progeny, be virtuous, will obtain a very favourable spouse and will favour widows and whores (vide *Jatakalankara* of Nataraja).

"*Abhida*" used by Kalyana Varma indicates 'denotation' one of the three powers of a word. That is a different aspect and for common application we can take a clue from Nataraja's statement as well as our present text that the subject will be in general a gifted speaker. "*Sangna*" means name and hence one may hope to be honoured with titles and the like. This also means intelligence. The sign of Jupiter denotes honour as well as intelligence. Saturn in this sign will thus be in a position to confer honour, intelligence etc.

Let us see how this planet posited in Sagittarius in an anxious mood to return home after many years will act for each ascendant:

Aries ascendant: With a strong Saturn, the native will have a happy and rich father, will have prosperous and happy progeny, will have many achievements to his credit, be exceedingly fortunate, religious, God-fearing and widely honoured. He will throughout enjoy good health. If Saturn is adverse these effects will be liable to alteration. Taurus ascendant: Fortunes will be limited. Expenses will be controlled but be on good accounts. He will suffer monetary adversities and reversals in education. If Saturn is well-connected with Karakas (indicators concerned) the adversities will be to a lesser degree. The planet Saturn will, however, being in the 8th as *Ayushkarka* will make great contribution to the longevity of the native. Gemini ascendant: Though marriage and wife's health stand to be affected, these can be easily overcome by the native, depend-

ing on the strength of and aspect of Saturn. An afflicted Saturn will make married life very miserable. There may be a chance of two marriages. Saturn in the 7th in a house of Jupiter, i.e. either in Sagittarius or in Pisces, will give an ugly and stout wife. Cancer ascendant: One will enjoy a long lease of life, will incur more expenses through his wife and will spend on evils. This placement indicates loss of brothers or no co-born and a poor wife. Leo ascendant: There may not be many children but one will surely obtain progeny, particularly sons. If Jupiter exchanges with Saturn, the former falling in Capricorn, there will be allround adversities in regard to children, money and longevity. So to say for a Leo native with Saturn in the 5th as Jupiter is in the 6th, these indications will greatly suffer. Virgo ascendant: Troubles to family properties and to own education will crop up. Progeny may be many and be well off. Libra ascendant: The native may not have good terms with his parents, be unfortunate, will lose his brothers/sisters and will enjoy only a moderate fortune. Even in respect of these limited fortunes, there will be obstacles. Scorpio ascendant: Earning of money will be with great difficulty and one will have a big face and will suffer ailments of eyes. He may go even illiterate if Saturn falls in Aries in Navamsa. Sagittarius ascendant: Though there may be health problems in childhood, one will flourish later on in the matter of health and be wealthy, fortunate and happy. Aquarius ascendant: He may suffer deafness and other afflictions to the ear. Financially one will gain and be happy with children. Pisces ascendant: One will be great, will earn a lot, be happy in profession and may be liable to suffer some reversals.

परयोषितक्षेत्राणां प्रभुः श्रुतिगुणीर्युतश्च बहुशिल्पः ।

श्रेष्ठश्च वंशजातैः पूज्यः परवृन्दसत्कृतः स्यातः ॥१६॥

स्नानविभूषणनिरतः क्रियाकलाज्ञः प्रवासशीलश्च ।

कोणे भूगमे जातः प्रजातशौर्योपचारः स्यात् ॥२०॥

19-20. SATURN IN CAPRICORN: If Saturn is posited at birth in Capricorn, the native will lord over the lands of

others' females, will be endowed with vedic knowledge, virtues and knowledge of many branches of fine arts, be excellent among his castemen, be honourable, will respect others, be famous, be interested in bathing and decoration, will be skilful in performance, will live in foreign places, be courageous and be polite in behaviour.

Notes: The native with Saturn in Capricorn or in Aquarius will enjoy the wealth of other women, will be a leader of city, village etc., be weak-sighted, dirty, will have lasting wealth and will enjoy. This is how Varaha Mihira and Gunakara describe the context. *Jatakalankara* by Nataraja states that the native will lead over beautiful towns and cities, will have small eyes, will suffer eye afflictions, will continue to earn wealth uninterruptedly, will spend, be of moderate height, be spiritual and be (yet) a thief. One can draw similarity in the statements of Varaha Mihira and Nataraja, the latter being no less an authority than other ancients, that the native will be a thief. Varaha Mihira uses a mild phrase, viz., "*Anyangana-vittachauryam*" meaning that the native will *steal* wealth of other women. So to say one will be a thief of wealth of others—about which there is no contradiction between the three, viz., Varaha Mihira, Gunakara and Nataraja. Kalyana Varma while dealing with Saturn in Capricorn uses the phrase "*Parayoshithkshetranam prabhuh*" which means: will lord over landed properties (or abodes) of females not of his own. This is the literal translation. From a practical point of view one should infer this that the native will corner the lands of other helpless women. This inference is more than fairly supported by the other three authorities.

As far as other indications are concerned, with Saturn's position in Capricorn one will have bad eye-sight, be *always* endowed with wealth (though there is no specific clue about one's being rich or poor in our text), be learned, excellent, honourable etc. Saturn being the owner of the zodiac's 10th house, his placement in own house will make one a success in his career. He will be more successful in his native land than in other places.

How Saturn in Capricorn acts upon each ascending sign may be understood from the following:

Aries ascendant: Primarily the native will confine to his own birth place for obtaining his livelihood. He will get Raja Yoga results in Sani dasa. His childhood will be spent happily with prosperous education. He will be free from diseases and will maintain a healthy body. Taurus ascendant: While the native will be generally fortunate he may lose his father early or will not be fortunate in that respect. This will be dependent on the disposition of the Sun. The native will also suffer loss of co-born. If the Moon is declining when Saturn is in Capricorn, the relationship with brother, friends etc., will not be smooth. Gemini ascendant: One will be long lived, will undergo many difficulties for livelihood, will be unlucky and will not have a happy family life. These adversities will not, however, take a very adverse turn. Cancer ascendant: This position is detrimental for the longevity of the spouse if Saturn is alone in the 7th. If he is helped by the Moon or Sun this affliction will be overcome while normally Saturn with the Sun or the Moon in the 7th is very bad. If Saturn is alone in the 7th the native will be very sickly and will suffer from one disease or the other from time to time. In a female's chart bleeding will be experienced. Leo ascendant: In the dasa of Saturn the native will gain wealth through enemies or from litigations. He will throughout be free from sickness. He will not be very intelligent and will live long. Virgo ascendant: The native will obtain twins with Saturn in the 5th. His children in general will be a source of concern with diseases. The native will be short of hearing or will suffer from some ailments of the ears. Moneywise, only moderate results will be experienced with susceptibility to loans. Libra ascendant: He will have a longliving mother and will respect her very much. He will be learned, skilful in business, will have protruding teeth, long hair and thick nails and will enjoy a very long span of life. Houses to be owned by such a native will normally be built-ones (i.e. old) and will not bear a good look. Scorpio ascendant: He will not be very learned, will not live with his father, will suffer on account of children

and will enjoy only moderate fortunes. The native's wife will suffer from disorders relating to breathing, lungs, breast etc. If Rahu joins Saturn in Capricorn the person will be lame. Sagittarius ascendant: He will be not very happy (but indeed not miserable) in his family life. He will acquire money with some difficulty. He will have two marriages. His wife will be harsh in speech and will not honour the elders in his family. Capricorn ascendant: He will severely undergo the three kinds of miseries in life (i.e. *Tapatraya* which denotes miseries of *Adhyatmika* type, *Aadhidaitika* type and *Aadhikbhautika* type). (The first relates to self (and the soul), the second to tutelary deity or caused by fate and the third to material kind caused by animals as pain. Every individual born in this world will have to undergo these sufferances or *Tapatraya* in varied degree and at various periods according to one's *poorvakarma*). The native will find his earnings in an employment but with obstacles. He will be sick and will be deprived of his parents. Raja Yoga results will, however, be experienced in Saturn dasa. Aquarius ascendant: He will acquire long living children. More expenses, financial difficulties, facial diseases etc., will also come to pass. Pisces ascendant: He will have a long living mother and will inherit some maternal property also. He will suffer great miseries in boyhood. He will himself enjoy good span of life.

बहूनृतः सुमहान् स्यान्मद्यस्त्रीव्यसनसम्प्रसक्तश्च ।
 धूर्तो वंचनशीलः कुसोहृदो हथतिदृढश्चण्डः ॥२१॥
 ज्ञानकथास्मृतिबाह्यः परारंगनार्थः सुकर्कशाभाषी ।
 रवितनये कुमभस्थे बहुक्रियारम्भकृतयत्नः ॥२२॥

21-22. SATURN IN AQUARIUS: If Saturn is in Aquarius, the native will be a great liar, be eminent, be addicted to women and wine, be wicked, crafty, will fall prey to evil friendship, be very ill-tempered, be averse to knowledge, conversation and traditional law, be addicted to other women, be harsh in speech and will attempt at many undertakings.

Notes: The views of *Jatakalankara*, *Hora Makaranda* and *Brihatjataka* for Saturn's placement in Aquarius are not different from those applicable to Capricorn, vide notes under the two previous slokas. Our author gives different results for Saturn's placement in Capricorn and Aquarius. Only evil results have been attributed to Saturn's placement in Aquarius by Kalyana Varma.

How each ascendant will stand to gain or lose with Saturn in Aquarius may be seen from the undermentioned results:

Aries ascendant: The native will stand to gain highly in his undertakings. He will not enjoy a happy married life and will suffer from disorders of stomach and anus. Taurus ascendant: Though he will have a prosperous career, he will sometimes greatly suffer adversities. He will incur litigations on account of paternal properties. Gemini ascendant: He will suffer miseries and be not happy with regard to father. This position will cause loss of co-born and will cause diseases of legs. An attack of paralysis will always have to be feared with Saturn in Aquarius. Cancer ascendant: Though married life will be strained with the native becoming a widower or a widow as the case may be, one will have a long lease of life. Life will be unfortunate and unhappy for the native. Financial problems will always be on the increase. Leo ascendant: Almost similar results will come to pass with the addition of the native getting addicted to whores, gambling and the like. Virgo ascendant: Financial problems will be plenty with a long lease of life. A disturbed married life will be evident. Libra ascendant: Progeny will be delayed but be surely acquired. One will acquire a life partner from a rich place. Financial losses are not ruled out. Scorpio ascendant: One will be learned, will suffer severe diseases like piles, rheumatism, swollen diaphragm and the like. Maternal happiness will lack if the Moon is simultaneously devoid of strength. Sagittarius ascendant: He will have a very rough voice which will not be pleasing to listen. He will have danger for his arms early in life. There will not be any happiness in the family of the

native. Capricorn ascendant: One will be wealthy and with a strong Jupiter his riches will be still greater. Saturn in Aquarius will give a long lease of life to this native but there will be some miserable events in life. Marriage will not be so happy with the scope of a second marriage not being ruled out. Aquarius ascendant: One will not fail to get Raja Yoga results from Saturn who may sometimes prove a *maraka* or may inflict some miseries equal to death. Such a native will lament over many deaths in the family. Pisces ascendant: Financial implications, involvement in monetary misappropriation, suffering severe health troubles etc., will come to pass.

प्रियं जश्चित्पविद्यः स वन्धुसुहृदां प्रधानशान्तश्च ।

संवर्धितार्थसुनयो रत्नपरीक्षासु कृतयत्नः ॥२३॥

धर्मव्यवहाररतो विनीतशीलो गुणः समायुक्तः ।

मोने भास्करतनये पश्चाद्भावास्पदं पुरुषः ॥२४॥

23-24. SATURN IN PISCES: If Saturn occupies Pisces at birth, one will be fond of Sacrifices and arts, be chief among his relatives and friends, be calm, will have increasing wealth, be skilful in policy-making, be capable of diamond testing, be virtuous, modest and will later on acquire an authoritative position.

Notes: While Keeranuru Nataraja treats Saturn in Sagittarius and Pisces alike, Kalyana Varma attributes specific effects for occupation of the two different signs. In the second quarter of sloka 24, we find the words "*paschadbhavaspadam*" which when properly rendered means that one will in the later part of life procure a position with authority. Pisces being the last sign of the zodiac and Saturn being a planet to give slow and steady effects, it aptly means that the person will receive the goods from Saturn not just in the beginning of life but later on. Some versions read this phrase as "*vishadam paschad bhavet purushah*" which hints at the possibility of administering poison (to somebody).

Remaining in Pisces Saturn bestows following effects for the various ascendants:

Aries ascendant: The native will gather abundant wealth but will lose everything on account of vices and evil expenses. He will suffer from severe eye defects. One born in day time will lose his father early while the one born in night time will get favourable results about his father. Taurus ascendant: Mentally a much distressed native is denoted. Positionally he will be happy and will earn much wealth. He will make money through business *via* sea (i.e. exports) and by water-related products, (*viz.* salt, fish, pearls, steamers and the like). Gemini ascendant: He will be an eminent person and will earn honours. He will be addicted to many a vice. His mother will be prone to risk from water. Cancer ascendant: He will be devoid of paternal happiness but will enjoy marital felicity. His wife will be stout, intelligent and lucky. Leo ascendant: He will not be successful in financial matters provided Jupiter or the Sun render help to Saturn. Virgo ascendant: One will procure a sick wife. There will be no happiness either in marriage or in respect of progeny. Libra ascendant: A long span of life, distress due to children and inharmony with co-born will follow. Saturn in the 6th for this ascendant will prove a boost for accumulating wealth. Scorpio ascendant: The native's children are greatly affected adversely. There will be heavy financial burdens and losses coupled with distress in married life. Sagittarius ascendant: One will receive high education and will be well placed in profession. Capricorn ascendant: One will have good conduct, philosophical disposition and wealth. Aquarius ascendant: Long life, financial prosperity etc., will come to pass followed by heavy expenses and losses. Pisces ascendant: Ill-health, lack of happiness, physical defects, grotesque growth etc., will be felt with Saturn in this ascendant.

कर्षणनिरतमथाद्यः गोमहिषाजाविसंयुतं धन्यम् ।
 सूर्येण दृश्यमानो जनयति कर्मोद्यतं सौरिः ॥२५॥

चपल नीचप्रकृतिं नीचविरुपांगनासु संसबतम् ।
शनिरिन्दुदृष्टमूर्तिः सुखधनरहितं नरं कुरुते ॥२६॥

प्राणिवधपरं क्षुद्रं कुरुते चोराधिपं सुविल्यातम् ।
प्रिययुवतिमांसपानं सौरो वक्षेक्षितः कुजभे ॥२७॥

आनृतिकमधर्मपरं बह्वाशं तस्करं प्रकाशं च ।
कौजे शनिर्जंदृष्टः सुखविभवविनाकृतं पुरुषम् ॥२८॥

सुखधनसौभाग्ययुतं नृपमन्त्रिणमग्रगं च सचिवानाम् ।
गुरुदृष्टो रवितनयः कुजगेहे मानवं कुरुते ॥२९॥

अतिच्चपलमतिविरुपं परांगनापण्ययुवतिसंसबतम् ।
कुजभवने भूगुदृष्टो जनयति रविजो विवर्जितं भोगैः ॥३०॥

25-30. SATURN IN ARIES/SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Saturn occupies a Rasi of Mars and is aspected by the Sun, one will be interested in agriculture, be very affluent, be endowed with cows, buffaloes and horses, be fortunate, and industrious. If by the Moon, he will be fickle-minded, base, will join mean and ugly women and be devoid of happiness and wealth. If by Mars, he will kill animals, be base, be a leader of robbers, be famous and be fond of (joining other) women, meat and wine. If by Mercury, he will be untruthful, not virtuous, will eat much, be a famous thief, and be devoid of happiness and riches. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with happiness, wealth and fortune, be a king's minister and be chief. If by Venus, he will be quite unsteady in disposition, very ugly, will join other women and courtesans and be bereft of pleasures.

Notes: Saturn's lonely position in Aries will make one poor but rich if in Scorpio (vide respective slokas of this chapter). If he is aspected by the Sun as stated in the present slokas one will be rich, as the Sun is a benefic for both the signs. The aspect of the Moon is equally favourable for both the signs. Without meaning any disrespect of Kalyana Varma, it is pointed out that the native will be

wealthy as the aspect of the Moon will be either from Taurus (when she is in exaltation) or from Libra (Saturn is favourable for Libra Janmarasi). There are of course bound to be some financial reversals, for Saturn in the 7th from the Moon is not conducive to lasting riches. Mercury's aspect is a felicious augury for wealth as well as that of Jupiter. The aspect of Venus will make one highly immoral.

स्फुटवाक्यं विगतधनं विद्वांसं परगृहेषु भोक्तारम् ।
रविणा दृष्टः सौरिः सितभे परिपेलवं पुरुषम् ॥३१॥

युवतिजनजनितसारं नृपमन्त्रिपुरस्कृतं युवतिकाम्तम् ।
शशिना दृष्टः सौरिः कुरुते सितभे कुटुम्बपरिवृत्तम् ॥३२॥

संग्रामकथाभिज्ञं संग्रामपलायिनं सुबहुवाक्यम् ।
भृगुभे कुजसन्दृष्टा जनधनपरिवेदितं सौरः ॥३३॥

नित्यं विहसनशीलं वलीवसमं युवतिसेवकं नीचम् ।
चुधदृष्टो रवितनयः शुक्रगृहे मानवं कुरुते ॥३४॥

परविषयदुखसुखिनं परकार्यकरं प्रियं च लोकस्य ।
कुरुते गुरुणा दृष्टो वातारं सोद्धमं सौरिः ॥३५॥

मद्यस्त्रीकृतसौख्यं रत्नानां भाजनं महासत्त्वम् ।
शुक्रगृहे सितदृष्टो जनयति सौरौ नृपतिदयितम् ॥३६॥

31-36. SATURN IN TAURUS/LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: Should Saturn be in a sign of Venus and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be clear in speech, will lose wealth, be a scholar, will eat in other's houses, and be weak in constitution. If by the Moon, he will gain wealth (सारम्) through women, will be honoured by ministers of kings, be dear to women, and be endowed with family. If by Mars, he will be skilful in war preparations but will be away from war, will speak much and be endowed with wealth and family. If by Mercury, he will always be joyfully disposed,

be equal to a neuter, will serve females and be base. If by Jupiter, he will share happiness and misery of others, will do others' jobs, be dear to people, charitable and industrious. If by Venus, he will be happy on account of women and wine (i.e. will enjoy these), be endowed with gems, be very strong and be dear to the king.

सुखरहितमथात्यतं धनरहितं धामिकं जितकोधम् ।

वलेशसहिष्णुं धीरं बुधभे रविवीक्षितः सौरिः ॥३७॥

नृपतुलयं स्त्रिघतनुं नारोभ्यः प्राप्तविभवसत्कारम् ।

स्त्रीणां वा कृत्यकरं सौरशचन्द्रेक्षितो बुधमे ॥३८॥

विख्यातमल्लमोहितमतिभारवहं तथा विकृतगात्रम् ।

रघिरांगवीक्षिततनुर्जनयति सौरो नरं बुधभे ॥३९॥

घनिनं नियुद्धकुशलं नृत्ताचार्यं च गीतकुशलं च ।

शिल्पकमतीव निपुणं बुधभे बुधवीक्षितः सौरः ॥४०॥

प्रात्यधिकं राजकुले सर्वगुणसमन्वितं सत्तमिष्टम् ।

गुणगुह्यधनं कुरुते गुरुणा दृष्टः शनैश्चारी ॥४१॥

स्त्रीमण्डनेषु कुशलं योगाचार्यमथ योगिनं वाऽपि ।

शुक्रेक्षितोऽर्कपुत्रः स्त्रीणामिष्टं नरं बुधभे ॥४२॥

37-42. SATURN IN GEMINI / VIRGO AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Saturn occupies a Rasi of Mercury at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be devoid of happiness and wealth, be virtuous, bereft of anger, will endure difficulties and be valorous. If by the Moon, he will be equal to a king, will possess a bright physique, will earn wealth and honour through women and will do women's jobs. If by Mars, he will be a famous boxer, be stupefied, will carry heavy loads and will possess an ugly body. If by Mercury, he will be rich, skilful in war, be a dance master, a skilful singer and an expert in arts. If by Jupiter, he will be trustworthy in the king's circle, will possess all kinds of (good) qualities, be liked by good men and will earn wealth

through his virtues. If by Venus, he will be skilful in beautifying women, be a teacher of Yogas, or a saint and be dear to the fair sex.

पित्रा रहितं बाल्ये विनपतिदृष्टः शनैश्चरः शशभे ।

धनसखदारविहीनं कदशनतुष्टं नरं पापम् ॥४३॥

जन्मनि मातुरनिष्टं धनवन्तं सहजपोडितं चैव ।

शशिदृष्टः शशिभवने दिनकरपुत्रो नरं कुरुते ॥४४॥

नृपतिसमणितविभवं विकलांगं कनकरत्नं सपरिवारम् ।

कुजदृष्टः शशिभवने कुबन्धुपत्नीरतं सौरिः ॥४५॥

निष्ठुरमतिप्रवाचं शमिताराति च वाम्भिकं चापि ।

जनयत्युत्तमचेष्टं दुष्टदृष्टो भास्करिः शशिभे ॥४६॥

क्षेत्रगृहाणां सुहृदां पुत्राणां भागिनं नरं कुरुते ।

धनरत्नदारवन्तं शशिभे गुरुवीक्षितः सौरः ॥४७॥

आयतकुलजातानां रूपविलासेः सुखेश्च रहितानाम् ।

कुरुते जन्म नाराणां भूगुदृष्टः कर्कटे सौरिः ॥४८॥

43-48. SATURN IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS:

If Saturn occupies Cancer at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will lose his father in his very boyhood, be bereft of wealth, wife and happiness, will eat bad food and be sinful. If by the Moon, he will be a source of evil to his mother, be wealthy and will be troubled by his co-born. If by Mars, he will enjoy king's wealth, be defective bodied, will possess gold and gems, be endowed with a family and will have a bad group of relatives and wife. If by Mercury, one will be hard-hearted, garrulous, will conquer his enemies, will show vanity and will do noble acts. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with lands, houses, friends, sons, wealth, gems and wife. If by Mercury, one will be hard-hearted, garrulous, will conquer his enemies, will show vanity and will do noble acts. If by Jupiter, he will be endowed with lands, houses, friends, sons, wealth, gems and wife. If by Venus, he is of a noble descent but will be

bereft of beauty, grace and happiness.

Notes: If the Sun aspects Saturn in Cancer it is inauspicious for the father of the native while the aspect from the Moon is adverse for mother.

सुखधनहीनमनार्थं प्रियान्तं पानसपतकुतनुं च ।
मृतकं दुःखिनमेकं सिहे सूर्येक्षितः सौरः ॥४६॥

मानारत्नद्वनानं युवतीनां भाजनं विपुलकोर्तिम् ।
शिशिरगुदृष्टः सिहे सौरो नृपवल्लभं पुरुषम् ॥५०॥

प्रतिदिनमटनमध्यं चोरं गिरिदुर्गंवासिनं कुद्रम् ।
मार्यापुत्रविहोनं सिहे सौरो रघिरदृष्टः ॥५१॥

नेकुतिकमलसमधनं स्त्रीकर्मकरं मलीमसं दीनम् ।
जनयति बुधेन दृष्टो दिनकरभवनाश्रितः सौरः ॥५२॥

प्रामपुरश्चेष्टीनां पुरोगमाद्यं च तुक्रवन्तं च ।
गुरुदृष्टः प्रात्ययिकं सिहे सौरः सुशीलं च ॥५३॥

युवतिद्वेष्यं कान्तं मन्थरसुखभागिनं धनसमृद्धम् ।
सुक्रेक्षितस्तु कुरुते मानुषैरेण रविसुतः स्वल्पम् ॥५४॥

49-54. SATURN IN LEO IN ASPECT OF OTHERS: If Saturn occupies the Sun-owned Rasi, and is aspected by the Sun himself, the native will be devoid of wealth, happiness and nobility, will be a liar and a drunkard, will possess a bad physique, be a servant and be very miserable. If by the Moon, he will enjoy abundant wealth, precious stones and women, be widely famous and be dear to the king. If by Mars, he will everyday move from place to place, be unfortunate, will live in fortresses and hills, be base and be bereft of wife and sons. If by Mercury, he will not be outspoken, be lazy, poor, will do females' job, be dirty and miserable. If by Jupiter, he will be chief and rich in his town or among his men, will be endowed with progeny and be trustworthy. If by Venus, he will be averse to women, be splendorous,

slow (or tardy), happy, rich and will attain a good end.

परपुत्राणां पितरं गुरुमे सूर्येक्षितः सौरः ।
तेष्यो धनं च लभते नाम स्थाति च पूजां च ॥५५॥

मातृरहितं सुशीलं नामद्रयसंयुतं रवेस्तनयः ।
कुरुते शशिना दृष्टो भार्यासुतवित्तसम्पन्नम् ॥५६॥

बात व्याधिगृहीतं लोकदृष्ट्यं च पारशीलं च ।
अुद्रं निन्दितशीलं गुरुमे भौमेक्षितः सौरः ॥५७॥

जनयति गुरुभवनस्यो नृपतिसयं सौख्यवन्तमाचार्यम् ।
मान्यं धनिनं सौम्यं सुभगं सौम्येक्षितः सौरः ॥५८॥

नृपति नृपतुल्यं वा मन्त्रिमय नायकं च सेनायाः ।
जनयति गुरुणा दृष्टः सर्वपिद्वर्जितं सौरः ॥५९॥

कुरुते हिमातृपितृकं विपिनाद्रिषु जीविनं विविधशीलम् ।
जनयति सितेन दृष्टो रवितनयः कर्मसम्पन्नम् ॥६०॥

55-60. SATURN IN JUPITER'S RASI AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Saturn occupies Sagittarius or Pisces at birth, in aspect to the Sun the native will be the father of others' children, and through these children he will attain wealth, name, fame and honour. If by the Moon, he will be bereft of mother, will have two names and be endowed with wife, children and wealth. If by Mars, he will be troubled by windy diseases, will dislike people, be sinful, mean, blameworthy etc. If by Mercury, he will be equal to a king, be happy, be a preceptor, be honourable, rich and fortunate. If by Jupiter, he will be a king or equal to a king or a minister or an army chief and be free from all kinds of danger. If by Venus, he will have two mothers and two fathers, will live in forests and hills, will be unsteady, and be endowed with many kinds of assignments.

Notes: In sloka 60 it is stated that Venus aspecting Saturn in a sign of Jupiter will indicate two mothers and

two fathers. This only means that the native will be brought up by such relatives who are equal to his mother and father. Alternatively, if Jupiter is indicative of a yoga for adoption the native may go in adoption whereby he will have father and mother again.

रोगिणमरूपभाष्यं परान्तभोगिनमतीव दुःखसहम् ।

अटनरतं भारसहं सौरः सूर्येक्षितः स्वगृहे ॥६१॥

चपलमसत्यं पापं मातुरनिष्टं प्रियानृतं स्वाढचम् ।

उत्पन्नाटनदुःखं स्वगृहे चक्रेक्षितः सौरः ॥६२॥

अतिशूरं विक्रान्तं विल्यातगुणं महाजनपुरोगम् ।

तीक्ष्णं साहसनिरतं स्वगृहे वक्रेक्षितः सौरः ॥६३॥

भारसहं तामसिकं शोभनमटनज्ञमल्पावितं च ।

धन्यं जनयति शनिभे बुधेन संवीक्षितः सौरः ॥६४॥

समुदितगुणं नरेन्द्रं नृपवंशकरं चिरायुषमरोगम् ।

त्रिदशगुरुरूष्टमूर्तिर्जनयति सौरः स्वगृहसंस्थः ॥६५॥

धनिनं परदाररतं सुभगं सुखिनं च वित्तवर्तं च ।

उत्पन्नपानभक्ष्यं स्वगृहे शुक्रेक्षितः सौरः ॥६६॥

61-66. SATURN IN OWN HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS: If Saturn is in Capricorn/Aquarius and is aspected by the Sun, he will be sick, will have an ugly wife, will eat other's food, be miserable, wandering in nature and will carry loads. If by the Moon, he will be fickle-minded, untruthful, sinful, will not have good terms with his mother, be rich and be sorrowful due to wandering. If by Mars, he will be very valorous, famous, be superior among great men and sharp. If by Mercury, he will carry loads, be clouded in mentality (or Tamasik in disposition), be good-looking, wandering-natured, learned, be not quite wealthy and be fortunate. If by Jupiter, he will be famous for his good qualities, be a king or be of royal scion, long-lived and be

free from diseases. If by Venus, he will be rich, addicted to other women, fortunate, happy and will enjoy food and drinks.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां साराबल्यां शनिचाराद्यायः ॥२६॥

Thus ends the 29th Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF SATURN IN VARIOUS RASIS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

UNIQUE CLASSIC

PHALA DEEPNIKA

(Original Text with Translation, Notes & Exhaustive Commentary in lucid English)

by

Dr G. S. Kapoor

Excellent Work on Predictive Astrology

अथ ग्रहभावफलाध्यायः ॥३०॥

Chapter 30

Effects of Planets in Bhavas

मूल्यदिवा पदार्था जायन्ते येन सर्वजन्तुनाम् ।
तस्मादधुनः वक्ष्ये भावाध्यायं विशेषेण ॥१॥

1. In order that the effects of physique etc., for the various human beings are understood, I explain below things relating to (various) *Bhavas* (of a horoscope) in a special manner.

Notes: In the earlier chapters the effects due to various planets in various *Rasis* and aspects thereto have been explained and now dealt with are the effects of each planet in various *bhavas*. Before arriving at the results of various positions one will have to make a meaningful mix of a planet's position in a sign, in a house and the aspect related to the context.

लग्नेऽकर्डल्पकचः क्रियालसमतिः क्रोधी प्रचण्डोन्नतो
मानी लोचनरूपकर्णशतनुः शुरोऽक्षमो निर्वृणः ।
स्फोटाक्षः शशिमे क्षिये स-तिमिरः सिंहे निशान्धः पुमान्
वारिश्चौषहृतो विनष्टतनयो जातस्तुलायां नरः ॥२॥

THE SUN IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 13)

2. **SUN IN ASCENDANT:** The Sun in the ascendant denotes that the native will have less hair (on the head), be lazy in function, given to anger, will have prominent personality, be honourable, will have weak sight and coarse physique, be courageous, impatient and unkind. If the ascendant is Cancer and is occupied by the Sun,

the native will have swollen eyes; if it be Aries ascendant with Sun therein, his sight will be weak and in Leo ascendant, the Sun makes him night-blind. One suffers poverty and loss of children if the Sun occupies Libra Ascendant.

Notes: Our commentary for the positions of planets in various bhavas owes its acknowledgement to authorities like Jeeva Natha, Jaya Deva, Chamatkara Chintamani, Jataka Parijata, Bhrigu Sutra, Hora Ratna, Manasagari, Phala Deepika, Jataka Sagara, Kheta Kautuka. Yavanas have specifically treated Bhava Phalas with reference to female births. Such notes have also been added in this context which are of course interchangeable for male nativities as well if applicable.

The native with the Sun in ascendant will be tall in stature, will be tormented on account of thoughts related to his wife and children, will suffer from windy and bilious diseases, will be happy in money matters (though there may be occasional debacles) and be happy. He will have less number of children and will suffer from ailments of eyes. He will be fond of quarrels, dance, literature etc., and be strong. He will have an emaciated body, bald head and reddish eyes. He will speak only when required. If the Sun is in Pisces as ascendant one will join many women; in Capricorn or in Aquarius as ascendant, he will be prone to heart diseases; in the signs of Venus identical with ascendant, he will suffer from severe eye diseases and if in Leo, Cancer or in Aries as ascendant, there will be nightblindness or a floral mark on the pupil. Some texts say that the Sun in the ascendant will not give progeny while Bhrigu says that in Virgo ascendant the Sun will, however, give female children. The Sun in the ascendant will afflict the virility of the native and hence with simultaneous affliction to Jupiter, progeny may not be begotten. Otherwise, with favourable Jupiter, the Sun is the ascendant will not totally deprive one of progeny.

In a female's chart, the Sun in the ascendant will cause her many diseases and will make her dependant on

others. She will be ungrateful, base and emaciated.

द्विपदचतुष्पदभागी मुखरोगी नष्टविभवसौख्यश्च ।
नृपचोरमुषितसारः कुटुम्बगे स्याद्रबौ पुरुषः ॥३॥

3. SUN IN 2nd: If the Sun is in the 2nd bhava, the native will be endowed with servants and quadrupeds, will suffer facial diseases, will be deprived of happiness and wealth and will lose money through royal displeasure or through thieves.

Notes: The native with the Sun in the 2nd will be wealthy, will have family problems will not enjoy much sexual pleasures, will have financial losses, be not well-related to his relatives, be sometimes very distressed, will have afflicted progeny, will frequently change his residence and will have checkered learning, afflicted speech, ugly hair, reddish eyes and small teeth. He will suffer facial diseases and will incur the wrath of the government. Many texts including *Brihat Jataka* attribute richness to the Sun's placement in the 2nd house. However, *Phala Deepika*, and Yavanas say that one will not be wealthy. Bhrigu Rishi indicates possible financial loss in the 25th year, and if the 2nd is identical with Aries/Leo, there will not be any loss. As per Vridha Yavanas, a female with the Sun in the 2nd will be devoid of wealth, good speech and friendliness. She will always be treacherous, fond of promoting disputes in the family and be not pious. (Such a woman may be liable to lose the confidence of her family members).

विक्रान्तो बलयुक्तो विनष्टसहजस्तृतीयगे सूर्ये ।
लोके मतोऽभिरामः प्राज्ञो जितद्वाटपक्षश्च ॥४॥

4. SUN IN 3rd: Should the Sun be in the 3rd bhava, the native will be valorous, strong, will lose co-born, be dear to people, goodlooking, very learned and will conquer his enemies.

Notes: One with the Sun in the 3rd will not be happy in regard to co-born. Bhrigu Maharshi adds that he will not even retain his elder brothers, which is confirmed by Parashara also.

He will achieve easy success in litigations, be wealthy, be highly inimical to brothers, intelligent, very learned, famous, eloquent in speech, liberal, devoid of sickness, but will suffer difficulties of health in his 4th, 5th, 8th and 12th years. He will be brought up by another female equal to his mother. If a female has the Sun in the 3rd, she will be ever devoid of happiness, devoid of sickness, be beautiful and will have prominent and stout breasts.

वाहनबन्धुविहीनः पीडितहृदयश्वतुर्थके सूर्ये ।
पितृगृहधननाशकरो भवति नरः कुनृपसेषी च ॥५॥

5. SUN IN 4th: Should the Sun be in the 4th bhava, the native will be devoid of conveyances and relatives, will suffer heart diseases, will destroy paternal house and wealth and will serve a bad king.

Notes: "Will serve a bad king" denoted in the text should mean that one with the Sun in the 4th will serve a bad employer.

The Sun in the 4th house will acquire a job with great prosperity. One will be insulted by enemies, will lose in litigations, will lack amity with brothers and other relatives, will never be peaceful, will fall in bad friendship, will not be financially happy, will not stick to one place, will diminish his wealth, be addicted to whores, will lack paternal happiness, be a discredit to the family, be not endowed with conveyances, landed properties and the like, will not have a worthy history, will have defective limbs, will long to have a beautiful wife, will lose some children and will be very beautiful to attract women. In the case of a female, the Sun in the 4th will make her sick, ugly-teethed, devoid of splendour and happiness and go against many.

सुखसुतवित्तविहीनः कर्षणगिरिदुर्गं सेवकश्चपलः ।
मेधावी बलरहितः स्वल्पायुः पञ्चमे तपने ॥६॥

6. SUN IN 5th: If the Sun occupies the 5th bhava, the native will be bereft of happiness, sons and wealth, will live by husbandry, will move in hills and fortresses, be fickle-minded, scholarly, devoid of strength and be short-lived.

Notes: The Sun in the 5th will afflict the progeny on which many authorities are unanimous. Some say he will lose the first son while some say he will have only one issue. Yet some declare he will be devoid of happiness on account of progeny. In summary there will be loss of issue or miserable children or delayed birth of children. The placement of the Sun in 5th is harmful for progeny in some form or other. "He will be so intelligent that he can understand anything and everything on the earth." He will be particularly skilful in Mantra Sastra and will derive great pleasures in cheating others. He will not have much wealth and will be wandering in lonely places, will steal others' articles and be irreligious.

Kheta Kautuka is the lonely popular work to say that the native will be foolish while others praise the native's wisdom. He will have a second marriage also. His death will be through diseases of the belly, liver and spleen, heart defects and the like. A female with the Sun in the 5th will honour her parents, will have few children, will have prominent face and teeth, be eloquent in speech and will follow religious discipline.

While a moveable sign is on the ascendant: If the Sun occupies the 5th and be in a movable Navamsa, he will lose his father at the age of 12 and in a fixed Navamsa, the death of father will come at 36 while the Sun in a dual Navamsa, will cause early exit of father apart from danger to his own son when his child is 4. Without reference to the ascendant being movable etc., if the Sun is in the 5th identical with a malefic's Navamsa as his sign dispositor is weak, predict danger to father at the age of 17.

प्रबलमदनोदराग्निर्वलवान् पृष्ठं स्त्रमाश्रिते मानौ।
श्रीमान् विष्ण्यातगुणो नृपतिर्बा दण्डनेता वा ॥७॥

7. SUN IN 6th: If the Sun is in the 6th at birth, the native will be very libidinous, will have powerful digestive fire (i.e. capable of digesting fast), be strong, affluent, famous for virtues and be either a king or an army chief.

Notes: If the Sun is in the 6th house, one will have loss of cousins. While *Chamatkara Chintamani* denotes that the native will destroy his enemies. Sage Bhrigu says there will be increase of enemies. (Both are possible.) Financial success, disease of the eyes in the 20th year, reputation, happiness, affectionate disposition etc., will follow. He will spend his money to save others from legal punishments. He will spend for friends in general. There will be evils for the mother's family (i.e. maternal uncle and other such relatives). He will be subjected to danger from quadrupeds. He will lose on account of thefts. He will be of yogic disposition, be intelligent, will keep his brothers and relatives happy, be emaciated, very beautiful in appearance, will inherit through maternal relatives, be close to the king, will gather lands and other properties, will keep up his promise, will gain through his own sons, be happy at the prosperity of his progeny and will help even his enemies and thereby derive satisfaction. He will suffer breakage of teeth by wood or by stone. He will incur pains in legs and his end will come through poison, weapon, thirst, hunger, enemies and vices. A female with the Sun in the 6th will be eminent, be devoid of enemies, beautiful, virtuous and fortunate.

निःश्रीकः परिमूतः कुशरीरो व्याधिः पुमान् द्यूने।
नृपदन्धनसन्तप्तोऽमार्गरतो युवतिविद्वेषी ॥८॥

8. SUN IN 7th: If the Sun is posited in the 7th, the native will be poor, insulted, will suffer bodily diseases, royal displeasures and imprisonment, will take to bad ways and will not be well-disposed to his wife.

Notes: Almost every authority declares that the Sun in the 7th is not congenial for a smooth married life. One will incur grief on account of his spouse, will incur physical distress and mental worries. Due to fear of others, he cannot even sleep peacefully. He will gain in a limited way in his undertakings. He will consider females to be everything in this world and will remain sexually tormented. He will have fear from governmental circles and from enemies. Though he will merge himself in the thoughts about fair sex, no woman will bother for him. He will have limited progenic happiness. He will indulge in sinful acts, be sick, will have a damaged body due to excessive sexual enjoyment with many females and will eat anything available. He will not derive much physical pleasures from his own wife. He will enter into quarrels with his wife within a single moment purposelessly. If the Sun is in the 7th house with Saturn, his wife remains distressed due to unfruitful sexual thoughts. If the Sun is in the 7th identical with a malefic's sign, dual marriage will occur. If it be Libra, he will undergo many kinds of miseries. A female with the Sun in the 7th will be bereft of respect for her husband, be devoid of every kind of happiness, be always irascible, phlegmatic, sinful and ugly.

विकलनयनोऽस्तमस्ये धनसुखहीनोऽल्पजीवितः पुरुषः ।
भवति सहस्रमयूले स्वभिमतजनविरहसन्तप्तः ॥६॥

9. SUN IN 8th: If the Sun occupies the 8th bhava, the native will have deformed eyes, be devoid of wealth and happiness, be short lived and will suffer separation from his relatives.

Notes: With the Sun in the 8th house, one will always undergo miseries, will establish relationship with women of foreign origin, will lose his wealth in thefts, will face severe and secretive dangers, will have a beautiful physique akin to that of (waxing) moon, will incur financial dangers from all sides and will befriend neighbouring females. He will suffer from piles, weak sight and physical distress. He will

contact incurable venereal diseases. He will always fight with others. He will have a short life, few friends and will have some wealth. He will not be steady in his career. He will have limited progeny but be a skilful astrologer. A female with the Sun in the 8th will have poor and miserable relatives, will indulge in irreligious activities, be miserable and will suffer from severe tumours.

धनपुत्रमित्रभागी द्विजदेवतपूजनेऽतिरक्तश्च ।
पितृयोषिद्विषेषी नवमे तपने सततः स्थात ॥१०॥

10. SUN IN 9th: If the Sun occupies the 9th bhava, the native will be endowed with wealth, children and friends, will be very interested in worshipping gods and Brahmins, will not be well-disposed towards his father and wife and be not calm.

Notes: One with the Sun in the 9th will be wicked, showy, will not be interested in doing any auspicious acts, be not well related to his co-born, be not learned, be devoid of good conduct, and be liable to lose his father early. He will be endowed with wealth and progeny. His children will be quite virtuous. He will be inimical to maternal relatives. He will change his religion and enter a new religion. He will be long-lived. He will face many obstacles in his undertaking and will enjoy others' wealth. He will seek carnal pleasures during day time. One of the children will become famous through musical accomplishments. The native will be extremely intelligent if the Sun occupies a benefic's Navamsa. If the Sun is conjunct Rahu in the 9th one will be troubled by base deities, will have enmity with parents, wife etc., will patronise the children of others and that of his paternal uncle, will live with whores, will have many daughters, and will have a beautiful face and good learning. If the Sun being in the 9th and falls in the 8th Navamsa there will be penury, grief and enmity with his own people. If the Sun is in the 9th with the lord of the 9th, *with strength*, there will be unhappiness and fortunes till the end of life. The Sun alone in the 9th will cause evils to father at the age of

1. 18, 24, 26 or 30. For a Leo native if the Sun is in the 9th in Bharani 3rd quarter (i.e. in **Libra Navamsa**), the mother will be *long-lived* but the native will not have a happy loaf of bread and will not derive good effects in general. As the Sun is in the 9th in general while the 9th lord is in exaltation or in good divisions one will enjoy royal fortunes and be akin to a king. In a female's nativity, the Sun in the 9th will deprive her of fortunes, wealth and health. She will suffer from severe diseases.

अतिमतिरतिविभवत्तो धनवाहनवन्धुपुत्रवान् सूर्ये ।
सिद्धारम्भः शूरो दशमेऽधृष्यः प्रशस्यश्च ॥११॥

11. SUN IN 10th: Should the Sun be in the 10th bhava, the native will be extremely intelligent, rich, strong and will be endowed with conveyances, relatives and sons, will succeed in his undertakings, be valorous, unconquerable and great.

Notes: The Sun in the 10th will give a position equal to a king. The native will be separated from his near and dear. His mother will contact many kinds of illnesses. He will be wealthy, happy in regard to his father, be very learned, famous, strong, pure, liberal and happy. He will be interested in music and dances. He will suffer illness in the later part of his life. He will, however, have mental worries throughout. A female with the Sun in the 10th will always indulge in mean acts, be lazy and wicked.

संचयनिरतो बलवान् द्वेष्यः प्रेष्यो विभूत्यश्च ।
एकादंशो विधेयः प्रियरहितः सिद्धकर्मा च ॥१२॥

12. SUN IN 11th: Should the Sun be in the 11th bhava, one will be interested in gathering money, be strong, will hate others, be devoid of servants, be himself a servant, be devoid of affection, be modest and will be successful in undertakings.

Notes: If the Sun occupies the 11th house, one will acquire a kingly position with power, will destroy his ene-

mies with his own valour, will incur grief on account of progeny, will gain in many ways, be *satwic* in disposition, virtuous, wise, will have knowledge of music, be very wealthy and be so pleasing in appearance that cute dames will lose their hearts for him and be after him. He will acquire a beautiful wife. He will live long, be devoid of grief, will acquire sudden wealth and be very opulent. If the Sun be in the 11th in a female's radix, she will acquire sons and grandsons, will conquer her five senses, be skilful in many arts, be patient in disposition and be honoured by her relatives.

**विकलशरीरः काणः पतितो बन्ध्यापतिः पितुरमित्रः ।
द्वादशसंस्ये सूर्ये बलरहितो जायते क्षुद्रः ॥१३॥**

13. SUN IN 12th: If the Sun is in the 12th bhava at birth, he will have a deformed physique, be one-eyed, fallen (in moral sense), will marry a barren lady, be inimical to his father, weak and mean.

Notes: If the Sun is in the 12th house at birth one will be devoid of wealth, will have difficulties from paternal relatives, be successful in winning his enemies, will indulge in irreligious activities, will have defective limbs, be endowed with sons, will spend on vices, be libidinous, be a womanizer, be inimical to his own father, will kill birds and cows (or quadrupeds), will be poor, will suffer diseases of eyes, liver etc., will wander in foreign places, and will attain the world of Manes on death. A female with the Sun in the 12th will spend on evil fronts, be immodest, spendthrift, be a drunkard, be malicious and impure.

वाक्षिण्यरूपधनभोगगुणः प्रधान-
इचन्द्रे कुलोरवृषभाजगते विलग्ने ।
उन्मत्त नीचबधिरो विकलश्च मूकः
क्षीणे नरो भवति शेषगृहे विशेषात् ॥१४॥

THE MOON IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 25)

14. MOON IN ASCENDANT: The Moon in the ascendant identical with Cancer, Taurus or Aries indicates that the native will be liberal, beautiful, rich and enjoying pleasures greatly. Should the ascendant be other than these, the native will be intensely passionate, base, deaf, distressed, dumb and will decline (in prosperity).

Notes: The placement of Moon in the ascendant is praised by Narayana Bhatta and Jeevanatha only in case of Taurus, Aries and Cancer, as done by Kalyana Varma.

As per Jayadeva, the Moon in Cancer ascendant will make one happy and in Taurus or in Aries quite wealthy.

In general context it is stated that the Moon in the ascendant will make one cunning, short-statured, valorous, happy, like curd and ghee, interested in astrology, famous in the later part of life, subject to perils four times in life and disbelieve his wife.

In a female's nativity, if increasing Moon is in the ascendant she will be beautiful. Waning Moon will make her thin, poor, sick, argumentative and dirty.

अतुलितसुखमित्रयुतो धनेश्च चन्द्रे द्वितीयराशिःते ।
सम्पूर्णेऽतिधनेशो भवति नरोऽल्पप्रलापकरः ॥१५॥

15. MOON IN THE 2nd: Should the Moon be in the 2nd bhava, the native will enjoy incomparable happiness and friends and be wealthy. If the said Moon be full, the native will be very affluent and will speak less.

Notes: If the Moon is in the 2nd house, one will be plentiful in wealth and grains, be physically sound, will spend his time joyously with females, will have less interest in his family, be famous and will be so charming as to attract even angels. Goddess Lakshmi will happily dwell in his house. He will be wise, will have defective speech and will be honoured by king. According to *Jataka Ratna* such a native will lose money on account of his sisters and daughters.

A female with the Moon in the 2nd house will be wealthy, be modest, amicable to her husband and justly disposed.

It is advisable to evaluate the results due to the Moon in the above context, or in any context, with reference to her *Paksha Bala* etc. Otherwise, one will be misled.

आतृजनाश्चपणी रो मुदान्वितः सहजे बलिनि ।
चन्द्रे भवति च शूरो विद्यावस्त्रान्सङ्ग्रहणशीलः ॥१६॥

16. MOON IN THE 3rd: Should the Moon be in the 3rd bhava, the native will protect his co-born, be always delighted, valorous and will be endowed with learning, robes and food.

Notes: Should the Moon be in the 3rd house, one will enjoy happiness with beautiful women, will acquire wealth with his own valour, be very virtuous, pious, learned sensuous, phlegmatic and important in his race. He will cause pains to living beings, will prattle and will be interested in literature etc. Vaidyanatha, however, declares that he will not be wealthy while *Jataka Ratna* states that the native will have two brothers and three sisters all of whom will be sound in health. Bhrigu Rishi states that one with the Moon in 3rd will be windy, will not acquire required food, and be unfortunate. He adds that the native will incur royal wrath at the age of 24 and later on will lose his wealth. As per a Tamil authority he will acquire many houses and conveyances, be very intelligent, very affectionate to his children, very affluent and will acquire a charming female. A female with the Moon in the 3rd house will be phlegmatic, windy, harsh and miserly.

बन्धुपरिच्छदवाहनसहितो दाता चतुर्थे चन्द्रे ।
जलसंचारानुरतः सुखासुखोत्कर्षपरिमुक्तः ॥१७॥

17. MOON IN THE 4th: If the Moon be in the 4th bhava, the native will be endowed with relatives, paraphernalia,

and conveyances, be charitable, fond of travelling by water and will neither be very happy nor be miserable (i.e. will have balanced combination of these).

Notes: The words "Sukhaasukhotkarsha parimuktah" find different expressions in different versions. Our version means that one will be free from the excess ('utkarsha') of happiness and unhappiness. So to say, he will have a balanced position in regard to this aspect and will be generally happy. He may yet be miserable but not verily.

When the Moon is in the 4th house, one will gain position through relatives, be a king's treasurer (i.e. will occupy good positions in banks, financial institutions etc.), will not be very happy in boyhood but will be later on happy with his family members, be learned, addicted to women, endowed with various kinds of wealth, will please the fair sex, will eat non-vegetarian items and will live in beautiful abodes. (One may be always sick if the Moon is not strong being in the 4th house.)

His business will be in fish products, pearls, conch etc., and through water. This is more certain if the 4th house happens to be Cancer, Scorpio, first half of Capricorn or Pisces. He may become a temple priest to earn his livelihood. *Bhrigu Sutras* declares that he will be enthroned. So to say, in modern days he will occupy ministerial and other similar positions. Weak Moon in the 4th will cause diseases to the mother of the native.

In a female's nativity if the Moon is in the 4th house one will be very happy, will beautify herself richly, be firm in disposition, will take to virtuous means, will abundantly enjoy pleasures, be well-disposed towards elders and be pious.

चन्द्रे भवति न शूरो विद्यावस्त्रान्सङ् ग्रहणशीलः ।
बहुतनयसौम्यमित्रो मेधावी पञ्चमे तीक्ष्णः ॥१८॥

18. MOON IN THE 5th: Should the Moon be in the 5th bhava, the native will be timid in disposition, will earn

learning, clothes and food, will have many sons and friends, be a scholar and be passionate.

Notes: In regard to the Moon's position in the 5th house, Varaha Mihira, Kalyana Varma, Mantreswara, Jayadeva, Kasinatha etc., have used the word 'Suta' denoting sons. It is said by these slokas that one will have many sons. In actual practice and responding to common logic, the Moon in the 5th gives more daughters than sons. Throughout the parlance of astrology, the expression 'son' does not expressly exclude, however, obtainment of female progeny. This expression was being used those days as more importance was given to one's having sons to save him from being thrown into the hell called गुरु Garga specially says that one with the Moon in the 5th will have only daughters and be devoid of a male issue, see "Pan-chame Rajaninathah Kanyayamaputrakam..."

One with the Moon in the 5th will unfailingly obtain excellent progeny, will receive a deity's blessings by *upasana*, will gain through his wife, will lend money on usury and prosper, be highly intelligent, fortunate, sick, horrible-faced, will obtain a devoted wife, be wealthy and will acquire two wives. He will gain through quadrupeds, milk etc., will feed many, and will involve in research work. The native's wife will have a natal mark between her breasts. Only one child is retainable with the Moon in the 5th. (This should be applied only when the Moon is devoid of strength or with malefic aspects. Otherwise there will be many children). A lady with the Moon in the 5th will obtain many children, be devoted to her husband, be very virtuous, beautiful and agreeable to all.

बष्ठे नर उदरभवं रोगैः सम्पीडितो भवति ।
रजनिकरे स्वल्पायुः बष्ठगते भवति संक्षीणे ॥१६॥

19. MOON IN THE 6th: If the Moon be in the 6th bhava, the native will suffer stomachial diseases. If it be the weak Moon, he will be short lived.

Notes: Whatever be the valour of enemies one with the

Moon in the 6th will always conquer them. They will not raise their heads again before the native. The subject will not have happy relations with his mother. Neither she will be happy. He will incur diseases of stomach, eyes, mind etc. He will be emaciated, miserly and unfruitful. Varaha Mihira says that the native will not have much sexual appetite. Vaidyanatha is specific in saying that weak Moon reduces longevity and Full Moon increases longevity—if in the 6th.

The Moon in the 6th is not congenial for paternal happiness. His maternal uncle will have loss of children or will have only female issues. His maternal aunt will become a widow. A female with the Moon in the 6th will have mean conduct, be treacherous, fickle minded, weak-bodied and will join evil friends.

सौम्यो धृष्टः सुखितः सुशरीरः कामसंयुतो द्यूने ।
दन्त्यहगादितदेहः कृष्णे संजायते शशिनि ॥२०॥

20. MOON IN THE 7th: If the Moon is in the 7th bhava, the native will be amiable, happy, will possess a good physique and be sensuously disposed. If the weak Moon be so posited, the native will be pitiable and sick.

Notes: If the Moon is in the 7th one will be happy with his wife, will earn wealth in business in foreign places, will enjoy food with women, will sexually enjoy many supreme women, will be very sensuous and be liberal. Meena Raja says that difficulties akin to death will come to pass in the 15th year. According to *Sukra Jataka* one will have many wives. There is difference of opinion among the various authors inasmuch as some say there will be wealth with this placement while yet others say this position will cause poverty. It obviously depends on the state and lordship of the Moon.

Jataka Sagara states that one with the Moon in the 7th will acquire an excellent wife who will, however, be sickly, will gather abundant wealth, be famous, interested in music and will not be infamous (or be not humiliated) till the end of life.

A female with the Moon in the 7th will be affluent, devoted to her husband, splendorous and eloquent.

अतिमतिरतितेजस्वी याधिविबन्धकपितदेहः ।
निधनस्थे रजनिकरे स्वत्पायुर्भवति संक्षीणे ॥२१॥

21. MOON IN THE 8th: If the Moon is in the 8th bhava, the native will be very intelligent, very splendorous, and will suffer from diseases. If the Moon be weak, he will be short lived.

Notes: Narayana Bhatta and Jeevanatha say that one will suffer from severer than the severest of diseases and will be attended to by many doctors if the Moon is in the 8th house. This follows that one will be ever sick and will always need medical attention and medicines. He will be always poor, quite intelligent, learned and will suffer from diseases of the eyes and epilepsy. He will not have firm livelihood and will be wandering hither and thither. He will not enjoy much conjugal happiness. For a day birth Sukla paksha (increasing Moon) and for night birth Krishna Paksha (declining Moon) in the 6th/8th respectively will protect the native akin to his mother. In a female's radix if the Moon be in the 8th, she will be blameworthy, will have sick eyes/breasts/vagina, be ugly and will contact diseases of various kinds.

देवतपितृकार्यपरः सुखधनमतिपुत्रसंपन्नः ।
युवतिजननयनकांतो नवमे शशिनि प्रजायते मनुजः ॥२२॥

22. MOON IN THE 9th: If the Moon is in the 9th bhava, the native will be devoted to divine and paternal assignments, will be endowed with happiness, wealth, intelligence and sons and will attract the fair sex.

Notes: If the Moon is in the 9th house one will be honoured by all including his enemies. His valour and health will wax and wane like the Moon's rays. He will have a beautiful face akin to the full Moon. He will be wealthy,

virtuous, endowed with wife and children and will gain abundantly in the 24th year of his age. Full Moon will confer fortunes to the native and a long lease of life to his father. According to Garga, one with the Moon being strong in the 9th will be fortunate in the middle of his life and will be devoted to his father and weak Moon will totally destroy the native. The Moon in the 9th will give a jocular disposition and skill in three languages. A female with the Moon in the 9th will be endowed with abundant gold and wealth, be supreme in the family, virtuous and truthful.

अविवादी कर्मणः सिद्धारमभश्च धनसमृद्धश्च ।
क्षुचिरतिक्तोऽय दशमे शूरो दाता भवेच्छशिनि ॥२३॥

23. MOON IN THE 10th: If the Moon occupies the 10th bhava, the native will not suffer grief, be dutiful, successful in his undertakings, affluent, pure, very strong, valorous and charitable.

Notes: If the Moon be in the 10th at the time of one's birth, he will be fortunate, wealthy, happy with relatives, will gain from the king, will enjoy physical pleasures with many women, be a successful householder, will have increasing and decreasing wealth, will not enjoy good terms with his first child, will gain through his in-laws, be very highly learned and will head a religious institution. If there are other afflictions, the native will lose his mother in the 10th month vide *Jataka Sagara*. According to Jaageswara one will gain through conducting brothel houses. A female with the Moon in the 10th will be fortunate and happy.

धनवान् ब्रह्मसुतमागो बह्वायु स्विष्टमृत्यवर्गश्च ।
इन्द्री भवेत्मनस्त्वी तीक्ष्णः शूरः प्रकाशश्च ॥२४॥

24. MOON IN THE 11th: Should the Moon occupy the 11th bhava, the native will be wealthy, will have many sons, be long-lived, will have attendants to serve, be intelligent, sharp, valorous and splendorous.

Notes: Should the Moon be in the 11th one will be happy, wealthy, fortunate, be honoured by the king, will face failures in his undertakings, will obtain a son in his 50th year, be famous, endowed with conveyances and palacial buildings, will have more daughters, be intelligent, very learned, long lived and will keep some hidden wealth. In a female's nativity, if the Moon is in the 11th house, she will be devoid of sickness and be happy.

द्वेष्यः पतितः क्षुद्रो नयनरुगार्तोऽलसो भवेद्विकलः ॥
चन्द्रे तथान्यजातो द्वादशगे नित्यपरिभूतः ॥२५॥

25. MOON IN THE 12th: If the Moon occupies the 12th bhava, the native will be odious, be fallen in moral sense, be mean, will suffer eye diseases, be indolent, distressed (or deformed), is born of other's loins and will be insulted at all times.

Notes: If the Moon be in the 12th house at the time of birth one will have many enemies, will suffer from ailments of eyes, indigestion etc., will have mental worries, expenses on religious and auspicious activities (civil expenses are also indicated by the author of *Kheta Kautuka*), will incur unhappiness through the relatives of his parents, will feel demoralized during coition, be very sinful, addicted to intoxicants, be mean among his family members, will cause troubles to living beings, will not have good terms with his friends, be indolent, humiliated, will live in foreign places (out of miseries), be very irascible, emaciated, weak, addicted to mean professions, will suffer separation from his wife frequently, will lose his virility, be one eyed, will suffer financial losses, will eat bad food, will many times be deprived of food (out of poverty), and be foolish. He will have risk from water in his 45th year. There is, however, an authority to state that the Moon in the 12th will cause prosperity in the later part of life. Frequent misunderstandings with spouse will be experienced. *Jyotisha Kalpataru* states that one with the Moon in the 12th will not have much appetite while *Kasinatha* of *Lagna Chandrika* indi-

cates a voracious eater. The former view is more acceptable. A female in whose radix the Moon is relegated to the 12th will be a spendthrift and will not enjoy much wealth.

In the above, effects like 'one-eyed', 'illegal birth' etc., should be carefully applied after taking other relative factors into consideration.

**कूरः साहसनिरतः स्तब्धोऽल्पायुः स्वमानशौर्यवृत्तः ।
क्षतगात्रः सुशरीरो वक्ते लग्नाश्रिते चपलः ॥२६॥**

MARS IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 37)

26. MARS IN ASCENDANT: If Mars occupies the ascendant, the native will be cruel, adventurous, dullwitted, shortlived, honourable, courageous, will have an injured physique, be attractive in appearance and sickle minded.

Notes: If Mars be in the ascendant, one will have fear or danger from wood, fire, weapons etc., will lose his wife and other relatives, will face failures in his undertakings though he is synonymous of a lion in valour, be ever distressed, be a liar, will join other females, will have wounds and scars on his physique, be a talebearer, will have a thin body, sickle minded, will join mean men, be always unhappy, sinful, belligerent, will suffer from diseases of blood, diseases of anus, itch in navel, pains in waist, windy disorders, venereal diseases, ulcers in the private parts and the like. He will not firmly be in one place, be inimical to all, will always suffer separation from his family, will incur the wrath of the government, will be addicted to eating meat etc., will find faults with his own wife, be ever fond of sex, be proud assuming that none would equal him, and will not honour his father's words. There is an authority, however, to state that with Mars in the ascendant one will be blessed by the benign looks of both Saraswati (the Goddess of Learning) and Lakshmi (the Goddess of Lucre) (against the common belief that lucre and learning do not go together). He will further be skilful in music.

If Mars occupies the ascendant of a female, she will suffer from severe blood diseases, be devoid of efficacy, be discarded by her husband, be unfortunate and proud. Thus, Mars is not a welcome planet in the ascendant of either a female or a male for a smooth married life.

अधनः कदशनतुष्ट पुरुषो विकृताननो धनस्थाने ।
कुजनाश्रयश्च रुधिरे भवति नरो विद्यया रहितः ॥२७॥

27. MARS IN 2nd: Just as the proverbial garland is held namesake by the monkey around its neck (without any use) one with Mars in the 2nd will behave with his family and wealth. By this, Narayana Bhatta indicates that the native will not derive use of wealth and family. He will misuse these. He will not eat good food. He will be without any wealth, be merciless, inimical, be not interested in any of his work, be truthful, will have sons, will suffer eye defects, will join bad men, will have wounds on face, eyes, ears and shoulders, and misunderstandings with his female, will face loss of wealth, will be intelligent, be always worried, will suffer grief on account of progeny, will have obstacles in learning, and will have to face many problems on account of his wife's health. If Mars happens to be in the 2nd house in identical with Scorpio or Capricorn, (ascendant being Libra or Sagittarius), one will suffer diseases of the teeth and eyes, fear from government and thefts. Mars in the 2nd in general will deprive one of carnal pleasures (apparently from wife as otherwise he will be addicted to many females) and will cause wife to predecease, if malefics aspect the 2nd. A woman with Mars in the 2nd will be very sensuous, will undergo many miseries, be sickly and devoid of wealth.

शूरो भवत्यधृष्यो भ्रातृवियुवतो मुदान्वितः पुरुषः ।
भूपूत्रे सहजस्थे समस्तगुणभाजनं ख्यातः ॥२८॥

28. MARS IN 3rd: If Mars be in the 3rd bhava, the native will be courageous, inconquerable, bereft of co-born,

be delighted, will have all virtues and be famous.

Notes: If Mars be in the 3rd house, one will be free from diseases, be ever successful, will receive honours from government (or the king), be very religious, very rich, mild, valorous, crafty, famous, and will be devoid of fraternal happiness. Varaha Mihira denotes a wise person with Mars in the 3rd. One will be happy, sensuous and be strong. Possible diseases with Mars in the 3rd are breaking of bones, fear from poison, burns, ear afflictions, insatiable thirst etc. Garga specifically says that the native will acquire two charming sisters only to lose them and two other brothers will die due to hit by weapons. It follows that ordinarily the co-born are susceptible to perils. Saunaka Hora declares that if malefics be in the third along with Mars or aspected powerfully by Mars, the native will first acquire a daughter followed by sons. If this occurs in a Rasi of Saturn, i.e., Sagittarius or Scorpio ascending with malefics in the third and Mars so related as above, there will be abortions to the native's wife. It follows that Mars related to third house has a say on progeny as well. Bhrigu Maharsht hints at the possibility of the native's wife being corrupt in character. He adds that if a node joins, the native himself will go after prostitutes. A female with Mars in the 3rd house will always be fortunate, virtuous, liked by her relatives, interested in virtuous people, devoid of sickness and be very efficacious.

बन्धुपरिच्छदरहतो भवति चतुर्थं वाहनविहीनः ।
अतिदुःखः संतप्तः परगृहवासी कुजे पुरुषः ॥२६॥

29. MARS IN THE 4th: If Mars is posited in the 4th bhava, the native will be devoid of relatives, paraphernalia and conveyances, be very miserable, will live in others' houses and be distressed.

Notes: Narayana Bhatta is emphatic on even other planets becoming unfavourable if Mars is in the 4th. That is, if Mercury is in the 4th, he destroys the benevolent tendencies of even other heavenly bodies. The splendour of the

other planets ranging from the Sun will be futile before a single Mars in the 4th house, says Jeevanatha. It follows that Mars in the 4th will cause all kinds of miseries nullifying the beneficence of the other planets. The native will derive no happiness from his friends, but will gain lands etc., through the king. The latter is the *only* gain that the native will have, say Bhatta and Jeevanatha.

He will wander in foreign places with dire unhappiness and miseries. He will be surrounded by enemies on all sides. He will be devoid of children but be very libidinous. He will be at the disposal of his wife. He will own only dilapidated houses which will also be liable to burning. His mother will be apt to illhealth. He will lose in quarrels (or litigations). Heart defects, wounds, imprisonment, troubles from spirits, living in dangerous houses, fall of his residence, fear snakes, ever unending disputes in the family, illhealth of wife and progeny, loss of own money and parental property etc., will come to pass.

A female with Mars in the 4th will be of thievish disposition, be devoid of wealth and happiness, be not virtuous and will be discarded by her family.

An explanation is necessary here about other planets' becoming incapable of giving good results on the face of Mars being in the 4th. This statement need not be interpreted *literally*. It, however, indicates 'Yoga Bhanga' (obstruction of good results) with due weight to the various factors of the horoscope. It follows that the native's prosperity, happiness etc., will not be easily achieved.

सौर्यार्थपुत्ररहितश्वलमतिरपि पञ्चमे कुर्वे भवति ।
पिण्डनोऽनर्थप्राप्यः श्वलश्च विकल्पो नरो नीजः ॥३०॥

30. MARS IN THE 5th: If Mars occupies the 5th bhava, the native will be devoid of happiness, wealth and sons, be fickle-minded, be a talebearer, will incur evils, be wicked, distressed and mean.

Notes: If Mars occupies the house of progeny, i.e., the

5th bhava, one will enjoy strong digestive faculty and his state will be such that he will always want to eat and eat; he will commit sinful acts one after the other, with his thirst for sins never subduing. A single Mars in the 5th will inflict harm on the children born to the native or being born. So to say, children who have already taken birth of the loins of the native will risk death while frequent abortions will be experienced by the native's wife. He will not have wealth worth mentioning. He will be devoid of happiness from his own wife. He will face many obstacles in shaping his fortunes. He will always be sickly, will suffer from disorders of the stomach (i.e. diaphragm, liver, spleen, intestines etc.), apart from phlegmatic and windy ones, will have marks caused by the weapons on the right leg and will incur wrath of the government. He will feed many poor people. However, in boyhood during his 6th year, he will be liable to dangers. He will join many women to subdue his sexual thirst and be miserable till his death. Authors like Bhrigu etc. denote poverty for the position of Mars in the 5th while Parasara and Vaidyanatha indicate riches in this context. A female having Mars in the 5th will have a prodigal son, be devoid of shame, will indulge in sinful acts, will join bad company and be devoid of learning and relatives.

प्रबलमदनोदराग्निः सुशरीरो त्यागातो दली घटे ।
रुधिरे सम्भवति नरः स्वबन्धुविजयी प्रधानश्च ॥३१॥

31. MARS IN THE 6th: If Mars occupies the 6th bhava, the native will be highly libidinous, will have powerful digestive fire, be beautiful, tall, strong, and great among his relatives.

Notes: Should Mars be in 6th, one will have strong digestive power according to Kalyana Varma. Narayana Bhatta and Jeevanatha attribute such power to Mars in the 5th. In line with the statement of Kalyana Varma and Meena Raja, Jayadeva, Dundhiraja, Vaidyanatha etc. Both the groups of authors are not, however, mutually contradictory.

One will win even the mightiest of his enemies, will prove ominous to mother and maternal relatives. He will be liable to lose his ancestral property but will in no time build up wealth of his own. He will be happy, rich, will honour others, be excellent among his racemen, famous, will live through quadrupeds, will obtain a daughter at 27, will face loss of children, and will be short in stature. A female with Mars in the 6th will be endowed with husband and be devoid of sickness.

मृतदारो रोगार्तोऽमार्गरतो भवति दुःखितः पापः ।
श्रीरहितः सन्तप्तः शुष्कतनुभवति सप्तमे भोमे ॥३२॥

32. MARS IN THE 7th: If Mars is posited in the 7th, the native will lose his wife, will suffer from diseases, will take to bad ways, be miserable, sinful, devoid of wealth, distressed and emaciated.

Notes: If Mars is in the 7th house, one will seek limited carnal pleasures from his wife. He will commit many crimes, sins etc. He will always be in difficulties. He will be insulted by his wife, will be troubled by enemies, will suffer loss of or separation from his spouse, will have fear from fire in his 27th year of age, will suffer stomachial ailments, incur wounds etc., and will not return to native place due to marriage (with an unagreeable bride) or due to gains in business. Parasara says his wife will have hard and prominent breasts. According to Vasishta his spouse will be corrupt in character. The wife of the native will incur death due to fire, poison wound, vaginal diseases and the like. His spouse will not be youthful. His marriage may be with a widow, and he will join other widows for sexual satisfaction and will always be interested in having sexual intercourses. A female with Mars in the 7th will attain widowhood, be devoid of wealth, will herself be spoilt physically and be devoid of virtues.

स्वाधिप्रायोऽत्पापु कुशरीरो नौचकमंकर्ता च ।
निधनस्थे क्षितितनये भवति पुमान् शोकसन्तप्तः ॥३३॥

33. MARS IN THE 8th: If Mars occupies the 8th bhava, the native will suffer from diseases, be short-lived, will possess an ugly or deformed body, will do base acts and will suffer grief.

Notes: If Mars is in the 8th, one will possess an ugly body or some defect therein as the word 'Kuthanu' in our text denotes.

One with Mars in the 8th house will have a body wounded by weapons, be devoid of splendour, friendship and kindness, will always utter undesirable words, be devoid of conjugal happiness, and will suffer diseases of blood, private parts and of eyes, leprosy, early death, urinary disorders etc. On the issue of wealth the authorities are divided. Mars in the 8th will however have adverse effects on one's wealth. He will have limited issues, be troubled by enemies, will not have good conduct, will indulge in illegal acts and will be blamed by all. There is an authority to denote that one will have three marriages or his spouse will be subjected to adversities during confinement. Bhatta and Jeevanatha hint at Mars being more powerful occupying the 8th in the matter of adversities defeating even a benefic Jupiter or Venus in the 9th house. So to say the bad effects of Mars in the 8th house will be predominant inspite of good Jupiter/Venus in the 9th house. A female in whose nativity Mars is in the 8th will lose her husband, will suffer from diseases, will be discarded by her own men and will be addicted to meat, intoxicants and the like.

अकुशलकर्मा द्वैषः प्राणिवधपरो भवेन्नवमसंस्थे ।
घर्मं रहितोऽतिपापो नरेन्द्रकृतगौरवो रुधिरे ॥३४॥

34. MARS IN THE 9th: If Mars occupies the 9th bhava, the native will not be skilful in acts, be odious, will kill living beings, be not virtuous, be very sinful and honoured by the king.

Notes: One with Mars in the 9th house will be extremely intelligent, will always have litigations to trouble him, will prove ominous to his father, will lose his paternal

wealth and will be inimical to his father, king (i.e. rich men) and the virtuous. He will be lean in the earlier part of his life and will grow stout in the later part. He will be irreligious, unfortunate, devoid of honour, will suffer physical distress; he will have wealth given by others than earned by his own efforts. His wife will be devoid of co-born. He will join other women, will wander on futile missions, but will become famous. He will be humiliated by others. He will indulge in acts akin to that of a butcher although he may propagate *Buddhism*. He will lose two of his brothers. As regards fortunes, there are two opinions among the various exponents. That the native will be devoid of fortunes or will have obstructed fortunes is only logical. A female with Mars in the 9th will suffer many blemishes in her married life and in regard to progeny. The affliction caused by Mars in the 9th can be counteracted by only strong benefics. She will be charming in appearance, sick, unfortunate, discarded by her family members and will indulge in evil acts.

कर्मद्युवतो दशमे शूरोऽधृष्यः प्रधानजनसेवी ।
सुतसौख्ययुतो रथिरे प्रतापबहुलः पुमान् भवति ॥३५॥

35. MARS IN THE 10th: If Mars occupies the 10th bhava, the native will be proficient in his acts, be valorous, inconquerable, will serve important people, be endowed with sons and happiness and be very courageous.

Notes: Should Mars be in the 10th, one will befriend kings and the like, will be honoured by great men, will not take others' opinion into consideration, will be chief among his racemen, will enjoy perennial wealth, will prove auspicious for co-born, his coborn will prosper very well, will attach importance to physical pleasures in the first part of life whereas he will take to spiritual course in the latter part and will achieve great *Realisation*, will spend heavily, will feed the poor liberally, and be a metallurgist. There will be many auspicious functions in his family, one after the other. He will achieve easy success in all his undertakings. Just as a lion in the woods assumes regality of his own, the

native with Mars in the 10th, will become a 'self-made king'. He will be always willing to help others, will be endowed with landed properties, ornaments, wealth and the like and will enjoy happiness from his progeny. He will lose his father early. Vasishta adds that the native will beget evil children.

Mars in the 10th will make one fortunate of a high order, while co-born will be endowed with long span of life.

A female with Mars in the 10th will be devoid of virtues, will be of evil disposition and be bereft of wisdom and shame.

एकादशगे गुणवान् प्रियसुखभागी तथा भवेच्छरः ।
धनधान्यसृते: सहितः क्षितितनये विगतशोकश्च ॥३६॥

36. MARS IN THE 11th: If Mars occupies the 11th bhava, the native will be virtuous, happy, courageous, endowed with wealth, grains and sons and be devoid of sorrow.

Notes: With Mars in the 11th house, one will incur enmity with some of the relatives, will not fear anybody, will always aim at gains, will conquer his enemies, will suffer progenic grief and will gain lands, wealth, conveyances etc. If the native invests others' wealth in his business, there will only be losses. He will be learned, will seek union with many females, will incur troubles from thieves and fire, will suffer disorders of belly and will not have elder brothers. A female with Mars in the 11th will gain much, be devoid of desires and be religious.

नयनविकारी पतितो जायाधनः सूचकश्च रौद्रश्च ।
द्वादशगे परिभूतो बन्धनभाक् भवति भूपुत्रे ॥३७॥

37. MARS IN THE 12th: Should Mars be in the 12th bhava, the native will have diseased eyes, will fall in moral sense, will kill his wife, be a talebearer, be fierce and will contract humility and imprisonment.

Notes: One with Mars in the 12th house will lose his mother in his 27th year and will incur great financial losses in his 45th year. He will be wounded by weapons etc., will incur fear from thieves and enemies, be insulted, be alleged for thefts and the like, be himself a thief, fickle-minded, smiling faced, will sleep with other women, will tender legal witnesses (साक्षिक), will injure his family members by harsh words, will kill or cause harm to his wife, will suffer from diseases of the eyes, spleen, blood, ears and throat, be dishonoured by others, will face dangers equal to death, will not believe in God, be imprisoned, sinful, will lose his brothers, will suffer dire poverty for sometime, will have many vices, and will have squint eyes. According to Punja Raja, the native will acquire a wife who will have some damage to her left ear, left eye, left leg or left hand. A female with Mars in the 12th will be malicious, addicted to intoxicants, spendthrift, ever sick, and inimical to all.

अनुपहतवेहबुद्धिर्शकलाज्ञानकाव्यगणितज्ञः ।
अतिचतुरमधुरवाक्यो दीर्घयुः स्याद्बुधे लग्ने ॥३८॥

MERCURY IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 49.)

38. MERCURY IN ASCENDANT: Should Mercury occupy the ascendant, the native will have a flawless physique, be intelligent, will know proper (or beneficial) place and time, be well versed in poetry and mathematics, be a skilful and sweet speaker and be long-lived.

Notes: Should Mercury be in the ascendant one will be free from afflictions caused by other planets. His physical complexion will be akin to purified gold (whereas *Datvagna Vilasa* denotes that there will be mix of many hues in his complexion), will be fond of beautification, be learned, calm, will have knowledge of medicine, justice, religion, dance, music, etc. *Manasagarī* and *Phala Deepika* extol Mercury in the ascendant stating that such a native will have knowledge of all fine arts. He will be beautiful in appearance, skilful, long-lived, and happy. Jaageswara attributes no growth to the descent, while Meenaraja (of

Brihadayana Jataka) and Bala Bhadra (*Hora Ratna*) state that the native will have many children. He will derive marital happiness in the middle age of his life. He will be skilful in Mantras and Tantras. He will know many languages, will enjoy many women and will like to enjoy others' possessions. He will live a happy life throughout. A female with Mercury in the ascendant will be very charming, friendly, religious, just, broad-eyed, endowed with abundant food and drinks, be eloquent and truthful.

बुद्ध्योपाजितविभवो धनभवनगतेऽनपानभोगी च ।
शोभनवाक्यः सूनयः शशितनये मानवो भवति ॥३६॥

39. MERCURY IN 2nd: If Mercury is in the 2nd bhava, the native will earn wealth through his own wisdom, will enjoy food and drinks, be auspicious in speech and will have good course of conduct.

Notes: If Mercury occupy the 2nd house, one will be learned and will shine like *Brihaspati*. He will be so liberal that he will be akin to the celestial tree (*Kalpa Vriksha*, granting all boons) and be equal to the consort of Lakshmi in the matter of wealth. So to say the native is comparable to Brihaspati (Jupiter) in intelligence, *Kalpa Vriksha* in bestowing and to Maha Vishnu in riches. Narayana Bhatta compares the native with Mercury in the 2nd to Veda Vyasa. Vyasa Maharshi is the author of Maha Bharata, (acting as a scribe to Lord Ganesa) and also the composer of Ashtadasa Puranas like *Bhagavata*, *Skanda*, *Varaha* etc. He is one of the seven deathless beings. Such was his splendour that even Lord Ganesa could find the best scribe in Vyasa in depicting Maha Bharata. When Bhatta extols the position of Mercury in the 2nd and elevates the native to the status of Maharshi Vyasa, and when Jeevanatha compares the native to *Brihaspati* (the preceptor of Gods) it follows that the person will achieve limitless learning that cannot be narrated in words. All of this, when Mercury has untarnished placement.

If Mercury occupy the 2nd house, one will be exceed-

ingly rich, happy, will perform auspicious acts, will earn and shine out of his own abilities, will fear sins, be famous, and will live a happy life. There is an authority to state that one will lose wealth due to his sexual appetite with Mercury in the 2nd. Sage Bhrigu and Yavanas denote that the native will become a 'koteeswara' (multi-millionaire). His 25th year of age will be significant in his literary achievements. According to Garga he will suffer from diseases of the skin frequently, see *twagdoshe kuruthe nithyam somaputrah kutumbagah*. One will earn for three generations if Mercury is in the 2nd house in Leo (or Jupiter in the 2nd house in Aquarius).

A female with Mercury in the 2nd will be chaste, beautiful, virtuous and wealthy.

अमनिरतः प्रियहोनस्तृतीयमादे बुधे भवति जातः ।
निपुणः सहजसमेतो मायाबहुलो नरश्चपलः ॥४०॥

40. MERCURY IN THE 3rd: If Mercury occupies the 3rd bhava, the native will always toil hard, be devoid of near and dear, skilful, endowed with co-born, very cunning and fickle-minded.

Notes: If Mercury is in the 3rd house, one will have many friends, will lose some of his close relatives, will have a few co-born, be a skilful businessman, be very wicked out of lust for money, be always sickly and be wealthy. Mantreswara denotes short life for this position. According to *Vaishnava Tantra*, he will have two sons and three daughters. As per Jaageswara, such a native will have five sisters.

See what Garga says: "One with Mercury in the 3rd will have happiness from his co-born. He will have 5 brothers and 4 or 5 sisters. If malefics aspect Mercury in the 3rd house, brothers will be lost and if Saturn/Mars aspect Mercury in the 3rd house, his sisters will be devoid of progeny."

A female with Mercury in the 3rd house will be endowed with sons, wealth and valour, be liked by all and will

top the clan.

धनजनसहितः सुभागे वाहनयुक्तो बुधे हिंबुकसंस्थे ।
सुपरिच्छदः सुबन्धुभवति नरः पण्डितो नित्यम् ॥४१॥

41. MERCURY IN THE 4th: If Mercury is in the 4th bhava, the native will be endowed with money and relatives, be fortunate, will have conveyances, all paraphernalia and relatives and be very learned.

Notes: One with Mercury in the 4th house will not derive any benefits out of paternal properties. He will have many friends, will occupy a big position with the king, and will have many servants to attend to him. His words will be inviolable and honourable. He will be rich, virtuous, interested in music, writing etc. He will be a scholar, and be grieved on account of death of a child. He will be devoid of enemies and disease. He will be a good adviser and an advocate, justice etc. (*Nyayavadi*), be merciful, famous like the Sun, be a skilful speaker and be endowed with jewels, lands etc. According to Garga, if Mercury is in the 4th devoid of malefic company, one will acquire abundant wealth and many friends, otherwise not. As per Badarayana one will have limited number of children with Mercury in the 4th. Yavanas state that if Mercury in the 4th house is related to malefics one will live in others' houses. Meenaraja mentions that there will be destruction of wealth in the 22nd year of age. Sage Bhrigu attributes monetary gains in the 26th year by grabbing others' wealth.

A female with Mercury in the 4th house will be pious, happy, modest, religious etc. and belong to a popular family.

मन्त्राभिचारकुशलो बहुतनयः पञ्चमे सौम्ये ।
विद्यासुखप्रभावः समन्वितो हर्षसंयुक्तः ॥४२॥

42. MERCURY IN THE 5th: If Mercury occupies the 5th bhava, the native will be an expert in *Mantras* (sacred spells) and *Abhichara* (using magical spells for malevolent

purposes), will have many sons, be endowed with learning, happiness and efficacy and be delighted.

Notes: Kalyana Varma denotes many sons for the 5th house placement of Mercury. *Jataka Sagara* mentions that the native will not retain any living children while Narayana Bhatta states that the person will not obtain progeny in the initial period of life (i.e. there will be belated progeny). Jeevanatha hints at the possible loss of first child. As per Garga, the native will obtain progeny but if Mercury in the 5th is combust or in aspect of malefics, death of children will come to pass; otherwise the number of issues will be limited. Vasishtha, too, opines that Mercury gives less number of children when in the 5th house. (In specific reference to Aries Lagna Mercury in the 5th house will give many daughters—see *Chandrasute sanjate ravigehe darika bahulah syat.*) Kalyana Varma generally denies children with Mercury in Leo. *Jatak Ratna* goes a step further by specifically saying that Mercury in the 5th will cause death of the son immediately following marriage. Bhrigu Rishi is of the view that this placement of Mercury will cause hindrances in achieving proogenic happiness.

It follows the above quotations that Mercury in the 5th house will have adverse effects on progeny unless he is well placed or the 5th lord, 9th lord and Jupiter are well-related in the radix.

Should Mercury be in the 5th house, one will be very learned, be a good adviser, will have growth of the descent, be happy, virtuous, skilful in Mantra Sastras (Abhichara is added by Kalyana Varma), be wealthy, will have a worthy history, will have danger relating to the mother in the 5th year (but according to Balabhadra of *Hora Ratna* death of mother will take place in the 26th year), will lose his maternal uncle, and will suffer from diseases.

A female with Mercury in the 5th will have a few sons, be quarrelsome, will get limited food and drinks, will wander aimlessly, be devoid of wealth, will indulge in blameworthy deeds and will not be well-disposed to the virtuous.

वादविवादे कलहे नित्यजितो व्याधितो बुधे घटे ।
अलसो विनष्टकोपो निष्ठुरवाक्योऽतिपरिभूतः ॥४३॥

43. MERCURY IN THE 6th: If Mercury occupies the 6th bhava, the native will always be successful in litigations and disputes, will contract diseases, be indolent, not given to anger, be harsh in speech and much insulted.

Notes: One with Mercury in the 6th will be very fierce (or powerful) in arguments, will win over enemies in arguments (i.e. can possibly become a skilful lawyer etc.), learned, famous in astrology, will achieve unachievable things, be always worried (in spite of many advantages), be an eloquent speaker, be liked by servants, will not violate his promise till the end of his life and will suffer windy diseases. He will contribute for the welfare of his co-born. One of his co-born will suffer from hernia, swollen testicles etc. The native will, however, be inimical to his own men without any valid reason. He will be jealous, libidinous, and quarrelsome. His maternal uncle will have only female issues. A female with Mercury so placed will be endowed with abundant wealth, be devoid of enemies, shortlived, attached to mundane affairs and be distressed.

प्रज्ञा सुचारुवेषां नातिकुलीनां च कलहशीलां च ।
भायमिनेकवित्तां द्यूने लभते महस्वं च ॥४४॥

44. MERCURY IN THE 7th: If Mercury is in the 7th bhava, the native's wife will be very learned, beautiful in appearance, will not be of good descent, will promote quarrels and be very affluent. The native himself will be very great.

Notes: One with Mercury in the 7th will be splendidous like processed yellow metal. He will obtain a very charming wife possessing eyes akin to that of a beautiful deer. Yet he will be a failure to satisfy her in sexual cohabitation. His seminal discharge will follow a mere 'touch' of female. Nobody will stand any comparison to him in riches.

He will be learned in religious matters. He will obtain many children, be sickly, skilful in many arts, will be amicable to his wife. He will inherit huge wealth through his wife. He will suffer from venereal diseases in the middle part of his life. He will be blessed by the Goddess of Learning also. If a female has Mercury in the 7th house she will be excellent in disposition, skilful, learned, will obtain a beautiful husband, be very officious and modest.

विष्णातनामसारश्चरजीवो कृतधरो नियनसंस्थे ।
शशिततये भवति नरो नृपतिसमी दण्डनायको वाऽपि ॥४५॥

45. MERCURY IN THE 8th: If Mercury occupies the 8th bhava, the native will win famous names (i.e. titles), be strong, long-lived, will support his family and be equal to a king or will become a Justice.

Notes: If Mercury is in the 8th one will have many defects, be very friendly, will suffer from phlegmatic and windy disorders, will have his fame spread in all the eight corners, will enjoy joyously the company of females, will sexually unite with many women, be imprisoned, be inimical to many yet be helpful, will hinder others' undertakings, be a liar (yet some say he will be truthful), will gain in many ways, will have seven children, will achieve great placement in his 25th year, but will have downfall by his sexual atrocities if malefics join Mercury in the 8th. Kalyana Varma, Narayana Bhatta, Mantreswara, Jeevanatha etc., attribute a long life for Mercury's position in the 8th. Bhrigu Rishi while declaring long life adds a condition that the 8th lord should be strong. The native's death will be in a shrine. A female in whose radix Mercury occupies the 8th will be ungrateful, be not self-respected, be irreligious, be always sickly, fearing and will go against many.

नवमगते भवति पुमानतिधनविद्यायुतः गुभाचारः ।
वागोद्धरोऽतिनिपुणो धर्मिष्ठः सोमपुत्रे हि ॥४६॥

46. MERCURY IN THE 9th: If Mercury occupies the 9th bhava, the native will be very affluent, scholarly, of good conduct/habits, be eloquent in speech, skilful of a great order and be virtuous.

Notes: If Mercury occupy the 9th house one will have many children and be happy with them, be religious, will be famous, wealthy and will hold his family's flag aloft, be liberal, be interested in Yogabhyasas, Vedas, music etc. He will be a skilful mathematician and be capable of achieving success in any undertaking. If Mercury is malefic in disposition while being in the 9th one will have obstructed fortunes and will become proud. If he remains a benefic, one will be religious and fortunate. Difficulties to father or early death of father will occur if Mercury is in the 9th in a malefic's Rasi, or with a malefic or in aspect to a malefic. Not only this, the native's fortunes will be limited and he will take to *Buddhism*. If in the process the 9th lord is endowed with strength the father of the native will have a long span of life. If a woman has Mercury in the 9th house she will be religious, praiseworthy, famous, skilful, patient, truthful and fortunate.

प्रवरमतिकर्मचेष्टः सफलारमभो विशारदो दशमे ।
धीरः सत्त्वसमेतो विविधालंकारसंयुतः सौम्ये ॥४७॥

47. MERCURY IN THE 10th: If Mercury occupies the 10th bhava, the native will possess distinguished intelligence, will perform distinguished acts, will attain fruition in undertakings, be very learned, courageous, strong and will be endowed with various kinds of ornaments.

Notes: If Mercury occupy the 10th house, he will be charming in appearance, happy, famous, wealthy, fortunate, endowed with conveyances, will have many kinds of income, will serve in government, be skilful in justice, will inherit paternal properties, will enjoy progenic happiness, will incur severe eye afflictions in the 27th year of his age and be endowed with gems, residences, servants and the like. If Mercury be so in a female's chart she will be very

wealthy, modest, endowed with gold and will honour her husband.

धनवान् विधेयमृत्यः प्राज्ञः सौख्यान्वितो विपुलभोगी ।
एकादशो बृधे स्यादबह्वायुः स्यातिमान् पुरुषः ॥४५॥

48. MERCURY IN THE 11th: If Mercury occupies the 11th, the native will be rich, be an amicable worker, be learned, happy and endowed with wide enjoyments, be long-lived and famous.

Notes: Should Mercury be in the 11th house the native will adjust with people of all kinds of temperaments and be free from misunderstandings with anyone in regard to his activities like livelihood. He will be charming in appearance, will gain abundantly, will have sufficient money to give away his daughters in marriage (*kritah kanyadanam bhavati...*), be wealthy, devoid of debts, will gain through enemies and litigations, be fortunate and happy. He will be ever free from diseases. He will be learned in arts, Vedas etc. He will enjoy a long span of life. He will acquire only daughters. According to Garga, Mercury in the 11th will obstruct one's appetite. The native will be endowed with auspiciousness in life. His married life will have limited pleasures of the physique. If a female has Mercury in the 11th house she will be chaste, very affluent and be liked by all her relatives.

सुगृहीतवाक्यमलसं परिभूतं वाग्मिनं तथा प्राज्ञम् ।
अद्यगः करोति सौम्यः पुरुषं दीनं नृशंसं च ॥४६॥

49. MERCURY IN THE 12th: Should Mercury be in the 12th bhava, the native will be able to keep up his promise, be indolent, be humiliated, be a good speaker, be learned, pitiable and cruel.

Notes: If Mercury be in the 12th house, one will face obstructions in his educational pursuits, will be fallen in moral standards, will be devoid of enemies, be interested in

sinful acts, will keep up his promise, will suffer from windy diseases during the last period of life, be away from his own people, and be malicious. He will acquire abundant landed properties. His paternal uncles will be happy. At one stage the native may face financial losses/decline. If Mercury be in the 12th house in a female's nativity, she will be impatient, miserable, weak, and be discarded by her people.

होरासंभ्ये जीवे सुशरीरः प्राणधान् सुदीर्घयुः ।
सुसमीक्षितकार्यकरः प्राज्ञो धीरस्तथार्थश्च ॥५०॥

JUPITER IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 61)

50. JUPITER IN LAGNA: If Jupiter occupies the 1st bhava, the native will be attractive in appearance, be energetic, long-lived, will act after assessing consequences, be learned, courageous and great.

Notes: Should Jupiter be in the ascendant, one will be wealthy, free from evils, will honour elders, be quickly irritable, be majestic, be fond of Brahmin ladies, endowed with good conduct, be happy with his father and learned. He will shine with his own virtues, be very charming, be not very strong (*alpa veeryam*, *vide Chamatkara Chintamani*), will spend on various auspicious deeds, be bold, excellent, liberal, will enjoy happiness from wife and children, will have longliving children, be a singer, and will keep his thinking unrevealed. Vasishtha indicates some fear for Jupiter's position in the ascendant, see *Sukha Kanthidah syuh bhayam*. Gargarshi gives special preference to Jupiter in the ascendant (or in trine or in angle) identical with Cancer, Pisces or Sagittarius to have no evils. "The native will suffer windy and phlegmatic diseases and will be subjected to false blame", adds Garga. It obviously applies to Jupiter in other positions than stated by him. Bhrigu Mahaarshi mentions that if Jupiter is in the ascendant identical with fall, inimical sign or malefic's sign, the native will be devoid of issue, will be a Madhyayu (moderate longevity), will indulge in mean acts, be separated from his people, be ungrateful, addicted to prostitutes, will wander

aimlessly and will reap the fruits of his sins (of the past). A female with Jupiter in ascendant will be excellent among women, will have a majestic voice, be truthful and will enjoy excellent paraphernalia.

धनवान् भोजनसारो वायसी सुभगः सुदाक् सुबक्त्रश्च ।
कल्याणवपुस्त्यागी सुमुखो जीवे भवेद्वनगे ॥५१॥

51. JUPITER IN THE 2nd: If Jupiter occupies the 2nd bhava, the native will be rich, will enjoy good food, be an eloquent speaker, be fortunate, be charitable and will have a beautiful body and face.

Notes: If Jupiter occupies the 2nd house one will be a writer of great repute, a noted poet and the like. He will be wealthy, will possess a splendidorous body, will enjoy riches through quadrupeds, will obtain a beautiful wife, will deal in pearls and the like, be devoid of enemies, will occupy big positions delivering justice and punishments, be a leader, be inimical to his own people and will gain royal honours in the 27th year. (So to say, his 27th year will be significant to receive awards, titles etc.)

Narayana Bhatta and Jeevanatha state unlike other authors that the native will undergo many difficulties in his attempts to earn money. However, exponents like Vasishta, Kasinatha, Kalyana Varma, Dundhiraja, Mcenaraja, Man-treswara etc., specifically touch the effect of one's becoming "wealthy" with Jupiter in the 2nd house but make no mention on the lines of Bhatta and Jeevanatha. The other group of authors do not in any way mention easy wealth but leave it at that. It however seems that Jupiter in the 2nd is detrimental for money, in the 5th for children, in the 4th for learning and the like. It does not mean that the native will reap adverse results in these directions *wholly*. The implication is that the native will have to face tough time in establishing himself in these matters. If however the houses involved are strong, the lords being strong and such other factors being present, the difficulties are *minimised*. The views of Bhatta and Jeevanatha are worth considering.

based on practical experience and based on the following special rule relating to Jupiter and Saturn:

जीव स्वस्थानहन्ता वदति मुनिवरोदृष्टिरस्यप्रशस्ता
सौरिः स्वस्थानपालः परभयकरी दृष्टिरस्यप्रणष्टा

The above verse of *Tatva Pradeepa Jataka*, means: Jupiter destroys the house occupied by him and improves the houses aspected by him. Saturn gives good effects relating to his occupation but *very fearful* (*Paramabhaya-akari...*) effects by aspects. It follows that Jupiter's aspect is more helpful than occupation while Saturn's case is reverse. Perhaps, this aphorism finds truth in the statement that Jupiter in the 2nd cause harm to money, in the 5th causes harm to progeny, and the like. Thus this rule as above has its own worth if not a universal applicability.

In this context, sage Bhrigu's suggestions are equally thought-provoking. "One with Jupiter in the 2nd identical with Cancer or Sagittarius (note Pisces not included) becomes wealthy. If the planet in question is with malefics, there is obstruction of learning. He becomes a thief, a cheat, a liar and an unworthy speaker. If the sign is identical with Capricorn or that of a malefic, the native is a drunkard, is morally fallen, addicted to other women and is devoid of children". Thus, the sage has differentiated the signs identical with the 2nd house.

A female with Jupiter in the 2nd will be free from harm and free from desires, be wealthy, fortunate and charming.

अतिपरिभूतः कृष्णः सदाजितो मानवो भवति जीवे ।
मन्दाग्निः स्त्रीविजितो दुश्चिवये पापकर्मा च ॥५२॥

52. JUPITER IN THE 3rd: If Jupiter occupies the 3rd bhava, the native will be greatly humiliated, be vile, ever unsuccessful, will have digestive deficiencies, be defeated by women and be sinful in acts.

Notes: Let us see the various views relating to the 3rd

house placement of Jupiter. The native will be mean, will enjoy fraternal happiness, be ungrateful and unfriendly. He will be wealthy but not that wealthy as may be due to his fortunes. So to say he will not enjoy entitled riches. Jeevanatha puts it saying that though the native may be influential in royal circles he will not enjoy *that* happiness. He will be a miser, will not be affectionate to his wife and children, will have famous brothers and will rule over hundreds of men. He will face financial losses. Vide *Jataka Sagara*, "He will have five co-born or five children. His father-in-law has three wives. He himself will have two marriages and will be a deep-thinker". See what Garga says: "The native will have four or five brothers. If malefics aspect Jupiter in the 3rd the co-born will be subjected to dangers. Although he may be rich, he will pose to be poor". A female with Jupiter in the 3rd will be poor.

स्वजनपरिच्छदवाहनसुखमतिभोगार्थसंयुतो धवति ।
श्वेषः शत्रुविषादी चतुर्थसंस्थे सदा जीवे ॥५३॥

53. JUPITER IN THE 4th: If Jupiter occupies the 4th bhava, the native will be endowed with relatives, paraphernalia, conveyance, happiness, intelligence, pleasures and wealth, be great and be a source of misery to his enemies.

Notes: When Jupiter occupies the 4th house the native will be happy, endowed with conveyances, be liked by people from maternal side, wealthy, honourable, famous, eloquent, beautiful, will have long lasting friends, will inherit ancestral property, will acquire landed/housing properties and will enjoy all kinds of pleasures. Bhrigu Rishi denotes that if Jupiter is in the 4th but with malefics, one will not have houses, conveyances etc., will live in others' houses, will lose his mother and be inimical to his relatives.

The traditional description by Bhatta and Jeevantha is: He will have many houses at his disposal and will always enjoy the benedictory Vedic chantings by learned Brahmins visiting his house. To wit, the person will be very rich with

all paraphernalia and religious patronage.

Jataka Sagara hints at two ominous effects which are worth noting: (a) The native with Jupiter in the 4th house, will be too arrogant to maintain his mother. (b) He will face loss of progeny or will have *limited* progeny. Limited progeny was a concern those days when orthodox people laid no restriction on the birth of children. But 'loss of children' mentioned by *Jataka Sagara* needs attention in that a *karaka* in the 12th from the bhava concerned is not capable of promoting the good effects related to that house. For example, Mars in the 2nd is ominous for brothers, the Moon in the 3rd for mother and so on. Venus in the 6th though generally good, is not as a rule good for marriage. Saturn in the 7th, i.e., 12th from the 8th, cannot confer full span of life or even a long life. Thus Jupiter in the 4th is not wholly auspicious for progeny and one is likely to lose something on the front.

A female with Jupiter in the 4th will be happy, very learned, endowed with ornaments, be famous, virtuous and honourable.

सुखसुतमित्रसमृद्धः प्राज्ञो धृतिमांस्तथा विभवसारः ।
पंचमभवने जीवे सर्वत्र सुखो भवति जातः ॥५४॥

54. JUPITER IN THE 5th: If Jupiter occupies the 5th bhava, the native will have abundant happiness, many sons and friends, be learned, courageous, wealthy and will always be happy.

Notes: If Jupiter occupy the 5th house, one will be a writer and be gifted with extraordinary imagination power. He will incur obstacles in getting the fruits of his efforts. He will not be very wealthy, according to some. Most texts subscribe to the view that he will amass wealth while there is one version to say that the native will not be quite rich. He will have knowledge of religious scriptures, Mantra Sastras and the like and be very learned. He will enjoy unexpected fortunes.

The statements of Garga, Vasishtha and Bhrigu are that one will have numerous children. Kalyana Varma also hints at the same. Yet there are specific authorities to state that if Jupiter is in the 5th there is grief on account of progeny (*putraklesa*). To wit, there may be belated progeny, loss of progeny, prodigal, sickly, disobedient or foolish children, depending on the nature. There is yet an authority to emphatically state that Jupiter in the 5th Cancer/Aquarius will give no children, in Pisces a few children and in Sagittarius children with great difficulty. Dundhiraja and Kasinatha declare that one with Jupiter in the 5th will enjoy progenic happiness. In my own view, Jupiter in Scorpio is more specifically harmful to progeny than in other houses. Pisces is equally adverse while Cancer position gives a number of children. The placement in Sagittarius gives not many children but does not deny. In fact the 5th house Jupiter causes affliction of progeny and needs a careful evaluation.

A female with Jupiter in the 5th will obtain good children.

सन्नोदरानिपुस्त्वः परिभूतो दुर्बलोऽलसः षष्ठे ।
स्त्रीविदितो रिपुहता जीवे पुरुषोऽतिविलयातः ॥५५॥

55. JUPITER IN THE 6th: If Jupiter is in the 6th bhava, the native will lack digestive fire and masculine virile, be humiliated, weak, indolent, will become famous on account of females, will destroy his enemies and be widely famous.

Notes: The word 'Pumstwah' in the text means: masculine vigour, potency, semen, virility etc. Jupiter's position in the 6th will deprive of masculine potency (as well as digestive power). The native will hence be not capable of obtaining children, easily. It cannot be said however that he will suffer adversities on account of children. Hence, 'Swalpodaragni-pumstwah' means that the native will have deficiencies of digestion and masculine potency.

One with Jupiter in the 6th will be troubled by sickness, will destroy his enemies (see: *Rajah sambhaveyu ripau vakpate satruhantutwamethi...*), will not be happy with maternal relatives and will be skilful in music. His mother will face various ailments. He himself will suffer from many diseases if Jupiter is in the 6th in Capricorn or in Aquarius *along with Rahu*. As per Vasishta, he will be miserable. He will be tormented by heavy debts but will improve later on. He will be skilful in astrology, addicted to other females and will gain through such addiction, will tactfully grab others' properties, will see his progeny happily placed and will instantly get vexed with female company.

"If Jupiter in the 6th occupies his own house or that of another benefic, there will be destruction of enemies. But if it is an inimical sign, there will be increase of enemies. If Jupiter is strong, one will be endowed with many quadrupeds and will prove auspicious for co-born and maternal relatives. **If Jupiter is in the 6th along with the Moon, only malefic results will come to pass.**" So says Garga.

A female with Jupiter in the 6th will have many enemies, be diplomatic, be subjected to many dangers, will face many miseries and be very irascible.

सुभगः सुरचिरदारः पितृरधिकः सप्तमे भवति जातः ।
वरता कविः प्रधानः प्राज्ञो जीवे सुविश्यातः ॥५६॥

56. JUPITER IN THE 7th: If Jupiter occupies the 7th bhava, the native will be charming will acquire a beautiful wife, be greater than his father, be an eloquent speaker, a poet, a superior person and be learned and famous.

Notes: If Jupiter occupies the 7th house the native will be intelligent, will reach high position in life at a very quick pace, be wealthy, be sensuous, will enjoy abundant sexual pleasures, will have a wife who will be averse to carnal pleasures, be an artist, will study deeply many sastras and will hate elders and parents. He will obtain excellent children. (According to *Jatakalankara*, he will be unhappy in

the matter of progeny). He will face loss of wife if Jupiter is in the 7th for a Cancer native. Otherwise Jupiter in the 7th will give the native a happy married life. If he joins or is aspected by Rahu, Ketu, Saturn or Mars, the native will join other's females. A female with Jupiter in the 7th will have more enemies, be dear to her husband, will do virtuous acts and will be happy.

परिभूतो दीघयुभृतको वासोऽथवा निधनसंस्थे ।
स्वजनप्रेष्यो दीनो मलिनस्त्रीभोगवान् जीवे ॥५७॥

57. JUPITER IN THE 8th: If Jupiter occupies the 8th bhava, the native will be insulted, longlived, be a servant, will serve his own people, be pitiable and will have union with dirty women.

Notes: Should Jupiter be in the 8th house the native will indulge in base acts, will not live with his father for a long time, will suffer from some ailment or the other on a lasting basis, be devoid of intelligence, modesty, reasoning and beauty, be very miserable, be a servant (i.e. will hold only small positions to earn his bread), be bereft of fortunes, happiness, progenic happiness and the like, be not strong and be very poor. As regards the span of life, Kalyana Varma, Jeevanatha, Mantreswara, Vaidyanatha etc., all say that the native will be long lived. But Bhrigu rishi says that the subject will be short-lived unless another benefic is related to the 8th. The first statement is only general while the sage's version is specific. Depending on the horoscope, Jupiter can also act as a premature killer while in some cases he will bestow a long span of life. A female with Jupiter in the 8th will be involved in distress, be given up by her husband, be devoid of virtues, will possess stout hands and stout legs, be sick and be a voracious eater.

देवतपितृकार्यरतो विद्वान् सुभगो भवेत्तथा नवमे ।
नृपमन्त्री नेता वा जीवे जातः प्रधानश्च ॥५८॥

58. JUPITER IN THE 9th: If Jupiter is in the 9th bhava, the native will be attached to divine and paternal duties, be learned, fortunate, be a king's minister or a leader and be chief.

Notes: If Jupiter occupies the 9th house one will own big houses, will enjoy patronage from great men, will involve in spiritual and religious activities, will enjoy honour from brothers and relatives, will perform sacrificial acts, be learned, famous, fortunate, wealthy etc., and be pious. He will enjoy a healthy physique and progenic happiness. A female with Jupiter in the 9th house will engage herself in religious activities, be beautiful, famous, very rich and grateful.

सिद्धारम्भो मान्यः सर्वोपायः कुशलसमृद्धश्च ।
दशमस्थे त्रिवशागुरो सुखधनजनवाहनयशेभाक् ॥५६॥

59. JUPITER IN THE 10th: If Jupiter occupies the 10th bhava, the native will attain successful beginning in his undertaking, be honourable, effortful and will be endowed with abundant welfare, happiness, wealth, relatives, conveyances and fame.

Notes: The native with Jupiter in the 10th house will be endowed with 'Hasta Vridhdhi' (identical with "Sidhdharambha" of our text, meaning that the person will be able to give a golden touch to an undertaking and achieve easy success), will be fond of eating much, will have limited sexual enjoyments, will make religious contributions of lasting nature, of famous, short-tempered, will be lean in the early years but will grow fat later on, will enjoy the patronage of eminent persons, be endowed with royal insignia (i.e. will occupy very top positions), be very affluent, be diplomatic, be gifted with deep knowledge of Gita and be very learned in many Sastras.

Bhatta and Jeevanatha denote some misery to the native on account of progeny. Jupiter as indicator of progeny relegated to the 10th, i.e. the 6th from the 5th, obviously will be in a disadvantageous position for happy

progeny. Bhatta further adds that the native will everyday feed many people.

A female with Jupiter in the 10th house will perform excellent deeds, be famous, be endowed with many servants and be very modest.

अपरिमितायद्वारो बहुवाहनभृत्यसंयुतः साधुः ।
एकादशमे जीवे न चातिविद्यो न चातिसुतः ॥६०॥

60. JUPITER IN THE 11th: If Jupiter occupies the 11th bhava, the native will enjoy many gains, many conveyances and many servants, be virtuous but will have limited education and few sons.

Notes: The native with Jupiter in the 11th will have few sons and limited learning. Bhatta, however, says that the native will have five sons. Sage Garga's statement, not different from Kalyana Varma's is: ".....Naathividyo alpathanayah sadhurekadaso gurau" meaning that one with Jupiter in the 11th will not have abundant learning and numerous progeny but be virtuous. Mantrreswara, too, does not see a number of children in this context.

One will be very intelligent, will be successful over enemies, will keep everyone delighted, will enjoy all kinds of gains and he will have nothing on the earth unavailable to him (*alabhyam kim bhoomau*). He will enjoy a long span of life, will be endowed with vast conveyances, be devoid of illness, will have knowledge of Mantras, be very wealthy, and will make spiritual achievements. A female with Jupiter in the 11th will be skilful in arts and be endowed with welfare.

अलसो लोकद्वेष्यो हृषगतवाग्देवपक्षभानो वा ।
परितः सेवानिरतो द्वादशसंस्थे गुरौ भवति ॥६१॥

61. JUPITER IN THE 12th: If Jupiter occupies the 12th bhava, the native will be indolent, odious, be devoid of speech and luck, and will be in all probability in servitude.

Notes: Should Jupiter be in the 12th, one will be reduced to a state of infame, will spend on evil things, will face financial losses, be very arrogant, will always be intent on grabing others' wealth, will have vices to torment him, be inimical to his own relatives, be shameless, will suffer from venereal diseases, eye afflictions and tuberculosis and be worried. He will be susceptible to heart disease in boyhood. He will obtain some paternal wealth. Bhrigu Maharshi and Garga Maharshi denote that the native with Jupiter (favourable) in the 12th will amass abundant wealth of his own. His financial loss will be through thieves. He will be belligerent, will have limited progeny, and will have a peaceful death. A female with Jupiter in the 12th will be sickly, will incur losses, will take to others' religion, and will be poisonous in disposition.

सुनयनवदनशरीरं सुखितं दीघयुषं तथा भीरुम् ।
युवतिजननयनकान्तं जनयति होरागतः शुक्रः ॥६२॥

VENUS IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 73)

62. VENUS IN LAGNA: If Venus is in the Ascendant, the native will possess beautiful eyes, face and physique, be happy, long-lived, timid and attractive to females.

Note: The native with Venus in the ascendant will have afflicted longevity in the initial part of life. To wit he may face some risk to life and will later on be sure to live a long span of life. In the 12th year of his age, there will occur a mark (like scar etc.) on his head. He will be wealthy, skilful and will always have auspicious occasions in life. He will be skilful in coition and will unite with beautiful and excellent females whose eyes will be akin to that of a charming female deer, so says a traditional author of earlier school of thought. The native will be susceptible to deficient semen, loss of eye sight and venereal diseases. He will be troubled by dogs and horned animals. He will be skilful in mathematics (*ganitasastragnah*) fine arts, music and many other subjects. A female with Venus in the ascendant will be beautiful, fortunate, virtuous and will

be devoid of enemies.

प्रचुरान्पानविभवं शेषविलासं तथा सुवाक्यं च।
कुरुते द्वितीयराशौ बहुधनसहितं सितः पुरुषम् ॥६३॥

63. VENUS IN THE 2nd: If Venus is in the 2nd bhava, the native will enjoy abundant food, drinks and wealth, will derive excellent pleasures, be endowed with good speech and will amass great wealth.

Notes: If Venus occupies the 2nd bhava, the native will be wealthy, free from diseases, will acquire other's wealth and be endowed with beauty, eloquent speech, learning in various branches, conveyance, jewels, family etc. He will gain potential lands and a beautiful life partner in his 32nd year of age. If Venus is afflicted in the 2nd, particularly by luminaries, the native will contract severe defects. A female with Venus in the 2nd, will be endowed with all virtues, be artful, charming, fortunate, wealthy and famous.

सुखधनसहितं शुक्रो दुग्धिकये स्त्रीजितं तथा कृपणम् ।
जनयति मन्दोत्साहं सौभाग्यपरिच्छबातीतम् ॥६४॥

64. VENUS IN THE 3rd: If Venus occupies the 3rd bhava, the native will be happy, rich, conquered by women, be vile, little enthusiastic and will be bereft of luck and paraphernalia.

Notes: If Venus occupies the 3rd bhava, the native will be fond of women according to various authorities. (Narayana Bhatta, however, indicates aversion to females in this connection). The subject will feel unhappy in regard to children without any valid reason. So to say, his children will *actually* not be a source of displeasure. He will be timid, sinful, rash and irascible. He will be affectionate to his co-born and relatives. He will suffer from eye afflictions. He will be devoid of happiness from his wife and of wealth (*vide Phala Deepika*). Dundhiraja too denotes poverty with Venus in the 3rd while *Manasagari* attributes riches.

"Vittabhogaparah" is the effect indicated by Bhrigu, meaning that the native will enjoy wealth and pleasures. It may be understood that Venus well related to the horoscope being in the 3rd will cause one to be rich and if afflicted poverty will come to pass. According to Bhrigu, he will have 3 younger brothers and many younger sisters.

Jataka Sagara, a Tamil work, says in this context thus: "The native will be cunning, will cheat others, will enjoy many women, will not hesitate even to have coition with his own mother, be very sinful, will boldly indulge in acts befitting the most fallen, will gain by union with females, will be too miserly to be considerate even to his own co-born and will harm his own race. His mother will be a corrupt woman and he will force her in immoral traffic". These are the words of the text concerned needing a cautious and sensible application. It can be seen that *Jataka Sagara* outright condemned Venus in the 3rd house. Even other texts have generally given bad effects.

A female with Venus in the 3rd will perform good acts, be modest and will have co-born. Her sisters will enjoy physical strength.

बन्धुसुहृत्सुखसहितं कान्तं वाहनपरिच्छदसमृद्धम् ।
ललितमदीनं सुभगं जनयति हिबुके नरं शुक्रः ॥६५॥

65. VENUS IN THE 4th: If Venus occupies the 4th bhava, the native will be endowed with relatives, friends and happiness, be splendidous, will have conveyances and paraphernalia, be beautiful, rich and fortunate.

Notes: Should Venus be in the 4th one will be extremely rich, learned, happy with mother, highly honoured by all, endowed with conveyances, lands, long-life, co-born and royal honour and be very happy in life. There is an authority to indicate that he will, however, lack marital happiness. A female with Venus in the 4th will be very fortunate and rich.

सुखसुतमित्रोपचितं रतिपरमतिधनमखिण्ठतं शुक्रः ।
कुरुते पञ्चमराशौ मन्त्रिणमथ दण्डनेतारम् ॥६६॥

66. VENUS IN THE 5th: If Venus is posited in the 5th bhava, the native will be endowed with happiness, sons and friends, be fond of sexual union, be very affluent, full of everything, and be a minister or a justice.

Notes: Our author's hint is at the native's being endowed with all that one requires in life and the subject's chance of achieving distinction in legal profession, with Venus in the 5th.

One with Venus in the 5th will have many children. He will be very learned and be very intelligent. He will be a successful astrologer, will lose his sight due to sexual excesses, will suffer high loss of semen, be devoid of enemies and will amass abundant wealth. If a female has Venus in the 5th, she will be wealthy, will beget many daughters, and be very charming.

अधिकमनिष्टं स्त्रीणां प्रचुरामित्रं निराकृतं विभवेः ।
विष्वलवमतीव नीचं कुरुते षष्ठे भृगोस्तनयः ॥६७॥

67. VENUS IN THE 6th: If Venus occupies the 6th bhava, the native will greatly dislike his wife, will have many foes, be devoid of wealth, be very much startled and be mean.

Notes: Should Venus be in the 6th, the native's enemies will be nectar-dipped, i.e. they will never be destroyed, so say Narayana Bhatta and Jeevantha. But *Brihat Jataka* and *Phaladeepika* differ in the matter of enemies stating that the subject will not have enemies. However, in practical experience, Venus in the 6th will cause enmity without valid reasons and the native will have less number of friends. He will have a tendency to spend liberally and his expenses will never subside. He will bring harm to the family by practising evil Mantras. He will be miserable and

be subjected to calumny. He will suffer many sicknesses and will obey parents. A commentator quotes a principle from *Harivamsa* that one with Venus in the 6th will be averse to sexual acts although he may face charming females. However, this view as a rule cannot be subscribed to. A female with Venus in the 6th will be liable to be discarded by her husband and children.

अतिरूपदारसौर्यं बहुविभवं कलहवजितं पुरुषम् ।
जनयति सप्तमधामनि सौभाग्यसमन्वितं शुक्रः ॥६८॥

68. VENUS IN THE 7th: If Venus occupies the 6th bhava, the native will greatly dislike his wife, will have many foes, be devoid of wealth, be very much startled and be mean.

Notes: One with Venus in the 7th house will obtain an excellent and chaste wife and will be happy in regard to his marriage. He will be learned in many branches, be rich, diplomatic, will have a defective limb, will suffer pains in the hips, will be attached to whores, will acquire happy progeny, be skilful in sports played in water, will gain in business undertakings and be free from serious diseases. He will be very libidinous and will join even pregnant women. According to *Vasishta*, the native may be subjected to repeated miseries. A Tamil text states that there may be loss of wife with Venus in the 7th house.

A female with Venus in the 7th house will be dear to her husband and will be very rich.

दीर्घायुरनुपमसुखः शुक्रे निधनाश्रिते धनसमद्धुः ।
सवति पुमान् नृपतिसमः क्षणे क्षणे लब्धपरित्तोषः ॥६९॥

69. VENUS IN THE 8th: If Venus is in the 8th bhava, the native will be longlived, will enjoy incomparable happiness, be very rich, be equal to a king and moment after moment will feel delighted.

Notes: If Venus be in the 8th, the native will be short-

lived according to sage Bhrigu and also Balabhadra, the author of *Hora Ratna*. Whereas a host of other authors, like Kalyana Varma, Jeevanatha, Narayana Bhatta, Mantreswara, Jageswara etc., denote long life to the native.

If Venus be in the 8th house, there will be miseries on account of wife and progeny. His financial prosperity will face many ups and downs, but he will make abundant wealth. Sometimes he may be troubled by debts. He will be fond of meat and the like. He will be subjected to diseases and be humiliated on account of women. See what Garga specifically states: "The native will clear paternal debts. His death will be in a shrine due to imbalances of wind and phlegm or due to hunger. If Venus be in the 8th identical with a fixed sign, there will be always miseries galore".

A female with Venus in the 8th will be devoid of wealth and will cheat others. Her marital life will be miserable and short.

विमलायततनुवित्तोदारयुवतिसुखसुहृजनोपेतः ।
भूगृतनये नवमस्थे सुरातिथिगुरुप्रसक्तः स्यात् ॥७०॥

70. VENUS IN THE 9th: If Venus occupies the 9th bhava, the native will possess a spotless and broad physique, be endowed with wealth, charitability, wife, sexual pleasures and friendship and will honour Gods, guests and preceptors/elders.

Notes: Should Venus be in the 9th, one will be happy with wife, children, wealth and fortune. He will spend on religious activities. He will command learning, conveyances and the like. He will receive high honours from the Government, public etc. He will be always happy, but given to anger. He will have auspicious marks on his soles. His father will be longlived. He will enjoy a long span of life. His brother will have two wives or will suffer some kind of marital discord. A female with Venus in the 9th will be endowed with wealth, robes, food etc., be very important among people, will have strong willpower and *will resemble a male*.

उत्थानविवादाजिता: सुखरतिमानार्थकीर्तयो यस्य ।
वासमस्ये भृगुतनये भवति पुमान् बहुमतिस्थातः ॥७१॥

71. VENUS IN THE 10th: Should Venus occupy the 10th bhava, the native will earn success in litigations and will be endowed with happiness, sexual unions, honour, wealth, fame and great wisdom.

Notes: If Venus is in the 10th house at the time of one's birth, he will be very affectionate to his wife and children, be skilful in poetry, will have many conveyances, will do many meritorious activities for the welfare of the public, will be deaf, and will have many sons. But Narayana Bhatta and Jeevanatha specifically state that Venus in the 10th will weaken the semen of the native so as to stall obtainment of progeny for the growth of the descent. According to *Manasagari* the native will have royal status even though he may be in forests, see "vanagatopi cha rajyaphalam". A female in whose nativity the 10th is occupied by Venus will be very liberal, fortunate and rich.

प्रतिरूपदासभृत्यं बह्यायं सर्वशोकसन्त्यक्तम् ।
जनयति भवभवनगतो भृगुतनयः सर्वदा पुरुषम् ॥७२॥

72. VENUS IN THE 11th: If Venus is positioned in the 11th bhava, the native will have obedient servants, be bereft of all kinds of misery, and will gain abundantly.

Notes: The word प्रतिरूप in the text means: suitable or proper. However, to make sense it has been translated here as 'obedient'.

If Venus occupy the 11th house, the native will be devoid of enemies, be empirical in status, endowed with all kinds of wealth, learning, fortunes, virtues etc., attached to prostitutes, will be fond of music, dance, drama, poetry, etc., and will be happy in family life. *Vide Jataka Sagara*, "One will have three wives with Venus in the 11th, will be short-lived and endowed with happiness". According to

Bhrigu, if Venus in the 11th is conjunct malefics, one will gain in sinful ways while benefics conjunct will confer gains through good acts. Garga denotes that the native will acquire a jewel-like wife and be devoid of diseases. Should Venus be in the 11th in a female's chart, she will be devoid of afflictions (or grief), be very learned and will have many dependents.

अलसं सुखिनं स्थूलं पतितं मृष्टाशिनं भूगोस्तनयः ।
शयनोपचारकुशलं द्वावशगः स्त्रीजितं जनयेत् ॥७३॥

73. VENUS IN THE 12th: Should Venus be in the 12th bhava, the native will be indolent, happy, corpulent, fallen in moral sense, will eat cleansed food, will be skilful in providing sleeping comforts and attendants and will be won over by women.

Notes: If Venus occupies the 12th house, the native will be in a position to entertain guests, as hinted by "Say-anopachara Kusalah" in the text. He will provide food, bed etc. for their comforts.

The native with Venus so placed will be ever devoted to seeking pleasures of the sex, be immoral, will have free flow of money but the intent on spending in many ways, will perform excellent acts though he may not be very virtuous, be inimical to many, will suffer from many diseases, be a liar, will have many vices, and will attain heavens after death. There are two opinions about wealth being given by Venus in the 12th—one school of thought denotes poverty while the other wealth. Sage Bhrigu denotes that Venus (alone) in the 12th will give much penury but great wealth if conjunct with benefics. It follows that singly Venus in the 12th is not very auspicious for riches, if not literally capable of conferring utter poverty in the real sense. Unless a favourable planet joins him in the 12th, there will be difficulties in money matters like checkered earnings and unnecessary and heavy expenses beyond income. And with the march of time the native may lose a major part of his earnings.

A female with Venus in the 12th will be a spendthrift, be devoid of intelligence and will suffer diseases. Both in the case of a male and female, Venus in the 12th will tell upon the marriage of the native concerned.

स्थोच्चस्वकोयभवने क्षितिपालतुल्यो
 लःनेऽर्कजे भवति देशपुराधिनाथः ।
 शेषे दुःखगदपीडित एव बाल्ये
 दारिद्र्यकर्मवशगो मतिनोऽलसश्च ॥७४॥

SATURN IN VARIOUS BHAVAS (upto sloka 85)

74. SATURN IN THE ASCENDANT: If Saturn happens to be in the ascendant identical with exaltation or own house, the native will equal a king in status, or will head a country or city. In other Rasis in ascendant, the planet will give misery in boyhood, dirty disposition and indolence.

Notes: If Saturn occupies the ascendant, the native will be wealthy (unless Saturn is dignified). (Otherwise he will be poor.) Saturn in a sign of Jupiter apart from his own exaltation/own sign will give very good results in the matter of wealth etc. The native with Saturn in the ascendant (identical with signs other than the above) will be lame, will have a defective limb, will be very miserable, will lose many things, will suffer nasal diseases, will indulge in gambling, drinking, womanising and the like and will destroy his enemies just by a "mere sight". *Vide Jataka Sagara*, "The native will be devoid of fortunes, will enjoy a long span of life, will hate his wife, will be separated from his family, will not have smooth living, will have co-born with their diminishing prosperity, be fond of travels and will become infamous." Garga is however specific saying that Saturn in the ascendant in a sign other than Libra, Sagittarius and Pisces will diminish longevity. He adds, "The native with Saturn in the ascendant will suffer itches all over the body, be phlegmatic, will have deficient/excessive limb in the lower part of the body and will suffer diseases of the inner ear due to phlegmatic afflictions. Even with an aspect of Saturn on the ascendant, the native will be emaciated, miserable, foolish,

immoral, will give up his religion and will have troubles of head caused by iron etc." Another authority states that the native will burn at the progress of others.

A female with Saturn in the ascendant will have many diseases or will suffer from lasting constipation, will have a very ugly appearance, be not respected by others, will have strong bones and teeth but be devoid of sight.

विकृतवदनोऽर्थभोक्ता जनरहितो न्यायकृत्कुटुम्बगते ।
पश्चात्परदेशगतो धनवाहनभोगवान् सौरे ॥७५॥

75. SATURN IN THE 2nd: If Saturn occupies the 2nd bhava, the native will have an ugly face, will enjoy wordly prosperity (अर्थभोक्ता), be devoid of his own men, will render justice, will later on (i.e. in the course of his life) go to other countries and will earn money and conveyances.

Notes: If the Saturn be in the 2nd, one will be rich according to some, will be poor according to others and will have monetary losses yet according to others. Thus it follows that even though Saturn in the 2nd can give wealth, the same will be susceptible to loss. The native will not enjoy happy family life and will discard the family for his own pleasures. Most texts agree that the native will in the later part of life leave his place of birth and go elsewhere.

He will be skilful in learning and will grasp the meanings of many *sastras*. He will be devoid of co-born and will face many dangers according to Meena Raja. He will lose his physical weight due to mental worries, will have illformed teeth, will look old at a young age and will spend away his money on account of females. A female with Saturn in the 2nd house will be devoid of wealth, be discarded by her family members and be always troubled and blamed.

श्यामः संस्कृतदेहो नीचोऽलसपरिजनो भवति सौरे ।
शूरो दानानुरतो दुश्चिक्षयगते विपुलबुद्धिः ॥७६॥

76. SATURN IN THE 3rd: If Saturn occupies the 3rd bhava, the native will be dark in complexion, will maintain

physical cleanliness, be base, will have indolent attendants, be courageous, charitable and will have great intelligence.

Notes: Should Saturn be in the 3rd, the native will be valorous, ominous for co-born, very intelligent, helpful, will maintain many, will have obstructed fortunes, be long-lived, will disregard even those respectful of him, will lose in his undertakings, be wealthy, will not eat much, will face many obstacles in getting married, be then happily married, affectionate to his spouse, will have a wide circle of acquaintance, be free from sickness, will however be not happy in boyhood but be happy later on, will beget progeny with difficulty, be not happy with progeny, will enjoy many conveyances, will spread his fame in all the four corners, will have mean conduct and be honoured by the king. With Saturn in the 3rd one will be liable to suffer some defect/diseases of the hand. He will not live with his father and will marry a girl having no mother. He will be specifically inimical to his co-born. A female with Saturn so placed will be skilful, praiseworthy and chief among her family members. Though *Hora Ratna* quotes Yavanas saying that a female with Saturn in the 3rd will beget many children the female will be susceptible to have problems in this direction depending on the *locus standi* of Saturn and Jupiter.

पीडितहृदयो हिषुके निर्बाधवाहनार्थमतिसौख्यः ।
बाल्ये व्याधितदेहो नखरोमधरो भवेत् सौरे ॥७७॥

77. SATURN IN THE 4th: If Saturn occupies the 4th bhava, the native will suffer heart disease or be broken-hearted, be devoid of relatives, conveyances, wealth, intelligence and happiness, will suffer sickness in boyhood and will have (prominent) nails and hair.

Notes: If Saturn is found located in the 4th house, the native will lose his mother early or will be separated from her, will be a source of misery to his parents, will not beget anything paternal, will be inimical to his co-born and relatives, will gain happiness through enemies, be always distressed, will not get good houses to live in, will be devoid

of own properties, will frequently change places, and will suffer from windy diseases, epilepsy, cardiac diseases and the like. Normally Saturn in the 4th will bring up the person by another female than the mother. In some cases, the father of the subject may marry twice.

If Saturn is retrograde in the 4th, he destroys the native's wife and progeny. (*vide Manasagari*).

A female with Saturn in the 4th will be devoid of happiness, wealth and intelligence. She will be particularly miserable following her marriage.

सुखसुतमित्रविहीनं मतिरहितमचेतसं त्रिकोणस्थः ।
सोऽमादं रवितनयः करोति पुरुषं सदा दीनम् ॥७८॥

78. SATURN IN THE 5th: Should Saturn occupy the 5th bhava, the native will be bereft of happiness, sons, friends, intelligence and kindness, be agitated and be poor.

Notes: Should Saturn be in the 5th house in a nativity, the subject will not have happiness from progeny, be a heterodox, be foolish, unfriendly, be always sick, be troubled by debts and enmity, will lose wealth in securing others and will not have a happy marriage. See what Garga says: "If Saturn is in the 5th in an enemy's camp, all the children of the native will be destroyed. If the planet be not combust and be in exaltation sign, the native will beget a son with difficulty. If he be in the 5th identical with Aquarius, there will be acquisition of five children and if in Capricorn in 5th there will be three female children". Another authority states that Saturn in the 5th identical with Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces will make one adopt a child. It follows that Saturn in a dual sign in the 5th will deny altogether a child of one's own loins. A female with Saturn in the 5th will be devoid of progeny.

प्रबलमदनं सुदेहं शूरं बह्वशिनं विषमशीलम् ।
बहुरिपुक्षक्षपितं रिपुभवनगतोऽर्कजः कुरुते ॥७९॥

79. SATURN IN THE 6th: If Saturn occupies the 6th bhava, the native will be very licentious, be beautiful, courageous, will eat abundantly, be crooked and will conquer many of his enemies.

Notes: Should Saturn be in the 6th, the native will be happy with his progeny, will be miserable due to his wife's illhealth, will suffer afflictions from spirits and dead souls, will win over his cnemies, be very rich, fortunate will become a famous writer, and will suffer from urinary disorders and venereal diseases. A female with Saturn in the 6th will be endowed with robes and jewels, be wealthy, will obtain progeny and be affectionate to them.

सततमनारोग्यतनुं सृतदारं धनविवर्जितं जनयेत् ।

द्यूनेऽर्कजः कुवेषं पापं बहुनीचकमणिम् ॥८०॥

80. SATURN IN THE 7th: If Saturn is posited in the 7th bhava, the native will always be subjected to ill-health, will lose his wife, be bereft of wealth, will present himself ugly, be sinful and will do very mean acts.

Notes: If Saturn occupies the 7th, the native will have a weak body, depressed chest, depressed belly and stout thighs, be bony in structure and be quite irascible. He will not enjoy both marital happiness and maternal happiness, will suffer breakdowns in education and will be unfortunate. His wife will incur many diseases. The native will subordinate others and will not occupy pre-eminent position. He will be very much addicted to illicit relationship with females. He will have many enemies and will be tormented by frequent litigations. A female with Saturn in the 7th will be ever sick, be given up by her spouse, be addicted to intoxicants, will befriend bad females and be quite sinful.

कुष्ठभग्नदररोगैरभितप्तं हस्तजीवितं निघने ।

सर्वारम्भविहीनं जनयति रविजः सदा पुरुषम् ॥८१॥

81. SATURN IN THE 8th: If Saturn occupies the 8th bhava, the native will suffer from leprosy and fistula in the anus or pudendum, will have short life and will fail in his undertakings.

Notes: Kalyana Varma denotes short-life resulting from Saturn's position in the 8th house. Without meaning any disrespect to the author, it may be stated that many other exponents like sage Bhrigu attribute a long lease of life. However Nataraja of *Jatakalankara* indicates adverse effects on longevity if Saturn is in the 8th for only Scorpio ascendant and Aries ascendant. Generally Saturn in the 8th is conducive to long span of life.

The native concerned will incur financial losses, be not wealthy, will have frequent misunderstandings with his wife and other family members, will have obstructions in career, will not be happy with progeny, be mocked at by others, be addicted to whores and will not honour his parents. His life will be in danger during his 35th year. He will suffer afflictions of blood, teeth, eyes, stomach, anus, liver, spleen etc.

A female with Saturn so placed will destroy herself on account of her own faults, be base and dirty and will cheat others.

धर्मरहितोऽत्यधनिकः सहजसुतविवर्जितो नवमसंस्थे ।
रविजे सौख्यविहीनः परोपतापी च जायते मनुजः ॥८२॥

82. SATURN IN THE 9th: If Saturn occupies the 9th bhava, the native will be devoid of religious merits, will not have much wealth, be bereft of co-born, sons and happiness and will cause sorrow to others.

Notes: If Saturn is stationed in the 9th the native will lose his wife early, will take to spiritual path in the later part of life, will undertake to reconstruct dilapidated public places and will join bad men. A female with Saturn in the 9th will be devoid of learning and providence.

धनवान् प्राज्ञः शुरो मन्त्रो वा दण्डनायको वाऽपि ।
दशमस्थे रवितनये बृन्दपुरग्रामनेता च ॥८३॥

83. SATURN IN THE 10th: If Saturn occupies the 10th bhava, the native will be wealthy, learned, valorous and be a minister or a justice or be the leader of a group, city or village.

Notes: If Saturn occupies the 10th the native will be devoid of parental happiness and ancestral properties, will financially prosper *gradually*, will hold judicial positions, will have prodigal sons and will amass wealth in foreign places. A female with Saturn in the 10th will be ugly and sinful.

बहुआयुः स्थिरविभवः शूरः शिल्पाश्रयो विगतरोगः ।
आयस्थे भानुसुते धन-जनसःपद्युतो भवति ॥८४॥

84. SATURN IN THE 11th: If Saturn occupies the 11th bhava, the native will be long-lived, endowed with lasting riches, be courageous, will have knowledge of arts, be devoid of sickness and be endowed with money, people and wealth.

Notes: If the 11th house is occupied by Saturn, the subject will gain indestructible wealth and longevity. He will have no children, be famous, happy, fortunate, will suffer only minor (curable) sicknesses, (or be free from diseases as stated by Kalyana Varma) and will be unhappy with his elder brothers/sisters. A female with Saturn in the 11th will have abundant blood in her physique, be devoid of wisdom and be distressed.

विकलः पतितो मुखरो विषमाक्षो निधूणो विगतलज्जः ।
व्ययभवनगते सौरे बहुव्ययः स्यात् सुपरिभूतः ॥८५॥

85. SATURN IN THE 12th: If Saturn occupies the 12th bhava, the native will be distressed, fallen in moral sense, talkative, will have defective eye sight, be unkind, shame-

less, will spend much and be insulted.

Notes: If Saturn be in the 12th house, one will be poor, deformed of some limb, tormented by expenses, addicted to courtesans and will not have a permanent livelihood. A female with Saturn in the 12th will not have lasting family ties.

पता निघन्ति मूर्त्यादीन् भावात् पुणिति शोभना ।
 विपरीतं रिपुरन्धव्ययेषु सदसत्फलम् ॥८६॥
 योगाप्रयबलयोगात् सौम्यसुहृद्रिपुनिरीक्षणाच्चैव ।
 उच्चादिभवनसंस्थैर्ग्रहैश्च फलमन्यथा भवति ॥८७॥

86-87. If malefics occupy various bhavas (other than 6th, 8th, and 12th), they bring harm to the bhavas while benefics increase their potency. Malefics are auspicious in evil houses, i.e. 6th, 8th, and 12th, while benefics prove adverse in these bhavas. According to the strength of yogakaraka planets, their beneficial relationship, friendly/enimical aspects etc., and position in exaltation/debilitation, the (good or bad) results of bhavas can vary (i.e. be maximum, medium or nil).

Notes: If a planet is well-disposed to the native by virtue of its ability to cause good yoga, the malefic effects attributed in the foregoing slokas will be comparatively lesser with auspicious effects increasing. If the planet in question be in own house, friendly sign etc., then even this approach holds good. If it is in inimical sign, combustion or debilitation, the adverse results stated earlier will be aggrandised while auspicious results will diminish. The strength of the planet, its relationship with the ascendant etc. also be considered wisely.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां ग्रहभावफलाद्यायस्त्रिंशः ॥३०॥

Thus ends the 30th chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN BHAVAS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ द्विग्रहकेन्द्रफलाध्यायः ॥३१॥

Chapter 31

Two Planets in Angles

होराचतुर्थसप्तमदशमेषु यथा द्वयोद्वयोर्ग्रहयोः ।
भवति फलसम्प्रयोगी जातस्य तथायमुपदेशः ॥१॥

1. Now explained are effects of two-planet conjunctions in the Ascendant, the 4th, the 7th and the 10th.

मातृपितृदुःखतप्तः सूर्यन्द्रोदयसंस्थयोर्मनुजः ।
मानसुतविभवहीनः परिभूतो जायते दुःखी ॥२॥

बान्धवसुतसुखहीनो दारिद्र्ययुतो महाजडप्रकृतिः ।
चन्द्रे रसातलस्थे भास्करसहिते पुमान् जातः ॥३॥

मित्रः सुतैश्च हीनः परिभूतो युवतिभिः सदा पुरुषः ।
चन्द्रे सप्तम-भवने दिनकरसहिते भवेदीनः ॥४॥

सुशरीरं बलताथं राजसिकं निर्दयं विषमशीलम् ।
सूर्यन्दू गगनस्थौ कुरुतः क्षणितारिष्कं च ॥५॥

2-5. SUN-MOON CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Sun and Moon occupy the ascendant, the native will suffer grief regarding parents, will be devoid of honour, sons and wealth, be insulted and miserable. If these two join the 4th bhava, the native will be deprived of relatives, happiness and sons, will suffer penury and will be a great dunce. If in the 7th, he will be devoid of friends and sons and be insulted by females. If in the 10th, he will possess a beautiful physique, be an army chief, be endowed with the quality of *rajas* or passion, be unkind, crooked and will

destroy his enemies.

रविभूमयोविलग्ने पितप्रकृतिर्महाहवे शूरः ।
 क्रोधो विक्षतगात्रः क्रूरश्च शठः कठोरः स्थात् ॥६॥

बन्धुजनवित्तहीनः समस्तसुखवर्जितः क्षुभितः ।
 कुजसूर्ययोश्चतुर्थे भवति दुमान् सर्वतो द्वेष्यः ॥७॥

स्त्रीविरहदुःखखिन्नः स्त्रीहेतोः परिभवं सदा प्राप्तः ।
 रविरुधिरपोर्युवत्वां विदेशगमने रतो भवति ॥८॥

विफलारम्भो भूतको नित्योद्विग्नः प्रधाननृपसेवी ।
 भूतनयदिवाकरयोः कर्मणि रतयोर्भवेद्विकलः ॥९॥

6-9. SUN-MARS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Sun and Mars join in the ascendant, the person will be bilious, be bold in war, short-tempered, will have injured body, be cruel, crafty and harsh. If these two join in the 4th, he will be devoid of relatives and wealth, be bereft of all kinds of happiness and be agitated. If these join in the 7th, he will suffer from separation from his wife, be insulted on account of females and will be fond of moving in foreign places. If the conjunction is in the 10th, the native will face failure in his undertakings, be a servant, be emotional, be a principal employee with the king and be always distressed.

प्राज्ञो बहुप्रलापी कठिनांगः शूरवल्लभो मतिमान् ।
 लाने बुधदिनकरयोर्दीर्घायुः संभवेत्पुरुषः ॥१०॥

नृपतिसमो विल्यातो गृहीतवावयः तु बेरसमविभवः ।
 रविशशितनयो हिबुके इथूलतनुर्वक्लासश्च ॥११॥

वधबन्धनकृन्मृत्युगृहीतवावयो न चातिधनलुधः ।
 स्त्रीरतिहीनश्चोरो द्यने बुधसूर्ययोर्भवति ॥१२॥

त्रिप लोकेऽपु स्यातो गजाश्वनाथो रवेऽमहीपालः ।
 दिनकरबुधयोर्देशमे न नोचराशिस्थयोरेव ॥१३॥

10-13. SUN-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Sun and Mercury are in the ascendant, the native will be very learned and garrulous, will have hard limbs, be fond of adventures, be wise and be long-lived. If the conjunction is in the 4th, the native will be equal to a king, be famous, will keep up his promise, will be endowed with riches equal to that of *Kubera* (the God of Wealth in Hindu Mythology) and will have a corpulent body and crooked nose. If in the 7th, the native will meet his death due to murder or imprisonment, will not keep up his word, be a great miser, bereft of sexual pleasures and be a thief. If in the 10th, he will be famous in the entire world, will own elephants and horses and be a king, provided none of these two is in debilitation.

जीवार्कयोर्गुणयुतो मन्त्री बलनायकोऽथवा साधुः ।
सग्नस्थयो प्रसूतौ विद्याधनभोगवान्ल्यातः ॥१४॥

श्रुतिनतिकाव्यनिरतं भव्यं जनसम्पदं प्रियालापम् ।
हित्युके सुरेज्यसूयौ निभृताचारं नरं कुरुतः ॥१५॥

जीवार्कयोर्गुणयुत्यां मदनवशात्स्त्रीजितः पितृद्वेषी ।
कनकमणिरजतमौकित्कसमन्वितः शुभशरीरः स्थात् ॥१६॥

कीर्तिसुखभानविभवैः समन्वितः पार्थिवो मधेन्नभसि ।
रविदेवपुरोहितयोनिःचेऽपि कुले नरो जातः ॥१७॥

14-17. SUN-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Sun and Jupiter join in the ascendant, the native will be virtuous, be a minister or an army chief or be sagely in disposition and will be endowed with learning, wealth, pleasures and fame. If the Yoga is in the 4th, he will be interested in Vedas, justice and poetry, be eloquent, virtuous, fortunate and will be endowed with servants. If in the 7th, he will subdue to women out of sexual passion, will dislike his father, be endowed with gold, ruby, silver and pearls and will possess a defect-free body. If in the 10th, he will be endowed with fame, happiness, honour and wealth and will become a king though belonging to a base lineage.

प्रियकलहस्तवचिनीतो मलिनाचारः सुदुःखितो नीचः ।
 लग्ने रविभूतयोरत्यर्थकलत्रसम्परित्यक्तः ॥१८॥

आदित्ये हिबुकस्थे भार्गवसहिते भवेन्नरो जातः ।
 परभूत्यः शोकातो लोकद्वेष्यो दरिद्रश्च ॥१९॥

स्त्रीभिः सम्परिभूतो द्रविणविहीनो बृहत्तनुद्वेष्यः ।
 शैलवनेषु च विचरति रविसितयो सप्तमस्थाने ॥२०॥

कर्मणि दिनकरसितयोर्व्यवहाररतो नरेन्द्रसचिवः स्यात् ।
 शास्त्रकलानिषुणमतिर्धनवाहनसौह्यसम्पन्नः ॥२१॥

18-21. SUN-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If these two join in the ascendant, the native will be fond of quarrels, be immodest, will take to bad conduct, be sorrowful, mean and be devoid of wealth and women. Should these join in the 4th, one will serve others, be sorrowful, will fill himself with hatred towards others and will suffer penury. One will be insulted by women, be devoid of wealth, will have a corpulent body, will wander in hills and forests, if the Sun be in the 7th along with Venus. Should these two join in the 10th, he will be engaged in trade, be a king's minister, be skilful in *sastras*, arts etc., and will enjoy happiness of wealth and conveyances.

निन्दितजननीपुत्रः कुत्सितवृत्तिः सदा मलिनबुद्धिः ।
 लग्ने सूर्यकिञ्जयोः पापाचारो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥२२॥

सौरे चतुर्थराशौ भास्करसहिते पुमान् भवति नीचः ।
 दारिद्रयविहितभूतिः स्वबन्धुभिश्चापि परिभूतः ॥२३॥

भान्वर्कजयोर्मदने मन्दालसदुर्भगाश्च जायन्ते ।
 युवतिधनैः सन्त्यक्ता मृगयाभिरता महामूर्खाः ॥२४॥

भानुः स्वपुत्रसहितो गग्ने भूतकं विवेशां जनयेत् ।
 नृपतेः क्वचिवाप्तधनञ्चौरमुषितं सदाप्यग्रन्थम् ॥२५॥

22-25. SUN-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

Should the Sun and Saturn be together in the ascendant at birth, the native is born of a blameworthy mother, will have blameworthy conduct or profession, will always be of dirty disposition and be sinful. If their conjunction occurs in the 4th house, the native will be base in disposition, will be synonym of penury and will be humiliated among his relatives. Should they join in the 7th house, the native will be inactive (मन्त्र has other meanings like stupid, foolish, tardy, indifferent, weak-brained, addicted to drinking, defective etc.), indolent, unfortunate, devoid of a female and of wealth, will hunt animals and be highly dullwitted. If the Sun joins his son in the 10th, one will serve in low position in foreign countries (i.e. places not of his own), will earn wealth through kings sometimes but will lose the same in theft and be always poor.

रक्षतापिनपित्तदोषं रभिभूतो जायते नरो राजा ।
क्षोणीसुतहिमकरयोर्लग्ने तीक्ष्णस्वभावश्च ॥२६॥

सक्लेशो निर्द्रव्यः सुखसूतधनबन्धुहीनश्च ।
पातले कुजशशिनोविकलश्च भवेत्या जातः ॥२७॥

कुद्रः परधनलुब्धो बहुप्रलापी न सत्यवचनश्च ।
ईर्ष्यायुक्तो मनुजः कुजशशिनोः सप्तमस्थाने ॥२८॥

तुरगगजपत्तिसम्पत्समाकुलं तुहिनगुनरं कुरुते ।
रुधिरेण समायातो गगनतले विक्रमर्युक्तम् ॥२९॥

26-29. MOON-MARS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: The native who has the Moon and Mars together in the ascendant will have defects of blood, digestive fire and bile, will be a king (i.e. will be wealthy) and will be harsh. If the two join in the 4th house, the native will incur grief, be devoid of wealth, happiness, progeny and relatives and be defective of some limb. These two in the 7th in conjunction denote that the person concerned will be base, be after others' money, be garrulous, untruthful and jealous. Their conjunction in the 10th will make the person possess the wealth of army consisting of horses, elephants and bipeds

and brave.

सुखबुद्धिसत्त्वयुक्तः सुभगः कान्तो विलग्ने शशिनि ।
बुधसहिते भवति नरो दाचालशचातिनिपुणश्च ॥३०॥

बन्धुसुहृत्तनयसुखप्रतापकनकाश्वरत्नसंयुक्तम् ।
बान्धवराशाविन्दुर्जनयति बुधसंयुतः सुभगम् ॥३१॥

द्यूने बुधसंयुक्तो जनयति चन्द्रः प्रतापिनं पुरुषम् ।
नृपसंमतं नृपं वा विख्यातं सत्कर्वि लक्षितम् ॥३२॥

दशमे बुधहिमकरयोर्मानी धनवानतिल्यातः ।
नृपसचिवो वयसोऽते हुःसी स्याद्बन्धुपरिहीनः ॥३३॥

30-33. MOON-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

Should the Moon and Mercury be together in the ascendant, the native will possess happiness, intelligence, strength, fortune and splendour, be talkative and very skilful. If the conjunction occurs in the 4th, he will be endowed with relatives, friends, progeny, happiness, valour, gold and precious stones and be fortunate. If they join in the 7th, one will be valorous, be dear to king or be a king himself, be famous, be a great poet and be soft in disposition. Their joining in the 10th indicates that the subject will be honourable, be wealthy and very famous, be a royal minister, will grieve during the last leg of his life and be devoid of relatives.

लग्ने सुरेज्यशशिनो क्षितिपः पृथुपीनवक्षः स्यात् ।
बहुतनयमित्रभायः सुशरीरो बन्धुमिर्जुष्टः ॥३४॥

मन्त्री राजप्रतिमः सुखबन्धुसमन्वितो महाविभवः ।
बहुशास्त्राक्षतबुद्धिहिते स्याज्ञीवशशिनोर्ष्व ॥३५॥

ज्यायाभवने कुरुतः सुप्राप्तं पार्थिवं कलाकुशलम् ।
वाणिजकं जीवेन्द्रं नृपवस्त्रमध्यवात्स्फीतम् ॥३६॥

कर्मणि सुरेज्यशशिनोर्विद्यादानार्थमानकीर्तियुतः ।
सौम्यः प्रसम्बद्धाहुः सर्वनमस्यो नरो भवति ॥३७॥

34-37. MOON-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Moon joins Jupiter in the ascendant, the person concerned will be a king, will possess large and broad chest, will have many sons, friends and wives and will be endowed with a good physique and with relatives. These two joining in the 4th indicate that one will be a minister or bc of royal status, be endowed with happiness, relatives and great riches (or prowess) and will master many sasthras. The Moon and Jupiter in the 7th will make one very learned, kingly, an expert in arts, a good businessman, dear to king, wealthy and prosperous. In the 10th this conjunction gives learning, charitable disposition, wealth, honour and fame. Further he will be soft, will possess long arms and will be revered by all.

ब्रह्मास्त्रीकृतसौख्यः कान्ततनुः संमतो गुरुणां च ।

भात्याभ्वरगन्धयुतो लग्ने शशिशुक्रयोर्भवति ॥३८॥

पाताले शशिशुक्रो स्त्रीजनसुखभागिनं नरं कुरुतः ।

जलसंयानाप्तधनं जनप्रियं भोगसम्पन्नम् ॥३९॥

जामित्रे सितशशिनोर्बहुयुवतिरतो न चातिधनपृथः ।

स्त्रीजननो मेधावी भूपतिचरितो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥४०॥

माताक्षाधिमवयुतः कर्मणि शुक्रे शर्शकयुते ।

रात्रो मन्त्री स्यातः क्षमान्वितः स्थाद्युजनश्च ॥४१॥

38-41. THE MOON-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

If the Moon and Venus join in the ascendant, the native will derive happiness through association with courtezans, be splendidous, be agreeable to elders and will possess garlands, clothes and scents. These two joining in the 4th will make one derive happiness through females, earn wealth through water, dear to people and enjoy abundant pleasures. If these two join in the 7th, one will join many women, will not have much wealth and not many sons, be an intellectual and will leave a royal history behind. One with the Moon and Venus in the 10th will be endowed with honour, command and riches, be a king or a minister, be

famous and will be endowed with many people.

दाता: खला: सुरौद्रा भवन्ति लुभ्याश्च मानवाहीनाः ।

भास्करसुतहिमकरयोलंग्ने निद्रालसाः पापाः ॥४२॥

जलमुक्तामणिपोतैर्जीवन्ति नरास्तथा खननवृत्या ।

हिंबुके शशिरविसुतयोः श्रेष्ठाः जनसंमता जाताः ॥४३॥

नगरग्रामपुराणां महत्तरा राजपूजिताः पुरुषाः ।

जायन्तेऽर्कजशशिनोऽर्जयाभवने युवतिहीनाः ॥४४॥

प्रचुर तुरंगमदलितारतिः स्थातः कुयोषित पुत्रः ।

भवति नराणामधिपः शशिशनियोगे खमध्यगते ॥४५॥

42-45. THE MOON-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If the Moon and Saturn join in the ascendant, the native will be in servitude, be base, given to anger, be miserly, sleepy, lazy and sinful. If the said two planets be together in the 4th, one will earn through water, pearls and boats, be engaged in excavation (or in mines etc.), be excellent, and agreeable to others. If they join in the 7th, the subject will be devoid of wife, be supreme among his townsmen and be honoured by the king. If Saturn joins the Moon in the 10th, the person concerned will win the enemies with his army of horses, be famous, is a bad women's son and will be head of men.

सौम्यग्रहसंयुक्तः प्रायेण शुभावहो भगवनाथः ।

भौमाकियुतो नेष्टो दशमे च चमूर्पति कुर्यात् ॥४६॥

46. DISPOSITION OF THE MOON: If the Moon is conjunct benefics she will always prove beneficial. If she joins Mars/Saturn, she is always inauspicious, this does not apply to her joining Mars/Saturn in the 10th so that the native becomes an army chief.

हिंत्रोऽनिकर्मकुशलो धातोवदि कृतश्चमो द्रूतः ।

भौमबुधयोर्विलग्ने गुप्त्यधिकारी भवेत्पुरुषः ॥४७॥

बान्धवरहितः सहितो मित्रैश्च धनान्नभोगवाहनवान् ।
 हिबुके बधभूसुतयोः स्वजनेषु निराकृतो जातः ॥४८॥

भ्रमति च देशाद्देशं कर्मकरो नीचपरिभूतः ।
 भौमेन्दुजयोर्द्यूने सुविवादकरो मृतप्रथमदारः ॥४९॥

सेनाधिपतिः शूरः शठस्वभावो भवेदतिक्रूरः ।
 बुधकुजयोराकाशे राजोऽभिमतो नरो धीरः ॥५०॥

47-50. MARS-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

One who has Mars and Mercury in conjunction in the ascendant will be murderous (or cruel or mischievous), be skilful in dealing with jobs related to fire, be a metallurgist/mineralogist, be industrious, be an ambassador (or a messenger) and will enjoy concealed/secret properties. If the conjunction in question occurs in the 4th, one will be devoid of relatives but endowed with friends, wealth, food, pleasures and convcyances and will be discarded by his own people. Should they join in the 7th, one will wander from country to country (aimlessly), will serve base people, be skilful in arguments and will lose his first wife. Their conjunction in the 10th denotes that the person will be an army chief, be valorous, crafty, very cruel, dear to king and courageous.

मन्त्री गुणप्रधानो धर्मक्षेत्रे प्रलब्धपरिकोर्तिः ।
 जीवकुजयोर्विलग्ने नित्योत्साही भवेत्पुरुषः ॥५१॥

बन्धुसुहृत्सम्पन्नः स्थिरवित्तः सौख्यभाक् भवेद्द्विबुके ।
 भौमामरपूजितयोर्नृपसेवी देवगुरुभवतः ॥५२॥

गिरिद्विर्गतोयकाननविच्चरणशीलः सुबान्धवः शूरः ।
 कुजजीवयोर्धुवत्यां जायाहीनः पुमान्भवति ॥५३॥

त्रिदशगुरुभूमिसुतयोराकाशे पाथिवो विपुलकोर्तिः ।
 बहुधनजनपरिवारः कर्मसु निपुणो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥५४॥

51-54. MARS-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If Mars and Jupiter are in conjunction in the ascendant, one will be a minister, will possess prime virtues, become famous in the front of charity and will be ever enthusiastic. With these two planets joining in the 4th, one will be endowed with relatives and friends, will have firm wealth, be happy, will serve the king and be devoted to the Almighty and elders. If they join in the 7th, one will be inclined to wander in hills, forts, water-resorts and forests, will have good relatives, be valorous and will be devoid of spouse. Their conjunction in the 10th will confer kinghood, wide fame, abundant wealth and attendants and extreme skill at work.

शुक्रकुजयोविलग्ने वेश्यानिरतः कुशिलपकर्मा च ।
स्त्रीहेतोर्नष्टधनो न तु चिरजीवी भवेत्पुरुषः ॥५५॥

बन्धुसुतमित्रहीनो मानसपोडाभिरदितः पुरुषः ।
भौमसितयोश्चतुर्थं नानादुःखेर्भवेत्पतः ॥५६॥

स्त्रीलोल्पः कुचरितः स्त्रीहेतोः प्रात्तवान्महादुःखम् ।
भौमसितयोर्युवत्यां हीनाचारो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥५७॥

अस्त्राचार्यो मतिमान् विद्याधनवस्त्रमात्यधान्भवति ।
रुद्धातो नरेन्द्रसविवः सितकुजयोवर्योम्निं संस्थितयोः ॥५८॥

55-58. MARS-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: Should these two join in the ascendant, the native will be addicted to prostitutes, will indulge in bad acts, will lose wealth on account of females and will not live long. If the conjunction of Venus and Mars occur in the 4th, he will be bereft of relatives, friends and progeny, will be tortured by mental pressures and will be very miserable. Their joining in the 7th denotes that he will wander after women, will have a bad history, will experience abundant grief on account of females and will possess mean conduct. Should these two planets join in the 10th, he will be an expert in missiles, be intelligent, be endowed with learning, wealth, robes and flowers, be famous, and be a king's minister.

संग्रामलब्धविजयो जननीद्वेष्यो भवेत्पुरुषः ।
भौमार्कजयोर्लग्ने हस्तायुः क्षीणभाग्यश्च ॥५६॥

पानान्तसौख्यरहितः स्वजनेस्त्यक्तो भवति जातः ।
भौमार्कजयोर्हित्वके मित्रैश्च विवर्जितः पापः ॥६०॥

जायासुखसुतहीनो दैन्यपरो व्याधितो व्यसनशीलः ।
भौमार्कजयोरस्ते जनपरिभूतो भवेत्कृपणः ॥६१॥

राजः सम्प्राप्तधनो महापराधाच्च दण्डितस्तेन ।
भौमार्कजयोर्दशमे न सत्यवचनो नरो भवति ॥६२॥

59-62. MARS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES: If Mars and Saturn are together in the ascendant, one will be successful in wars, will hate his mother and will face curtailed longevity and declining fortunes. If these two join in the 4th, one will be bereft of food, drinks and happiness, be given up by his own men, be devoid of friends and be sinful. Their joining in the 7th indicates that the native will be devoid of conjugal happiness and progeny, be indigent, sick, will house vices in him, be insulted by people and be a talebearer. If Mars join Saturn in the 10th, one will acquire wealth through king, but be punished for a great crime and be a liar.

शुभमूर्तिः शुभशीलो विद्वान्नृपसत्कृतो विषयनाथः ।
दुधजोवयोर्विलग्ने वाहनसुखभोगवान् भवति ॥६३॥

कन्धसुहृत्सुखसहितः स्त्रीघनसौभाग्यसम्पन्नः ।
दुधजोवयोर्दशलुर्थे निपुणी नृपसम्मतो भवति ॥६४॥

सुकलत्रो हतशत्रुर्बहुजनभिक्षार्थसत्त्वसम्पन्नः ।
दुधजोवयोर्युक्त्यामतीत्य पितृपक्षमधिकः स्यात् ॥६५॥

दोधनगुर्वोर्दशमे नरेन्द्रमन्त्रो नृपोऽथवा भवति ।
मानाकाल्यातियुतः श्रौतार्थपरो विनीतश्च ॥६६॥

63-66. MERCURY-JUPITER IN ANGLES IN CONJUNC-

TION: If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the ascendant, one will have an auspicious (pleasing) appearance, will be endowed with auspicious (excellent) qualities, be learned, honoured by the king, will conquer his five senses (विषय नाथ also means a head of province) and will enjoy conveyances, happiness and pleasures. If these two join in the 4th, one will be blessed with relatives, friends, happiness, female, fortune, wealth, royal favour and skill. Their being together in the 7th denotes that one will obtain a virtuous wife, will destroy his enemies, will be endowed with many friends, people, wealth and prowess, and will be famous on account of his father. In the 10th, these two planets together will make one a minister of a king, honourable, commanding, famous, modest and interested in Vedas.

बुधशुक्रयोर्विलग्ने सुशरीरः पण्डितः सतां सुभगः ।

नृपपूजितोऽतिधन्यो द्विजसुरभवतो भवेत्त्व्यातः ॥६७॥

बुधशुक्रो हिबुकस्थौ पुत्रसुहृद्बन्धुसंयुतं सुभगम् ।

मन्त्रिणमथवा नृपति कुरुतः कल्याणसम्पन्नम् ॥६८॥

बुधशुक्रयोर्युवत्यां सद्बहुयुवतिपरिवेष्टितः पुरुषः ।

भोगधनैश्वर्ययुतो भवति सुखी संमतो राजाम् ॥६९॥

बोधनसितयोः कर्मणि नीतिज्ञो भवति भूपतिः साधुः ।

नीचाभ्यो न, चाढ्यः सफलारम्भः समर्थश्च ॥७०॥

67-70. MERCURY-VENUS IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

If Mercury and Venus join in the ascendant, one will have a good physique (i.e. beautiful physique), be learned, always fortunate, be honoured by the king, be very wealthy, worshiper of Brahmins and God and be famous. If these two join in the 4th, he will be endowed with sons, friends and relatives, be fortunate, be a minister or a king and be endowed with happiness. (*Kalyana* apart from meaning happiness, indicates excellence, fortune, auspiciousness etc.). When the two planets in question join in the 7th, he will be surrounded with many good women, be

endowed with pleasures, money and sovereignty, be happy and be dear to king. Should this conjunction occur in the 10th, he will be endowed with knowledge of the science of ethics, (or Policy or Politics), be a king, be virtuous, will not patronise base men, be wealthy, will attain good beginning in his undertakings and be skilful.

मलिनशरोरः पापी विद्याधनवाहनः परित्यक्तः ।

सौम्यार्कजयोर्लभे हस्यायुः क्षीणभाग्यश्च ॥७१॥

पानान्वनधुरहितः स्वजनेषु तिरस्कृतो भवति मूढः ।

सौम्यार्कजयोर्हित्वके मित्रैश्च विवर्जितः पापः ॥७२॥

ईश्वरभूतको मूर्खः परापकारी न साधुरतिमलिनः ।

सौम्यार्कजयोरस्ते न सत्यवचनो नरो भवति ॥७३॥

प्रशमितसमस्तशत्रुः स्वजनसुहृद्दाहनार्थसम्पन्नः ।

सौम्यार्कजयोदंशमे द्विजगुरुसुरपूजको भवति ॥७४॥

71-74. MERCURY-SATURN IN ANGLES IN CONJUNCTION: If Mercury and Saturn be in conjunction in the ascendant, one will have a dirty body, be sinful, be bereft of learning, wealth and vehicles, be short-lived and will have declining fortunes. If the conjunction in question occurs in the 4th, he will be devoid of drinks, food and relatives, be rejected by his own people, be foolish, devoid of friends and be sinful. Their company in the 7th indicates that he will be the servant of a rich person, be foolish, will harm others, be not virtuous, be very dirty and be not truthful. If these two join in the 10th, he will conquer the entire band of his enemies, will be endowed with relatives, friends, conveyances and wealth and will honour the Almighty and Brahmins.

जीवसितयोर्विलग्ने गुरुपदिष्टो भवेत्क्षमानायः ।

ब्राह्मणकुलसम्भूतोऽप्यनुकूले भवति नृपतुल्यः ॥७५॥

प्रशमितसमस्तशत्रुः स्वजनसुहृद्दाहनार्थसम्पन्नः ।

जीवसितयोर्हचतुर्थे द्विजगुरुसुरपूजको भवति ॥७६॥

सुस्त्रीरत्नार्थयुतः स्त्रीजननो लब्धसौख्यकीर्तिश्च ।
 गुरुशुक्रयोर्युक्त्यां वरदाहनभोगवान्भवति ॥७७॥
 गगनस्थौ गुरुशुक्रौ मानाज्ञाकिभवविस्तरैः सहितम् ।
 जनयेतां पृथिवीशं बहुभृत्यधनं सुशीलं च ॥७८॥

75-78. JUPITER-VENUS IN ANGLES IN CONJUNCTION:

With Jupiter and Venus in the ascendant, the native even though a Brahmin by birth will on account of his preceptor's teaching become a king or equal to a king. If these two planets join in the 4th the native will win all his enemies, will be endowed with relatives, friends, conveyances, wealth and will honour the Almighty and Brahmins. If these two join in the 7th, one will acquire a virtuous female, be endowed with precious stones and riches, will acquire happiness, female and female issue, and will procure excellent conveyances and enjoy pleasures. If they join in the 10th, he will widely command, be widely honoured and endowed, wide riches, be a king, will have many servants and be virtuous.

लग्ने जीवार्कजयोर्मदालसा निष्ठुराः समभिजाताः ।
 विद्वांसो दनसाराः किञ्चित्सुखिता भवति खलाः ॥७६॥

नृपसचिवो निरजतनुर्जयोदयी बान्धवैः सुहृदिभश्च ।
 पातालेऽर्कजगुर्थोः प्रीतिधनः सौख्यवान्भवति ॥७७॥

स्त्रीवैरानव्यधनः शुरो व्यसनो शठो न शुभमूर्तिः ।
 हूने सुरेज्ययमयोः पितृधनलब्धश्च जायते मूर्खः ॥७८॥

दशमे भास्करिजीवो नरेन्द्रदयितं च भूपतिं कुरुतः ।
 अल्पापत्यं न चलं गोकुलबहुधाहनार्थं च ॥७९॥

79-82. JUPITER-SATURN IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

If Saturn and Jupiter are together in the ascendant at birth, the native will be languid with passion (or intoxication), hard-hearted, is of a noble descent, learned, rich, will have limited happiness and be wicked. If in the

4th, he will be a king's minister, be bereft of diseases, be successful, be endowed with relatives and friends, will have the wealth of affection (i.e. extremely affectionate) and be happy. Should they join in the 7th, he will lose wealth due to enmity with females, be courageous, will possess vices, be crafty, will not be endowed with pleasing appearance, will be greedy of paternal property and be foolish. If in the 10th, he will be dear to the king, be a king himself, will have limited progeny, be intransigent (or steady) and will possess quadrupeds and conveyances.

रमते सर्ववधूभिः कान्तशरीरः सुखार्थभोगयुतः ।

लग्ने भृगुसुतथमयोर्बहुभृत्यः शोकसन्तप्तः ॥८३॥

मिश्रेभ्यो धनलाभं बन्धुभ्यः सत्क्रियाः समाप्नोति ।

शनिशुक्रयोश्चतुर्थे नृपतेश्च तथाप्ततां याति ॥८४॥

स्त्रीरस्तानि सुखानि च धनानि कौति च मूर्तिस्त्रिलां च ।

मन्दसितयोर्युक्त्यां प्राप्नोति पुमान् विषयलाभम् ॥८५॥

सर्वद्वयिमुष्टो लोके रुपातो विशिष्टकर्मा च ।

मेषूरणे सिताकर्णोर्नृपतेमन्त्री भवेद्धिकः ॥८६॥

83-86. VENUS-SATURN IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES:

If Venus and Saturn join together in the ascendant, one will be seeking union with all women (i.e. he will enjoy many women), will possess a splendid body, be endowed with happiness, pleasures and wealth, will have many servants and be highly bereaved. If in the 4th, he will gain abundantly through friends, be highly honoured by his relatives and will be close to the king. Their conjunction in the 7th denotes that the native will be bestowed with women, precious stones, wealth, fame and sexual pleasures. If the conjunction is in the 10th, he will be devoid of all duals (i.e. good and bad, grief and happiness, poverty and wealth etc.), will perform excellent acts and be a famous minister.

एवं श्रिभिश्चतुर्भिः पञ्चमिरथ सप्तमिश्च षड्भिर्वा ।

वक्तव्यं केऽद्रस्थैर्प्रह्योगफलं विचिन्त्य धिया ॥८७॥

87. EFFECTS OF MORE NUMBER OF PLANETS: Similarly, the effects of conjunctions of 3, 4, 5 or 6 planets in angles should be suitably understood.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावत्यां ग्रहकेन्द्रफलं नाम एकत्रिशोऽध्यायः ॥

Thus ends the 31st Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF TWO PLANETS IN ANGLES" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALLI.

Useful Books by Great Scholars

- | | |
|--|------------------|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Dictionary of Astrology | — J.N.Bhasin |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Dispositors in Astrology | — J.N.Bhasin |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Astrology in Vedas | — J.N.Bhasin |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Hora Shatak | — J.N.Bhasin |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Sanketa Nidhi | — Dr. G.S.Kapoor |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Bhrigu Sutram | — Dr. G.S.Kapoor |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Remedial Measures in Astrology | — Dr. G.S.Kapoor |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Astrology in Marriage Counselling | — M.C.Jain |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Karmic Control Planets | — M.C.Jain |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Occult Power of Gems | — M.C.Jain |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Profession Through Astrology | — O.P.Verma |

Largest Stockist of Books on
Astrology & Occult Sciences.

Please write or contact:

Phone : 3278835

RANJAN PUBLICATIONS

16, Ansari Road, Darya Ganj
New Delhi - 110002.

अथ भाग्यचिन्ताध्यायः ॥३२॥

Chapter 32

Ninth House and Effects Thereof

सर्वमपहाय चिन्त्यं भाग्यक्षं प्राणिनां विशेषेण ।
भाग्यं विना न जनुर्यस्मात्तद्यत्नतो वक्ष्ये ॥१॥

1. Leaving aside all the other houses, one should first analyse the house of fortune (or *Bhagyasthana*) for a native cannot obtain benefic results sans fortune. So, narrated below is an account in this direction.

Notes: The 9th house or the house of fortunes is the most important one in a horoscope. If this house, its lord and its occupant are favourable, the native will generally be happy in respect of wealth, livelihood etc. Otherwise not. Hence the author devotes an exclusive chapter in this direction.

लग्नान्लिंशाकराद्वा यन्नवमं तद्गृहं भवेद्भाग्यम् ।
अनयोर्यो बलयुक्तो भाग्यफलं चिन्तयेदस्मात् ॥२॥

2. *Bhagyasthana* (house of fortune) is that which is the 9th counted from the ascendant or from the Moon. Effects of the 9th counted from the stronger of the Ascendant and the Moon will come to pass.

Notes: Among the ascendant and the Moon, note which is more strong. So to say the Shadbala and disposition of Ascendant lord and the Moon will have to be taken into consideration and the stronger of the two shall be the point to count the 9th house. Such 9th house—from Lagna or from the Moon—will yield predominant effects relating to Hinduism

the fortunes of the native. Let us assume that Lagna is stronger than the Moon in a given case. If the 9th house from Lagna is indicative of good fortunes, even malefic effects relating to the 9th house from the Moon will not fully come to pass. So to say in this case more favourable results will mature.

**भाग्यक्षेपतिः कस्मिन् को वा भाग्यक्षमाश्रितो विहृगः ।
बलवान्मन्दबलो वा तस्याधिपतिस्तु कारको ज्ञेयः ॥३॥**

3. The house occupied by the lord of the 9th and the planet occupying the 9th will have a say on one's fortune. Their strength or weakness will indicate the fortunes.

Notes: Who is the indicator of fortunes in a given case? Note where the 9th lord (as arrived at as per indications given in sloka 2) is in the horoscope and the planet occupying the said 9th house. If these planets are endowed with strength one will enjoy fortunes and if they be devoid of strength there will be obstructions to fortunes. For example, the 9th lord should be in good bhavas like ascendant, 4th, 7th, 10th, 5th etc., and avoid 6th, 8th, 12th etc. He should not be combust, nor be in fall, in inimical house and such Navamsas. He should be in good aspects. Then only will good fortunes wed the native easily. Also note the planet occupying the 9th house. If this occupant be ruler of evil houses, then it is defect for fortune. He should not be debilitated, combust etc., being in the 9th. Also, the occupant should preferably be a natural benefic so that one enjoys lasting and easily made fortunes. Even if the planet in the 9th be a natural malefic like Saturn, Mars etc, if he is a yogakarka for the ascendant, then also good results will mature.

**स्वस्वामिदृष्ट्युप्तं स्वदेशफलदायकं मुनिभिरुतम् ।
अन्येन सहितदृष्टं परदेशफलप्रदं भवति भाग्यम् ॥४॥**

4. If the 9th house is aspected or occupied by its own lord, the native will make his fortunes in his own country.

If others aspect or join the house in question, the dawn of fortune will be elsewhere.

Notes: The native will flourish in his own birth place if the 9th is related to its lord by aspect, conjunction etc. If by others, he will acquire his fortunes elsewhere.

दुश्चक्यगतो भाग्यं पञ्चमभवनस्थितो ग्रहः पश्येत् ।
होरागतश्च बलवान् येषां ते मानवाः श्रेष्ठाः ॥५॥

5. The native will be extremely lucky if a planet lends full aspect to the 9th from the 3rd, 5th or ascendant. The planet in question should be strong in the process.

Notes: The author discusses here the 9th house to be in full aspect from certain houses so that the native will be excellent in the matter of fortunes. He has specifically used the word "full" in the matter of aspect as only full aspect is potential and not others. Jupiter is the only planet that can fully aspect the 9th from the ascendant or from the 5th. And from the 3rd, every planet can lend its full aspect. The hint here is that the 5th or the ascendant be occupied by Jupiter or any planet be in the 3rd. It does, however, not mean that simply Jupiter in the said place or anyone in the 3rd house will ensure good futures. In the process the planet should be endowed with strength. If it be weak, the fortunes will be only meagre, or even adverse.

देवगुरौ भाग्यस्थे मन्त्री रविवीक्षिते नृपतितुल्यः ।
मोही कान्तः शशिना काञ्चनभाग् भवति भ मेन ॥६॥

सौम्येन धनी ज्ञेयः सितेन गोवाहनार्थसंयुक्तः ।
सौरेण स्थावरभाक् दृष्टे खरमहिषसंयुक्तः ॥७॥

6-7. JUPITER IN THE 9th AND ASPECTS THERETO: If Jupiter is placed in the 9th, the native will become a minister. If the said Jupiter in the 9th is aspected by the Sun, he will be equal to a king; if by the Moon he will be splendidous and will enjoy pleasures; if by Mars, he will be endowed with gold; if by Mercury affluent; if by Venus he

will have quadrupeds, conveyances and wealth and if by Saturn he will possess immovable properties, asses and buffaloes.

Notes: The occupation of Jupiter in the 9th with strength is a felicitous augury for acquiring powerful positions. The other relevant effects have also been laid down in chapter 30. Further if Jupiter in the 9th is in aspect to the 9th lord one will enjoy royal status, will acquire paternal inheritance and will hold prominent positions in government level. The Moon aspecting the said Jupiter will bestow all kinds of pleasures. Mars in this context will give riches through gold, land, houses etc. Mercury will give plenty of wealth, income through teaching, consultancies and the like if aspecting the said Jupiter. Saturn or Venus related by aspect will prove beneficial for acquiring wealth through quadrupeds. Particularly Saturn is favourable to deal with immovable properties, real estates, house building and the like while Venus in particular will be advantageous in aspecting Jupiter for gains in dealing with conveyances, like manufacture/sales/repair etc., of automobiles and the like.

ऐश्वर्यरत्नकाञ्चनसाहस्रागुत्तमश्च वीर्येण ।

रविरुद्धिराभ्यां दृष्टे बाहनपरिवारवान्पुरुषः ॥८॥

चन्द्राकम्भ्यां दृष्टे सुसमृद्धो बल्लभः पितृजनन्योः ।

रुद्रातो नरेन्द्रतुल्यो बहुदारसमन्वितः पुरुषः ॥९॥

ललितः कान्तः सुभगो वरयुवतिविभूषणार्थसम्पन्नः ।

बुधसूर्याभ्यां दृष्टे काव्यकलापण्डितः प्राज्ञः ॥१०॥

उत्सवसमाजशीलो गोमहिषाजवरवारणोपेतः ।

रविसितदृष्टे जीवे भाग्यस्ये स्याद्विनीतश्च ॥११॥

अकर्णीकम्भ्यां दृष्टे देशपुरश्चेणिनायकः रुद्रातः ।

प्राणो गुणवासघनो निधिनाथः संग्रहणशीलः ॥१२॥

8-12. JUPITER IN THE 9th IN ASPECT TO TWO PLANETS: If the 9th house is occupied by Jupiter and aspected

by both the Sun and Mars, the native will be endowed with sovereignty, precious stones, gold, courage, excellence, strength, conveyances and servants. If the aspecting pair is the Sun and the Moon, he will be blessed with plentifullness (of all things), be devoted to his parents, be famous, be equal to a king and will have plurality of wives. If the Sun and Mercury jointly aspect the Jupiter in the 9th, he will be graceful, splendorous, fortunate, be endowed with an excellent wife, ornaments and wealth and will be expert in poetry and arts. If the aspecting pair consists of the Sun and Venus, one will be festive in disposition, will have social (wide) activities and will be endowed with cows, buffaloes, elephants etc. If the Sun and Saturn aspect Jupiter in the 9th, one will be head of a country, town or group, be famous, learned, virtuous, affluent and will have a tendency of accumulating.

Notes: In these 5 slokas, the effects of Jupiter placed in the 9th house and in aspect to any two planets are described. When two planets should be together to aspect Jupiter, it can only be possible from the 3rd by usual standards of aspects. However, in the case of Mars or Saturn constituting a planet of the pair, Mars can be elsewhere just as Saturn but simultaneously aspect Jupiter. For example, the Sun can be in the 3rd and Mars in the 2nd or the 6th counted from the ascendant in which case both the Sun and Mars can aspect the 9th house. The aspect from the Sun and Mars to Jupiter in the 9th will be very favourable for Aries, Scorpio, Cancer, Leo, Sagittarius or Pisces ascendants as for these ascendants, the 3 planets in question are very favourable. Similar inferences can be made by suitable extension of the rules.

संग्रहणशील : in sloka 12 in normal sense means a sense of accumulating (wealth) or a tendency of providence. Saturn joining the Sun in aspecting the 9th house placed Jupiter will give a tendency not to spend liberally and hence the native will be in a position to accumulate sufficient wealth. However, the word संग्रहण also means "adultery". The planet in the 9th, the planet aspecting the 9th, the lord

of the 9th etc., have a say on the character of the native as well, apart from fortunes. Saturn's aspect on the 9th will give a tendency to commit adultery. Jupiter alone in the 9th will, however, combat such a tendency but if in being in aspect to Saturn (and the Sun) Jupiter be not well disposed, the native may indulge in immoral acts.

सेनाचार्यः स्फीतो मन्त्री वा जायते गुरी भाग्ये ।
दृष्टे कुजचन्द्राभ्यां नानाविधसौर्यमाजनं सुभगः ॥१३॥

उत्तमगृहशयनानां भोगी तेजोनिवितः क्षमाप्रतिमः ।
चन्द्रबुधाभ्यां दृष्टे जातः पुरुषोऽतिमतियुक्तः ॥१४॥

आद्यः कर्मोद्युक्तः शूरः परदारवान् सुतविहीनः ।
इन्दुसिताभ्यां दृष्टे भाग्यगृहे स्याद्गुरी जातः ॥१५॥

मदबहुलः स्थिरजीवी परवेशरतो विवादशीलः स्यात् ।
अनृतवचनो गुणोनः शशियमदृष्टे गुरी भाग्ये ॥१६॥

13-16. JUPITER IN THE 9th IN ASPECTS TO TWO PLANETS (continued): If Jupiter occupies the 9th in aspect to both Mars and the Moon, one will be an army chief or a minister and be endowed with various kinds of happiness. And if by both Mercury and the Moon, he will enjoy excellent houses, sleeping comforts and pleasures, be splendidous, patient and very intelligent. And if by the Moon and Venus, he will be very rich, dutiful, valorous, attached to others' wives and be devoid of sons. And if both by the Moon and Saturn, he will be very lascivious, endowed with permanent livelihood, will live in foreign places, be argumentative, be a liar and be not virtuous.

सुप्राप्नोऽतिसुशीलः सुगुणो विद्वान्गृहीतवाक्यश्च ।
सुरुचिरवेषो जीवे कुजबुधदृष्टे भवेद्भाग्ये ॥१७॥

धनवान्विद्यायुक्तो विवेशगः सात्त्विकोऽतिनिपुणश्च ।
क्षितितनयमार्गवाभ्यां दृष्टे कूरो नरो जातः ॥१८॥

नीचः पिशुनो द्वेष्यो विवेशगश्चलजनैः समायुक्तः ।
 भौमाकिन्ध्यां दृष्टे भाग्यगृहे सुरगुरौ जातः ॥१६॥

शिल्पज्ञोऽतिसुशीलो विह्वानसुभगो गृहीतवाक्यश्च ।
 सुशचिरवेषो जीवे बुधसितदृष्टे भवेद्भाग्ये ॥२०॥

सुभगो विह्वान्वयता लक्षितः शूरः सुखी विनीतश्च ।
 जीवे भाग्योपगते बुधाकिवृष्टे पुमान्भवति ॥२१॥

वेषगुरौ भाग्यस्ये काव्यार्कंजबीक्षिते पुमान्भवति ।
 राजेश्वरराष्ट्राणां पुरोगमो धनसमृद्धश्च ॥२२॥

17-22. JUPITER IN THE 9th ASPECT TO TWO PLANETS (continued): If Jupiter is in the 9th and is in aspect to both Mars and Mercury, one will be highly learned, very virtuous, will keep up his word and will have a pleasing appearance. If Mars and Venus be the aspecting pair, one will be wealthy, learned, will live in foreign countries, be sincere, very skilful and cruel. Mars and Saturn being the pair denotes that the native will be base, talebearing, spiteful, living in foreign places and will be in the company of unsteady people. if Mercury and Venus jointly aspect Jupiter in the 9th, one will be an artisan, be very virtuous, learned, fortunate, will keep up his promise and will possess a pleasing appearance. Mercury and Saturn being such a pair, the native will be fortunate, learned, eloquent in speech, pleasing, courageous, happy and modest.

राशयधियेन च दृष्टे जीवे भाग्याथिते नृपं ज्ञेयम् ।
 एभिः कृथितंदृष्टे फलमिदमःयरसन्दृष्टे ॥२३॥

23. Jupiter in the 9th in aspect to 9th lord will make one a king. The effects stated in connection with Jupiter's position in the 9th and aspects thereof are valid only when no other planets (than the mentioned) aspect.

Notes: The effects of two planets aspecting Jupiter in the 9th house as stated will come to pass in full unless

there is no interference from a different planet. The dignity of the planets aspecting the 9th house and of Jupiter will also count. If Jupiter alone is in the 9th and is exclusively aspected by the lord of the 9th, the native will acquire royal status.

उत्तमरूपो गुणवान् तेजस्वी पाथिवो महाविभवः ।
देवगुरो भाग्यस्थे सर्वग्रहोक्षिते भवति ॥२४॥

24. If all the planets aspect Jupiter posited in the 9th, the native will possess excellent guise, virtues, splendour, sovereignty and abundant riches.

भाग्ये शुभगगनसदो बलिनो राज्यप्रदास्तु त्रिलोयाः ।
स्थावरधनधान्यकरा धर्मायुर्वर्धनारचंब ॥२५॥

25. If the 9th is occupied by a strong benefic, it confers kingdom, according to the wise, in addition to movable properties, wealth, grains, righteousness and increased longevity.

नीचारिराशिसंस्थाः पापा भाग्ये न सौम्यसंदृष्टाः ।
तुर्बलमधनं कुर्युविगतत्याति नरं मलिनम् ॥२६॥

26. AFFLICTION TO THE 9th: If the 9th house gives place to a debilitated planet or a combust planet or a malefic planet and be without a benefic's aspect, the native will be devoid of (moral) strength, wealth and fame and be dirty.

स्वे स्वे भवने पुंसां कूरा भाग्यक्षसंस्थिता ये स्युः ।
ज्ञेयास्त उत्तमशुभा बहुतरगुणसंयुताः शुभंदृष्टाः ॥२७॥

27. If the malefic in the 9th is the owner of that house then it proves auspicious. And with a benefic's aspect it is more auspicious.

पूर्णन्दुयुते भाग्ये वक्राकिबुधाः प्रधानवीष्टिच ।
व्यस्ता वाऽथ समस्ताः प्रधाननृपसंभवो ज्ञेयः ॥२८॥

28. If Full Moon is in the 9th while Mars, Saturn and Mercury are strong the native is born to a king.

Notes: The Full Moon should be in the 9th. The other 3 planets mentioned in the sloka should be strong whose position is, however, not described. In any case Mercury cannot be in the 9th along with Full Moon and will be elsewhere.

सकलगगनगेहाः स्वोच्चगा भाग्यराशी
धनकनकसमृद्धं श्रेष्ठमुत्पादयन्ति ।
अथ शुभविहगेन्द्रेस्तत्र दृष्टे नरेन्द्रं
विनिहतरिपुपक्षं विव्यकांति सुकीर्तिम् ॥२९॥

29. If a planet is exalted in the 9th, an excellent person is born with plentifullness of wealth and gold. And if a benefic aspects the exalted planet in question, the native will be a supreme ruler, destroyer of the band of his enemies, will possess divine splendour and great fame.

Notes: An exalted planet occupying the 9th house will augment the overall fortunes of the native and can work as a powerful antidote to many planetary blemishes. If the exalted planet placed in the 9th is aspected by Jupiter, Mercury, Venus or a yogakaraka of the horoscope, the native will be very greatly fortunate, exceedingly affluent and will be among the most well-placed few. He will be endowed with divineness to which many submit respectfully. He will live for a long time enjoying all the amenities and vast happiness.

सूर्यश्वन्द्रसहायो भाग्ये स्वल्पायुषं नरं कुरुते ।
नयनव्याधितमात्रं सुभगं कलहश्रियं चापि ॥३०॥

भानुर्वक्समेत्ते नानादुःखान्वितं नरं कुरुते ।
 कलहप्रियं प्रचण्डं शूरं नृपवल्लभं निपुणम् ॥३१॥

रविसहितः शशितनयो निपुणं दुःखान्वितं बहुविपक्षम् ।
 जनयति भाग्ये पुरुषं नानारोगं परिगृहीतम् ॥३२॥

सुरगुरुसहितः सूर्यो भाग्ये कुर्याद्ब्रुनान्वितं पुरुषम् ।
 पितरं च धनसमृद्धं दीर्घयुषमार्यमतिशूरम् ॥३३॥

शुक्रसहायः सूर्यो व्याधितदेहं नरं कुरुते ।
 प्रियगन्धमात्यभूषणवस्त्रालंकारसंयुतं भाग्ये ॥३४॥

सूर्यः सौरसहायो धनिनं नेत्रातुरं कलहनिष्ठम् ।
 व्याधितपितरं कुरुते भाग्ये स्वल्पायुषं पुरुषम् ॥३५॥

30-35. EFFECTS OF OTHER PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE SUN IN THE 9th HOUSE: If the Sun and the Moon are together in the 9th, the native will have a short life, will be afflicted by eye diseases, be rich, fortunate and fond of quarrels. If Mars and the Sun be together in the 9th, the native will experience many kinds of miseries, be fond of quarrels, be fierce, courageous, dear to king and be skilful. If Mercury and the Sun are together in the 9th, one will be skilful, miserable, will have many enemies and suffer from many diseases. If Jupiter and the Sun be in conjunction in the 9th, the native will be endowed with wealth, will obtain abundant paternal wealth, be long-lived, very courageous and be a worthy person. Should Venus and the Sun be together, in the 9th, he will incur diseases, and will be endowed with scents, garlands, ornaments, robes and decorative articles. If Saturn and the Sun be so placed one will be rich, will suffer from eye diseases, be fond of quarrels and be short-lived.

चन्द्रो रधिरसहायो भाग्यं समुपेत्य मातरं हृन्यात् ।
 कुर्याच्च विकलगात्रं सद्वर्णदेहं समृद्धं च ॥३६॥

अन्द्रः स्वसुतसमेतः शास्त्रज्ञं पण्डितं विकलदेहम् ।
 जनयत्युत्समपुरुषं बहुवाचं विश्रुतं चैव ॥३७॥
 सुरगुरुसहिते चन्द्रे भाग्ये प्रवरः प्रसूयते पुरुषः ।
 सौभाग्यधनसमृद्धः सर्वत्र सुखान्वितो धीरः ॥३८॥
 अन्द्रो भार्गवसहितो भाग्यगृहे ध्याधितं नरं कुरुते ।
 कुलटापर्ति समृद्धं मातृसप्तनीप्रवं सचिववश्यम् ॥३९॥
 रविसुतसहितश्चन्द्रो नवमे राशौ विकृष्टधरणिम् ।
 जनयति मनुजं पापं माता च कुलच्युता भवति ॥४०॥

36-40. EFFECTS OF OTHERS JOINING THE MOON IN THE 9th: If Mars joins the Moon in the 9th, one will be devoid of mother (i.e. will lose his mother early), will have a deformed body and with ulcers, and be wealthy. If Mercury joins the Moon, he will have knowledge of Sastras, be scholarly, will have some physical deformity, will be excellent among men, will talk much and be famous. If Jupiter joins the Moon, he will be distinguished, will be fortunate, will be endowed with abundant riches, will be always happy and be courageous. If Venus be the accompanying planet, he will suffer from diseases, will marry an unchaste lady, be plentiful, will have a step-mother and will be in a minister's custody (i.e. will serve a significant person). Should Saturn join the Moon in the 9th, he will be devoid of moral merits, be sinful and will have a fallen mother.

ऋधिरः सोमजसहितो भाग्यक्षें जनयति प्रधानं च ।
 नित्योद्दिग्नं सुभगं भोगयुतं शास्त्रकुशलं च ॥४१॥
 औमः सुरगुरुयुक्तो भाग्ये धनधान्यभागिनं पुरुषम् ।
 पूज्यं ध्याधितदेहं किलष्टं व्रणदीक्षितं प्रसवे ॥४२॥
 भार्गवसहितः क्षितिजः परदेशरतं विवाविनं श्रूरम् ।
 स्त्रीद्वेषिणं कृतज्ञं जनयति मिथ्याभिमानं च ॥४३॥

पापं मलिनाचारं परदाररतं दिनष्टधनसौख्यम् ।
कुजरविजौ भाग्यगृहे स्वजनविहीनं नरं कुरुते ॥४४॥

41-44. EFFECTS OF MARS JOINING OTHERS IN THE 9th: If Mars be in the company of Mercury in the 9th, one will be chief of men, will be always emotional, be fortunate, will enjoy pleasures and be skilful in *Sastras*. If it is Jupiter with whom Mars in conjunct in the 9th, one will be endowed with wealth and grains, be honourable, be troubled by sickness and will be pained with bodily wounds. If Venus is that planet joining Mars in the 9th, one will live in foreign places, be argumentative, cruel, will hate women, be ungrateful and will indulge in falsehood. If Saturn is with Mars in the 9th, one will be sinful, will be of dirty conduct, be interested in other housewives, be deprived of wealth and happiness and will not be with his own men.

सौम्यः सुरगुरुसहितः शास्त्रज्ञं पण्डितं धनसमृद्धम् ।
प्रियवादिनं कलाज्ञं प्रभविष्णुमहत्तरं भाग्ये ॥४५॥

भृगुसुतसहितः सौम्यः ख्यातं च सुपण्डितं धीरम् ।
सुभगं वचनसमर्थं जनयति गीतप्रियं भाग्ये ॥४६॥

सूर्यजसहितः सौम्यो व्याधितमादृथं प्रियान्वितं निपुणम् ।
जनयति भाग्ये पुरुषं सद्वेष्यं बहुकथं चैव ॥४७॥

45-47. MERCURY IN CONJUNCTION WITH OTHERS IN THE 9th: If Mercury is with Jupiter in the 9th, one will be learned in *Sastras*, be a scholar, be wealthy, will speak sweetly, be an artisan and an efficacious and excellent person. Venus and Mercury in the 9th denote that one will be famous, very learned, valorous, fortunate, skilful in speech and be fond of songs. If Saturn and Mercury are in the 9th in conjunction, he will suffer from diseases, be very rich, be endowed with dear and near, be skilful, envious and be garrulous.

शुक्रः सुरगुरुसहितो भाग्यगृहस्थो नराधिपं कुरुते ।
 चिरजीविनं सुवाक्यं नानाविद्यसौख्यसम्पन्नम् ॥४८॥
 जीवः सौरसहायो भाग्ये धनरत्नभागिनं कुरुते ।
 पूज्यं व्याधितदेहं स्वजनविहीनं सदा पुरुषम् ॥४९॥

48-49. JUPITER JOINING OTHERS IN THE 9th: If Venus and Jupiter be together in the 9th, one will be a leader of men, be longlived, eloquent and will be endowed with many kinds of happiness and wealth. If Jupiter and Saturn are in the 9th, the native will enjoy wealth and gems, be honourable, will have diseases to trouble him, and be devoid of his own men.

सौरसहायः शुक्रो व्याधितदेहं नरं कुरुते ।
 बहुपुत्रं नृपतीष्टं यशस्विनं शीलसम्पन्नम् ॥५०॥

50. VENUS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN THE 9th: This conjunction denotes that the native will be sickly, will have many sons, be dear to king, famous and virtuous.

एवं स्थानविशेषेदृष्टिविशेषेऽच निषुणमधिगम्य ।
 कूयात्कलनिर्वेशं शास्त्रादनुरूपतः प्राज्ञः ॥५१॥

51. In analysing the said effects, the signs and aspects involved should be skilfully understood according to *Sastras* and results declared accordingly, so say the learned.

सद्वणगात्रं रूक्षं मृतपितरं मातृवर्जितं कुर्यात् ।
 बाल्ये भुद्धं द्वेष्यं हित्तं शशिरुधिरभानवो भाग्ये ॥५२॥

52. EFFECTS OF 3 PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN 9th: If the Sun, Moon and Mars are together in the 9th, one will lose his parents in his very boyhood, be base, odious, and hurtful.

रविचन्द्रबुधा भाग्ये कलीबाकारं सुदुःखितं कुर्यात् ।
सर्वजनानां द्वेष्यं विक्रान्तं सत्यवच्चनं च ॥५३॥

53. If the Sun, Moon and Mercury join in the 9th, the native will be a eunuch in appearance, be miserable, will hate all people and be valorous and truthful.

चन्द्रदिवाकरगुरवो नवमे पुरुषस्य सम्मवे यस्य ।
स भवत्युत्तमपुरुषो वाहूनधनसौख्यसम्पन्नः ॥५४॥

54. If the Sun, the Moon and Jupiter join in the 9th, one will be excellent and will possess conveyances, wealth and happiness.

रविचन्द्रसिता नवमे स्त्रीकलहैनैष्टसर्वधनसौख्यम् ।
नृपसंसर्तं नयनं जनयन्ति नरं प्रियालापम् ॥५५॥

55. If Venus, the Moon and the Sun be together in the 9th, one will lose all his happiness and wealth due to quarrels with females, be dear to king, will have knowledge of politics and will be an eloquent speaker.

सूर्यनिशाकरसौरा नवमे राशी नरं सदा कुर्यात् ।
प्रबलं चण्डाचारं परभूत्यं लोकविद्विष्टम् ॥५६॥

56. If the Sun, the Moon and Saturn join in the 9th, one will be very strong, will have cruel conduct, will serve others and will hate others.

रविभूमबुधा नवमे कुर्वन्ति नरं प्रियालापम् ।
भूजगमिवातिकुद्धं समरपरं निष्ठुरं प्रवासरतम् ॥५७॥

57. If the Sun, Mars and Mercury be in the 9th, one will be an eloquent speaker, be akin to a snake when in anger, be fond of quarrels, be hard-hearted and will be interested in living in foreign countries.

रविगुह्यका नवमे जनयन्ति नरं सदोद्युतम् ।
देवपितृपूजनरतं समृद्धदारं गुणोपेतम् ॥५८॥

58. If the Sun, Jupiter and Mars are together in the 9th, one will be always diligent, be intent on worshipping his father and God, will have an affluent wife and be virtuous.

कलहप्रियं कुलीनं कन्यानां दूषकं च चपलं च ।
दिवसकरवक्षुका नवमे द्वेष्यं नरं कुर्यात् ॥५९॥

59. If the Sun, Mars and Venus be together in the 9th, one will be fond of quarrels, is of a high descent, will spoil virgins, be fickle-minded and be odious.

साहसिकमतिक्षुद्रं लोकद्वेष्यं प्रियानृतं कूरम् ।
पित्रा रहितं बाल्ये कुर्याद्वक्षाकिभानवो नवमे ॥६०॥

60. If Mars, Saturn and the Sun join in the 9th, one will be valorous, very mean, will hate people, be fond of speaking lies, be cruel, and be fatherless from boyhood.

रविबुधगुरवो नवमे भाग्यसमेतं धनान्वितं सुभगम् ।
नृपतिप्रियं सुवेषं जनयन्ति नरं सुधीरं च ॥६१॥

61. Should the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter join in the 9th, one will be endowed with fortunes, wealth and happiness, be dear to king, be appealing in appearance and be courageous.

रविबुधशुक्रा भाग्ये जनयन्ति नरं प्रकाशिनं कान्तम् ।
रिपुपक्षपरिक्षीणं नृपतिसमं सारबन्तं च ॥६२॥

62. Should Venus join the Sun and Mercury in the 9th, one will be splendidorous, famous, will destroy his enemies, be equal to a king and be rich.

परदाररतं पापं प्रवासशीलं च निषुणमतिवृष्टम् ।
आनृतिकमद्वयपरं रविबुधसौरा नरं भाग्ये ॥६३॥

63. Should the Sun, Mercury and Saturn join in the 9th, one will be fond of others' women, be sinner, be interested in living in foreign places, be skilful, be a profligate, be a liar, and be unfortunate.

भाग्यगृहे रविशुक्रो जीवश्च नरं सुपण्डितं कान्तम् ।
बहुविषयमति वीरं जनयन्ति सुमेधसं प्राज्ञम् ॥६४॥

64. Should the Sun, Venus and Jupiter join in the 9th, one will be very learned, splendidous, will know many things and be intelligent.

त्रिदशगुरुसौरसूर्यो नवमे यरयेह जायमानस्य ।
स मधेदुत्तमधीर्यो राजा धनवान्गुणः समृद्धश्च ॥६५॥

65. The conjunction of the Sun, Jupiter and Saturn in the 9th is indicative that the native will be highly valorous, be a king, be wealthy, virtuous and plentiful.

कान्तिविहीनं मलिनं भूपतिपरिदण्डितं विभवहीनम् ।
जनयन्ति नरं भाग्ये रविशुक्रशनैश्चरा मूर्खम् ॥६६॥

66. If the Sun, Venus and Saturn be together in the 9th, one will be devoid of splendour, be dirty, punished by the king, be devoid of riches and be foolish.

धनकनकरत्नभाजं जनयन्ति शशिज्ञभूमिज्ञाः पुरुषम् ।
प्रथमे वयसि च तप्तं भाग्यगृहे सर्वभावेन ॥६७॥

67. The company formed by the Moon, Mercury and Mars in the 9th denotes that the subject will enjoy wealth, gold and gems and will be miserable throughout his boyhood.

भौमनिशाकरजीवाः कुर्वन्ति नरं जितेन्द्रियं प्राज्ञम् ।
गुरुदेवभक्तिनिरतं विद्याधनमागिनं सुभगम् ॥६८॥

68. If the Moon, Mars and Jupiter join in the 9th, one will conquer his five senses, be learned, will honour elders and gods and will be endowed with learning and wealth and be fortunate.

व्रणितांगमरूपं वा प्रभक्षणं स्त्रीश्रियं युवतिवश्यम् ।
युवतिविनाशितसरं भूगुशशिवक्रा नरं नवमे ॥६९॥

69. If Venus, Moon and Mars are together in the 9th, one will have a wounded body, be ugly, will eat a lot, be fond of women, be at their disposal and will lose his strength (or wealth) through them.

व्यापानमातृवंशं क्षुद्रं बाल्ये निराकृतं मात्रा ।
सौरो भौमश्चन्द्रो जनयन्ति नराधमं नवमे ॥७०॥

70. Should Saturn, Mars and the Moon be in the 9th, one will not possess a good maternal history, be base, be given up by his mother in boyhood and will be mean among men.

गुरुबुधचन्द्रा नवमे कुलवंशविवर्धनं कुर्यात् ।
आचार्यं बहुमित्रं नृपति बहुसाधनोपेतम् ॥७१॥

71. If the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter are together in the 9th one will bring credit to his descent, will be a preceptor, will possess many friends and will be a king endowed with many things.

मातृसप्तनीजनकं प्रमुदितमानान्वितं प्रचुरमित्रम् ।
कुर्वन्ति सामशीलं भूगुबुधचन्द्रा नरं भाग्ये ॥७२॥

72. If the Moon, Mercury and Venus be together in the 9th, one will have a stepmother, be endowed with delight and honour, will have many friends and will be gentle or pacific.

शशिबुधसौरा नवमे कूराचारं सुश्रिकमं मसिनम् ।
जनयन्ति कुत्सितधियं संप्रामपराङ्मुखं दीनम् ॥७३॥

73. If the Moon, Mercury and Saturn are together in the 9th, one will be bad in conduct, be courageous, dirty, narrow-minded, be averse to war and be poor.

चन्द्रबृहस्पतिशुक्रा नवमे यस्येह जायमानस्य ।
स भवति महीपतुल्यो नृपतिकुले भूपतिष्ठेव ॥७४॥

74. If the Moon, Jupiter and Venus be in the 9th, one will be equal to a king and be a king.

शशिगुरुसौरा नवमे कुर्वन्ति नरं प्रियालापम् ।
सत्यद्रतं सुशीलं विस्थातं सर्वशास्त्रकुशलं च ॥७५॥

75. If Jupiter, Saturn and the Moon be in the 9th one will speak sweetly, be truthful, virtuous, famous and skillful in all Sastras.

शुक्रेन्द्रयमा नवमे कृषिवृत्ति योषिदनुरक्षतम् ।
कुर्युमनुजमपापां कृतकृत्यं लोकविस्थातम् ॥७६॥

76. If Venus, the Moon and Saturn join in the 9th, one will be in agricultural profession, be interested in women, will not indulge in sinful acts, will accomplish his objects (*Kritakritya*), and be world-famous.

तेजस्त्विनं विशोकं विह्वासं धाक्त्वित्वं विशिष्टं वा ।
कुञ्जबुधजीवा नवमे कुर्वन्ति च मण्डलाधिपतिम् ॥७७॥

77. If Mars, Mercury and Jupiter join in the 9th, one will be splendidous, devoid of grief, be learned, firm in his word, famous and be head of a zone.

वहुविषयपर्ति ल्यातं नरेन्द्रसत्कारसत्कृतं चण्डम् ।
कृजवुदयुक्ता भाग्ये कुबन्ति नरं सदासवतम् ॥७८॥

78. If Mars, Mercury and Venus are conjunct in the 9th, one will head many provinces or affairs, be famous, honoured by the king, be fierce and be always zealous.

परवच्छनासु निपुणं तमोधिकं सर्वशास्त्रमतिबाह्यम् ।
दुधभीमयमा नवमे कुर्युः परतर्कसंमूढम् ॥७९॥

79. If Mars, Mercury and Saturn join in the 9th, one will be skilful in cheating others, will be highly gloomy, will not be in a position to understand Sastras (i.e. be not so learned) and cannot understand others' notions.

दुधगुरुशुक्ता भाग्ये जनयन्ति मनं सुरोपमं विशदम् ।
विस्यातं नरनाथं विद्वासं धर्मशीलं च ॥८०॥

80. If Mercury, Jupiter and Venus be together in the 9th one will be equal to a god (सुर + उपम = सुरोपम), be spotless, famous, kingly, learned and virtuous.

शुक्रशनैश्चरशशिजा नवमस्था जातकं प्रकुर्वन्ति ।
मेत्राविनं प्रकाशं सुरश्चिरशाक्यं सुखोपेतम् ॥८१॥

81. Should Mercury, Venus and Saturn join in the 9th, one will be intelligent, splendidous, eloquent and happy.

रानिशुक्रमरगुरुशो भाग्यगृहस्था नरं प्रकुर्वन्ति ।
प्रशुरान्पानविश्वं सुखगं सुखितं सुरूपं च ॥८२॥

82. One with Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in the 9th, will have plenty of food, drinks and riches, be fortunate, happy and beautiful.

रविचन्द्रभौमशशिजा जःमनि भाग्यक्षमा नरं कुर्युः ।
धनिनं विद्याहुशनं सुप्रगं नृपसंनतं चेत्र ॥८३॥

FOUR PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN 9th:

83. If the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Mercury join in the 9th, one will be rich, learned, fortunate and dear to king.

शुक्रेन्द्रभौमरवयो मायाचतुरं स्वदारसन्तुष्टम् ।
जनयन्ति सदा भाग्ये पुरुषं बहुनीचकर्मणम् ॥८४॥

84. If Venus, Moon, Sun and Mars are together in the 9th, one will be cunning, will be happy with his wife and will indulge in many mean acts.

शशिसुरगुरुबुधरवयो जःमनि भाग्यक्षमाश्रिताः कुर्युः ।
पुरुषं प्रधानमचलं नरेन्द्रपूजयं तथा हृष्टम् ॥८५॥

85. One who has the Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and the Sun in the 9th, will be principal, steady, honoured by the king and be delighted.

चन्द्रबुधशुक्ररवयो धनेश्वरं धार्मिकं समृद्धं च ।
जनयन्ति नवमसंस्थाः पुरुषं प्रियवादिनं शान्तम् ॥८६॥

86. One with the Moon, Venus, Mercury and Sun in the 9th, will be a lord of wealth, morally meritorious, plentiful, eloquent in speech and be calm.

तरणिबुधचन्द्रसौरा जन्मनि नवमाश्रिता नरं कुर्युः ।
धनिनं कालं भूपं बहुपशुमन्तं गुणाद्यरश्च ॥८७॥

87. If the Sun, Mercury, Moon and Saturn be together

in the 9th, one will be rich, splendidous, kingly, will have many quadrupeds and will possess rich qualities.

रविगुरुबृधभृगुतनया जन्मनि नवमे नरं प्रकुर्वन्ति ।
देवपितृपूजनपरं समृद्धदारं गुणोपेतम् ॥८८॥

88. One with the Sun, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus will honour God and father, will have a rich wife and be virtuous.

शुक्रज्यौमसूर्या नवमे जनयन्ति निष्ठुरं सुभगम् ।
साहसनिरतं विधनं रिपुपक्षपितविभवं च ॥८९॥

89. If Venus, Mars, Mercury and the Sun join together in the 9th, one will be hard-hearted, beautiful, interested in valorous acts, be not wealthy and will lose his wealth through his enemies.

रविसौरिचान्द्रभौमा नवमे यस्येह जायमानस्य ।
स भवति परदाररतो विनाटकोशः सदा दीनः ॥९०॥

90. If the Sun, Mars, Mercury and Saturn be together in the 9th, one will be interested in others' wives, will incur loss of wealth and be always pitiable.

शुक्रगुरुभौमरवयो लोके द्वेष्यं पिपासार्तम् ।
जनयन्ति नवमसंस्थाः कन्यानां दूषकं चपलचित्तम् ॥९१॥

91. One with the Sun, Venus, Mars and Jupiter in the 9th, will hate people, be troubled by thirst, will spoil virgins and be fickle-minded.

गुरुभौमसौरसूर्या नवमे सुखवजितं सदोद्युक्तय् ।
जनयन्ति तरं चाङ्गं विक्रमयुक्तं महासर्वम् ॥९२॥

92. If the Sun, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn are in the 9th at birth, one will be devoid of happiness, be diligent, fierce

and courageous.

रविबुधजीवसिताः सुर्नवमे यस्येह जायमानस्य ।
स भवत्युत्तमदुर्षो धनकनकैश्वर्यसम्पनः ॥६३॥

93. If the Sun, Jupiter, Venus and Mercury are in the 9th, one will be an excellent person endowed with wealth, gold and sovereignty.

भानुजरविबुधगुरवो नवमे जनयन्ति मानवं विघ्नम् ।
पापं परदाररतं विद्विष्टं नौचकमणिम् ॥६४॥

94. If the Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are together in the 9th, one will be devoid of wealth, be sinful, be interested in other house-wives, spiteful and will indulge in mean acts.

बुधरविजरविसिताः स्युर्भाग्यस्याने नरं सुभगम् ।
जनयन्ति धनसमेतं सत्यरतं लोकविल्लयात्म् ॥६५॥

95. Should the Sun, Mercury, Venus and Saturn be in 9th, one will be fortunate, wealthy, truthful and world-famous.

रविगुरसितभानुसुता जन्मनि नवमर्क्षंगा नरं कुर्यात् ।
सत्यकृतं सुवाक्यं गुरुहिंजातिथिषु सद-भृतम् ॥६६॥

96. With the Sun, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn in the 9th, one will be truthful, eloquent and will honour elders, Brahmins and guests.

चन्द्रमकुम्भसुरेऽया जनयन्ति नरं परिभृष्टसमृग्म ।
बाल्ये मातृविषयतं धनाद्वितं संस्थिता जाग्ये ॥६७॥

97. If the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 9th, one will have plenty of robes, will lose his mother in boyhood and be wealthy.

मौमसितशशिजचन्द्रा भाग्ये जनयन्ति तापसं व्यातम् ।
वाग्मिनमतिवातारं परलोकपरं महाप्राज्ञम् ॥६८॥

98. With Mars, Venus, Mercury and the Moon in the 9th, one will practise penance, be famous, be a good speaker, be very charitable, ultra-mundane in disposition and be very learned.

रविजग्नुधचन्द्रभौमा जनयन्ति नरं पराड्मुखं दीनम् ।
क्षुद्रं वायाचतुरं परवाररतं स्थिता भाग्ये ॥६९॥

99. If Saturn, Mercury, Moon and Mars are together in the 9th, one will be dejected poor, base, cunning and interested in others' wives.

भौमेन्दुशुक्लजीवा नृपवंशभवं प्रधानमतिशूरम् ।
विद्याधनसुसमृद्धं विश्वातं लोकसंमतं चेव ॥१००॥

100. If Mars, Moon, Venus and Saturn, are together at birth, one is born in a royal family. He will be a principal person, be valorous, will be endowed with plenty of learning and money, be famous and dear to people.

शशिवक्षार्किसुरेज्या जनयन्ति नरं पिपासार्तम् ।
कलहप्रियं च नवमे सौभाग्यपरिच्छवातीतम् ॥१०१॥

101. One with Moon, Mars, Saturn and Jupiter in the 9th, will be troubled by thirst, be fond of promoting quarrels and be plentiful in the matter of luck and robes.

चन्द्रारभानुजसिता नवमे जनयन्ति निष्ठुरं पापम् ।
वायाविनं च पुरुषं शौचाचारविहीनं च ॥१०२॥

102. If the Moon, Mars, Saturn and Venus are together in the 9th, one will be hard-hearted, sinful, cunning and be bereft of cleanliness and behaviour.

सितगुरुशशिजशाशांका जन्मनि भाग्यक्षमाक्षिता धनिनम् ।

जनयन्ति धर्मसक्तं नरं कलासु प्रसिद्धं च ॥१०३॥

103. If Venus, Jupiter, Mercury and Moon are together in the 9th, one will be wealthy, be endowed with moral merits and be famous in arts.

भानुजबुधगुरुचन्द्रा जनयन्ति नरं परं सुनप्यम् ।

भाग्यस्थिता समृद्धं नीतिज्ञं चारुवेषं च ॥१०४॥

104. One with Saturn, Mercury, Jupiter and Moon in the 9th, will be knowledgeable in politics and ethics and be pleasing in appearance.

शनिशुक्रबुधशशांका जन्मनि भाग्यस्थिता नरं कुर्यात् ।

मेराश्विनं प्रचण्डं जननीतिविशारदं धन्यम् ॥१०५॥

105. With Saturn, Venus, Mercury and the Moon in the 9th, the native will be intelligent, fierce, will be an expert in democratic matters and be fortunate.

चन्द्रशनिशुक्रजीवा जन्मनि नवमस्थिताः प्रकुर्वन्ति ।

मायाविनं प्रचण्डं नरेष्वजेयं नरं धीरम् ॥१०६॥

106. One with Moon, Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in the 9th, will be cunning, fierce, unconquerable and bold.

मौमज्ञसूरिशनयो नवमस्थानोपगा नरं कुर्यात् ।

रिषुपक्षपरिक्षीणं रणप्रचण्डं सुधीरं च ॥१०७॥

107. If Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn be together in the 9th, one will destroy his enemies, be fierce in battle and bold.

मौमज्ञशुक्रशनयः कुर्वन्ति दशानुगतं सुशीलं च ।

जनयन्ति नवमसंस्था धनयुक्तं भक्तियुक्तं च ॥१०८॥

108. If Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn join together in 9th, one will be virtuous, wealthy and pious.

भौमभृगुजीवरविजा जनयन्ति नरं धनंः परित्यक्तम् ।
क्षुद्रं दयाविरहितं विहीनसत्त्वं स्थिता भाग्ये ॥१०६॥

109. If Mars, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are in the 9th, one will be devoid of wealth, be base, unkind and weak.

त्रिचतुःपञ्चखगेन्द्रास्तथा च षट् सप्त संस्थिता भाग्ये ।
प्रात्ययिकं धनवर्तं कुर्यान् पर्ति च बुधसहिताः ॥१०७॥

110. SPECIAL EFFECTS: If including Mercury there are 3 to 7 planets in the 9th, the native will be trustworthy, wealthy and be a king.

जनयन्ति भाग्यसंस्था गुरुसौम्य विवर्जिता ग्रहाः पुरुषम् ।
द्याधिप्रायमकान्तं जनहीनं बन्धनात्मतिदीनम् ॥१११॥

111. If the 9th is occupied by other planets, without the company of Mercury or Jupiter, the native will be sickly, ugly, devoid of relatives, be troubled by imprisonments and will suffer penury.

Notes: Out of the many occupants of the 9th, one should be Jupiter or Mercury so that the evil concentration on the 9th and 3rd, apart from important houses of the horoscope getting hindered. Practically, many planets in the 9th will affect the horoscope adversely. So to say, the good effects of such conglomeration in the 9th will be far less, than the evils. This has been my personal experience. The author also states that at least Jupiter/Mercury be a participant in a combination of 3 to 7 planets to save the person from adversities like imprisonment, poverty etc.

उक्तं बहुप्रकारं भाग्यगृहे बादरायणादिकृतम् ।
प्रह्योगेक्षणभावेविचिन्त्य बुद्धघा धवेदन्पत् ॥११२॥

112. Preceptors like Badarayana have explained still detailed results arising out of conjunction or aspects relating to the 9th house. One should understand these also and declare effects after using his wisdom.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावत्यां भाग्यनिन्तानाम द्वात्रिशोऽच्यायः ॥३२॥

Thus ends the 32nd Chapter entitled "**NINTH HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF**" in Kalyana Varma's **SARAVALLI**.

A Glimpse of

KERALA ASTROLOGY

- O. P. Verma

The present work *A Glimpse of Kerala Astrology* is condensation of three recognised Kerala classics *Kerala Jyotisha*, *Kerala sutra* and *Gopala Ratnakara* which are unique in their own way & speak out the essential principles of *Kerala Astrology*. We suppose our readers will be enlightened by these illuminating pearls of **KERALA ASTROLOGY**. **Rs. 100/-**

अथ कर्मचिन्ताध्यायः ॥३३॥

Chapter 33

Tenth House and Effects Thereof

लग्नादृशमे राशौ कर्मफलं यत्क्रीतिं मुनिभिः ।
राशिप्रहस्वभावेष्ट्यहृष्ट्या तद्विषये ॥१॥

1. Sages have explained effects relating to the signs coinciding with the 10th house, planets posited therein and planets aspecting the 10th house. I shall now explain those results.

होरेन्द्रोर्बलयोगाद्यो दशमस्तत्स्त्रभावं कर्म ।
तस्याधिपपरिवृद्ध्या वृद्धिज्ञेयाऽन्यथा हानिः ॥२॥

2. The 10th house counted from the stronger among the ascendant and the Moon, is called *Karmasthana* and if the lord of that (10th) house is with strength, the effects in regard to Karma will prosper. Otherwise, the same will decline.

जांगलमथवानूपं तथोभयं वा गृहं परीक्षेत ।
प्राप्यभयारथं वा सौम्यक्षर्णं पापभवनं वा ॥३॥
द्विपश्चतुष्पदरूपं सरीसूपं वा तथोभयं चैव ।
यद्वूपं तद्भवनं यादृशकं यत्स्वभावं च ॥४॥
प्रवदेत्तसमदेशे कर्मप्राप्ति नरस्य तत्सदृशीम् ।
तस्मादृशमं भवनं प्रसवे बुध्येत यत्नेन ॥५॥
दशमे नक्षत्रपतेलग्नात्युरुषस्य यादृशी भवति ।
सबरिम्भे वृत्तिं विनिदिशेत्तादृशीं तस्य ॥६॥

3-6. The effects relating to the 10th house will depend on the nature of the sign, viz. watery, biped, Aranya (like Leo) or Jangala (Centiped), the form of such sign and the places indicated by such sign. The 10th house should be carefully examined on these lines. The occupant of the 10th house counted from the Moon or from the Ascendant will influence the livelihood of the native according to his (i.e. planet's) nature and disposition.

ग्रहकेन्द्रफलाध्याये कथितं कर्मस्थितैर्घर्षहेतुं गनात् ।
चन्द्रावश्रविशेषो ग्रहै स्थितैर्घर्षवतमिह वक्ष्ये ॥७॥

7. In a previous chapter, results of placements of planets in the 10th house from the ascendant have been explained while dealing with angular positions of various planets. Now specially explained are with reference to the Moon.

Notes: In the 31st Chapter, effects of planets occupying the 4 angles viz. ascendant, the 4th, the 7th and the 10th have been explained. Those are specifically with reference to the ascendant. Now he explains the special effects of planets in the 10th counted from the Moon. However, the clues given in the earlier chapter and in this chapter can be wisely exchanged between the Moon and the ascendant in appropriate contexts, keeping Kalyana Varma's instructions in mind.

चन्द्रादृशमे सूर्यः सिद्धारम्भं धनैः समृद्धं च ।
जनयत्युत्तमसर्वं नृपतिमुदग्रं जनाश्रयं पुष्टम् ॥८॥

भौमः साहसनिरतं प्रत्यन्तनिवासिनं विषयलुब्धम् ।
क्षूरं निषादचरितं जनयति दशमे स्थितः पुरुषम् ॥९॥

विद्वांसं धनवन्तं बहुश्रुतं नृपतिसम्मतं रुपातम् ।
जनयति सौम्यो दशमे पुरुषं बुद्धिलिपनं प्राज्ञम् ॥१०॥

गुरुरपि दशमस्थाने सिद्धार्थं धार्मिहं धनमृद्धम् ।
जनयत्युत्तमचरितं नरेन्द्रसचिवं नरं रुपातम् ॥११॥

शशिनो दशमे शुक्रः सुभगं ललितं च वित्तवन्तं च ।
जनयति सिद्धारम्भं धनिनं नृपपूजितं पुरुषम् ॥१२॥
सौरो व्याधितवेहं निःस्वं दुःखान्वितं प्रजाहीनम् ।
कर्मसु नित्योद्विग्नं जनयति दशमे स्थितः पुरुषम् ॥१३॥

8-13. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: If the Sun occupies the 10th from the Moon, the native will be successful in his undertakings, be very wealthy, very strong, be a king, will patronize others and be healthy in physique. Mars so placed denotes that the native will be interested in valorous deeds, will live in foreign places, will long for sensual enjoyments, be cruel and will be akin to an outcaste in conduct. If Mercury occupies the 10th from the Moon, one will be learned, rich, will have abundant knowledge of sacred affairs (like Veda etc.), be dear to king, famous, acquainted with many an art and be intelligent. If it is Jupiter that occupies the 10th counted from the Moon, the native will be successful in achieving his desires, righteous, affluent, will have excellent history among men, be a king's minister and be famous. If Venus occupies the 10th from the Moon, one will be fortunate, beautiful, famous, will be successful in his undertakings, be rich and be honoured by king. Should Saturn occupy the 10th with reference to the Moon, the native will have physical diseases, be poor, grieved, bereft of children and be always emotional.

Notes: In sloka 12, the words "vittawantam" and "dhaninam" appear separately. Both can be interpreted as "rich" in which case it will become redundant. 'Vittavantam' also means famous and hence, these two words are separately rendered as "famous" and "rich" respectively in different senses.

मानुभोऽसेसमेतः कर्मकरान् कासशोषगदबहुलान् ।
ज्योतिषिदः प्रकृत्याल्लाक्षणिकांरताकिकांश्चापि ॥१४॥

सूर्यः सौम्यसमेतो वस्त्रालंकारभागिनं वणिजम् ।
जनयति मेषूरणगः पुरुषं जलजीविनं धारपि ॥१५॥

जीवसहायः सूर्यः सिद्धारम्भान्तरेन्द्रभान्यांश्च ।
जनयति दशमे पुरुषान् वीरान् शूरान् सुविस्थातान् ॥१६॥

सूर्यसहायः शुक्रो दशमे स्वजनाश्चितं नरं कुरते ।
स्त्रीसंश्रयात्समृद्धं सुभगं नृपवल्लभं चापि ॥१७॥

सूर्यः स्वपुत्रसहितो दशमे बन्धभागिनं भृतकम् ।
जनयति दीनं कृपणं चोरमुखितं प्रलापकरम् ॥१८॥

14-18. EFFECTS OF THE SUN JOINING ANOTHER PLANET WHEN IN THE TENTH FROM THE MOON: Should the Sun be with Mars while being in the 10th counted from the Moon, the native will be a labourer (*Karmakaran*), will suffer severely from cough and pulmonary consumption or consumption in general, be an astrologer and will be an expert in the science of Marks and Signs and also in Logic. Should the Sun get the company of Mercury, remaining in the 10th from the Moon, one will enjoy robes and ornaments, be a trader and will live through the means of water. If the Sun is conjunct Jupiter being in the 10th from the Moon, he will be successful in his undertakings, be honoured by the king, brave and famous. The pair of Venus and the Sun in the 10th from the Moon denotes that the subject will patronize his people, be fortunate, dear to the king and will increase his possessions through the help of his wife (or women). The Sun and Saturn being together in the 10th from the Moon will make one liable to imprisonment, a servant, poor, wretched (or miserly), lose to thieves and prattle.

भौमः सोमजसहितो जनयति दशमे नरं बहुविवक्षम्
अस्त्रकलादेत्तारं कौशलमतिजीविनं महाशूरम् ॥१९॥

भौमः सुरगुहसहितो दशमे कुरुते बलस्य नेतरम् ।
मित्रेभ्यो लब्धधनं तदाश्रयाज्जिवितं धन्यम् ॥२०॥

जनयति विदेशनिरतं काञ्चनमुक्तादिभिर्विग्वृत्या ।
भौमः शुक्रसमेतो दशमे स्त्रीसंश्रयाद्वाप्तिं ॥२१॥

भौमः सौरसहायो जनयति दशमे स्थितो नरं प्रसवे ।
साहसशीलं क्षुद्रं कर्माद्युक्तं हजा सहितम् ॥२२॥

19-22. EFFECTS OF MARS JOINING ANOTHER PLANET IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: When Mars gets the company of Mercury being in the 10th from the Moon, one will have many an enemy, be skilful in archery, and be very valorous. If Jupiter be with Mars in the 10th of the Moon, one will be a mighty leader, will gain wealth via friends, will live thereby and be fortunate. Venus and Mars being in the 10th from the Moon: the native will be interested in living in foreign places, will trade in gold, precious stones etc., and will progress through women. Saturn helping Mars with his company being in the 10th from the Moon, indicates that the native will be adventurous, base and will suffer from diseases.

सधनं नरेन्द्रपूजयं धर्मिष्ठं वृन्दायकं स्यातम् ।
सौम्यो जीवसहायो जनयति मेषूरणे पुरुषम् ॥२३॥

सौम्यः शुक्रसहायो जनयति दशमे सुहृज्जनोपेतम् ।
विद्यास्त्रीधनसौहयं नृपसचिवं विषयनाथं वा ॥२४॥

सौम्यः सौरसहायो मृदभाण्डकरं करोति दशमस्थः ।
स्यातं विद्याचार्यं पुस्तकलिपिलेख्यकारं च ॥२५॥

23-25. If Jupiter and Mercury be together in the 10th from the Moon, the subject will be rich, honoured by the king, righteous, be leader of men, and be famous. The placement of Venus and Mercury in the 10th counted from the Moon denotes that one will be endowed with friends, learning, wife, wealth and happiness, be a king's minister

and a provincial head. If Mercury is helped by Saturn with his company in being posited in the 10th from the Moon, the person concerned will be a potter, be famous, imparter of learning and be an author of books.

वचसां पतिः सितयुतः कर्मणि कुरुते नरेन्द्रवरभृत्यम् ।

आह्यणपर्ति विशोकं विद्याचार्यं समर्थं च ॥२६॥

सुरराजगुरुः साकिर्दशमे नीचं परोपतापकरम् ।

कुरुते प्रवृद्धचेष्टं स्थिरास्पदं सुस्थिरारम्भम् ॥२७॥

26-27. EFFECTS OF JUPITER JOINING ANOTHER PLANET IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: If Jupiter joins Venus in being in 10th from the Moon, one will serve a superior king, will head Brahmins, be devoid of grief, be an imparter of learning and be skilful. Saturn and Jupiter in the 10th from the Moon denote that one will be base, will cause grief to others, will act like an aged person, will have a firm residence, and will successfully begin his undertakings.

शुक्रः सौरसहायश्चन्त्रकरं गन्धजीवितं वैद्यम् ।

जनयति दशमे पुरुषं नीलकरं चूर्णकारं च ॥२८॥

28. EFFECTS OF VENUS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: One with Venus and Saturn in the 10th from the Moon will be an artist, will trade in scents, be a doctor, and will deal in black-salt and camphor.

Notes: "Neelam" apart from meaning black-salt also indicates poison, antimony, sapphire etc., while *Churna* means apart from camphor—flour, chalk, lime etc.

रविभौमचन्द्रपुत्राशचन्द्रादशमस्थिता नरं धन्यम् ।

जनयन्त्युत्तमपुरुषं नृपतिसमं सर्वजनपूज्यम् ॥२९॥

रविभौमदेवपूज्या दशमस्थाने नरं सुभगम् ।

शश्रूणां हन्तारं जनयन्ति समृद्धिसंयुक्तम् ॥३०॥

चन्द्रादृशमे भानुभूपुत्रो भार्गवश्च जनयन्ति ।
कूरं साहसनिरतं परधनहरणेऽतिनिपुणमतिम् ॥३१॥

भानुजरविभूपुत्रा दशमस्थाः क्रूरकर्मनिरतं तु ।
उत्पादयन्ति मनुजं मूढं पापं दुराचारम् ॥३२॥

रविबुधगुरवो दशमे विद्वांसं रूपसंयुक्तम् ।
उत्पादयन्ति पुरुषं धर्मिष्ठं बन्धुवल्लभं चैव ॥३३॥

बुधसूर्यभार्गवसुता यशस्विनं धार्मिकं विगतरोषम् ।
जनयन्त्यपराभूतं सौभाग्यपरिच्छदसमृद्धम् ॥३४॥

रविबुधशनयो दशमे कूरं चपलं नरं विशीलं च ।
उत्पादयन्ति नियतं शस्त्राभिनपरिक्षतांगं च ॥३५॥

रविभूगुजदेवपूज्या दशमस्थानोपगा नरं कुर्युः ।
सुभगं विद्यापत्तिधनं धर्मरतं भोगभागिनं नित्यम् ॥३६॥

भार्गवरविभानुसुता दशमस्थानोपगा नरं प्रकुर्वन्ति ।
प्रायेण लोकमान्यं चारित्रविलोपिनं धीरम् ॥३७॥

भार्गवरविभानुसुता दशमस्थानोपगा नरं कुर्युः ।
लोभान्वितमतिचपलं समस्तजनविप्रयुक्तं च ॥३८॥

भौमेन्दुजसुरपूज्या धर्मिष्ठं बहुकुटुम्बपरिवारम् ।
जनयन्ति दशमसंस्था विद्याधनभागिनं पुरुषम् ॥३९॥

शोभनशिल्पाभिरतान्मालाकारान्सुवर्णकारांश्च ।
कुर्युर्बुधभूगुरवा दशमस्थाः सर्वलोकदयितांश्च ॥४०॥

भौमबुधसूर्यपुत्रा जनयन्ति तथा न धर्मशीलं च ।
निद्रानिरतं प्रखलं दशमस्थानोपगा नरं मलिनम् ॥४१॥

मार्गवसुरेज्यभौमा दशमस्थानाभिता नरान् कुर्युः।
धनसंयुक्तान् शूरान् देवद्विजपूजनानुरतान् ॥४२॥

विद्याधनजनहीनान् कापुरुषान् सौख्यवर्जितान् विकलान् ।
जीवांगारकसौरा दशमे कुर्युनरान्नीचान् ॥४३॥

सचिवानुत्तमपुरुषान् परधर्मरतांश्च धनिनश्च ।
भौमभृगुसूर्यपुत्राः कुर्वन्ति नराननेककर्मरतान् ॥४४॥

शुक्राबृहस्पतिसौम्या दशमे पुरुषस्य शुक्रराशिस्थाः ।
बहुविधमिष्टं कुर्युव्याधिं चाप्यन्यगृहसंस्थाः ॥४५॥

लिपिलेख्यकाव्यनिरतं धनवन्तं बहुविधेयभूत्वं च ।
अटनप्रियं सुरूपं बुधगुरसौरा नरं दशमे ॥४६॥

दशमे विज्ञानयुतान् मल्लान् परदेशनिरतांश्च ।
कुर्युर्बुधभृगुरविजाः कर्मोद्युदतं सदा वान्तम् ॥४७॥

विद्वांसं धर्मरतं दयान्वितं सत्यवन्तं च ।
भानुजगुरुभृगुपुत्रा दशमस्थानोपगा नरं कुर्युः ॥४८॥

29-48. EFFECTS OF THREE PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: If the Sun, Mars and Mercury are in the 10th from the Moon, one will be fortunate, excellent among men, equal to king and be honoured by all. The Sun, Mars and Jupiter in the 10th of the Moon denote that he will be fortunate, will destroy his enemies and will be plentiful. The Sun, Mars and Venus in a similar position will make one cruel, adventurous, steal others' wealth and highly skilful. Mars, Saturn and the Sun posited in the 10th of the Moon denote that he will be intent on doing cruel acts, be foolish, sinful and bad in conduct. The Sun, Mercury and Jupiter so placed denote that he will be learned, beautiful, righteous and be dear to his relatives. Famous, righteous, devoid of anger, unconquerable, fortunes and plenty of robes—these are the effects produced

by the conjunction of Mercury, the Sun and Venus, in the 10th of the Moon. When one has the Sun, Mercury and Saturn in the 10th of the Moon, he will be cruel, fickle-minded, be not virtuous and will be afflicted by weapons and fire. If the Sun, Venus and Jupiter be together in the 10th of the Moon, one will be fortunate, will earn by learning, be righteous and will always enjoy pleasures. Saturn, the Sun and Jupiter remaining in conjunction in the 10th counted from the Moon will make one devoid of (worthy) history, still honourable and valorous. Venus, Sun and Saturn so placed will make one miserly, fickle-minded and prohibited by all. If Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 10th, one will be righteous, will have a large family and many children and will be learned and wealthy. Mercury, Mars and Venus in the 10th of the Moon will make one interested in fine arts, a dealer of garlands, goldsmith and dear to all. Saturn, Mars and Mercury in similar position will make one righteous, addicted to sleep, wicked and dirty. If at the time of birth one has Mars, Venus and Jupiter in the 10th from the Janma Rasi, he will be wealthy, valorous and be interested in honouring gods and Brahmins. If Saturn, Jupiter and Mars are in the 10th counted from the Moon, one will be bereft of learning, wealth and near and dear, be mean, bereft of happiness and be deformed (or distressed). Mars, Venus and Saturn so placed denote that one will be a minister or an excellent personage, interested in others' religions, wealthy and have many professions. Mercury, Venus and Jupiter in the 10th (with reference to the Moon) identical with Taurus/Libra denote that all his desires will be fulfilled (i.e. he will be happy in all respects) while this position in other houses, will make one suffer from diseases. Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn in the 10th of the Moon denote that one will be interested in authorship and literature, be wealthy, be a very modest servant, be fond of wandering and be beautiful. If Saturn, Mercury and Venus be together in conjunction in the 10th counted from the Moon one will be endowed with wisdom, be a boxer, be interested in living in foreign countries, diligent and tamed (like an elephant). If Jupiter, Saturn and Venus join in the

10th as above, one will be learned, righteous, kind and truthful.

एवं त्र्यादिषु वाच्यं जन्मनि पुंसां कलं हि वर्मोत्थम् ।
त्र्यधिकरहसंयोगे योऽत्र विशेषस्तमपि वक्ष्ये ॥४६॥

49. Those are the results of planets upto 3 in number joining in the 10th from the Moon. Different results will be experienced if more than 3 planets join in the 10th of the Moon as explained below.

रविभौमबुधसुरेड्या दशमस्थानोपगा नरं कुर्युः ।
शूरं विक्षतगात्रं दातारं सर्वकर्मरतम् ॥५०॥

वक्रार्कशुक्रसौम्याश्चन्द्राद्यशमं समाधिताः प्रसवे ।
कुर्युमलिकारात्म्लेख्यकरांश्चापि चित्रकर्मकरान् ॥५१॥

रविकुजबुधभानुसुता दशमस्थानस्थिताः प्रसवकाले ।
उत्पादयन्ति पुरुषं धनवाहनवारणोपेतम् ॥५२॥

रविजीवशुक्रसौम्या जनयन्ति नभःस्थिता नरान्सौम्यान् ।
कुत्सितबृत्तीनामपि सुतान् वरान् कर्षणोपेतान् ॥५३॥

रविजीवसौम्यसौरा दशमस्थानस्थिताः कुर्युः ।
पुरुषं मायानिपुणं शूरं परवच्चनानुरतम् ॥५४॥

रविसितबुधभानुसुताश्चन्द्राद्यशमस्थिता नरं कठिनम् ।
उत्पादयन्ति सुभगं वाग्मिनमथ कर्षणानुरतम् ॥५५॥

रविगुरुभार्गवशनयो मेषूरणसंस्थिताः प्रसवकाले ।
उत्पादयन्ति मनुजं प्रवासशीलं विविधचेष्टम् ॥५६॥

भौमसितबुधसुरेड्या जन्मनि दशमक्षंगा नरं निषुणम् ।
उत्पादयन्ति चतुरं शूरं समरेष्वद्युध्यं च ॥५७॥

भौमबुधमन्दगुरुवो जन्मनि दशमस्थिता नरं मलिनम् ।

जनयन्ति सदोद्युतं संश्रामे रिपुविनाशकरम् ॥५८॥

भौमबुधशुश्रसौरा नभ.स्थले संश्रिताः प्रसवकाले ।

विद्याबहुलं शूरं जनयन्ति नरं विशालांगम् ॥५९॥

भौमगुरुशुक्रमन्दाशचन्द्रान् मेषूरणक्षगाः प्रसवे ।

जनयन्ति नरं धीरं कुटुम्बयुतं धनोपेतम् ॥६०॥

बुधगुरुभार्गवशनयो जन्मनि दशमस्थितः कुर्यात् ।

पुरुषं शान्तमनस्कं सुमेधसं लोकदियतं च ॥६१॥

50-61. EFFECTS OF 4 PLANETS JOINING IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: If the Sun, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter be in the 10th from the Moon, one will be valorous, physically hurt, charitable and interested in all deeds. With Mars, Sun, Venus and Mercury in the 10th from the Moon one will be a garland dealer, writer or an artist and with Saturn replacing Venus in this group one will be endowed with wealth, conveyances and elephants. The Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus in the 10th from the Moon denote that even though one will have a mean profession, he will be excellent, will have sons and will have agricultural living, and Saturn replacing Venus in this formation indicates that he will be skilfully cunning, cruel and will cheat others. The Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn being in the 10th of the Moon, will make one hardhearted, fortunate, eloquent and interested in agriculture while Jupiter replacing Mercury in this formation will make one interested in foreign places and have many an acts to do. If Mars, Venus, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 10th from the Moon, he will be skilful, courageous and unconquerable in battle while Saturn participating in this combination removing Venus denotes that he will be dirty, ever longing for war and will destroy enemies. Should Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn join in the 10th of the Moon, one will have abundant learning, be valorous and will be broad-bodied while Jupiter in the place of Mercury in this context denotes that he

will be courageous and endowed with family and wealth. Lastly, if Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are placed in the 10th from Janma Rasi, one will be calmly disposed, intelligent and dear to people.

पापैर्नभःस्थलस्थैः सौम्यग्रहवीक्षितैः प्रजायन्ते ।
वैद्यपुरोहितगणकाश्चन्द्रात् परवश्चनानुरत्ता: ॥६२॥

62. MALEFICS IN THE 10th FROM THE MOON: If Malefics occupy the 10th house counted from the Moon and aspected by benefics, one will be a doctor, Purohit (a religious guide), an astrologer or will be interested in cheating others.

Notes: The occupation of malefics in the 10th from the Moon will give good results and produce professionals like doctors, astrologers and Purohits (religious guides helping the householders in performing due rites). This will happen if the said planets are favourable and strong. For example if the 10th house concerned belongs to Venus and malefics like Saturn, Mars etc., are placed therein it will produce doctors. Similarly if the 10th house belongs to Jupiter or Mercury, these malefics will make one an astrologer, a purohit and the like. If the 10th house in question is owned by Mars and occupied by adverse Saturn (for example Saturn in the 10th in fall as the Moon is in Cancer), or the 10th house being Aquarius and occupied by Rahu/Ketu/ Mars one will use cheating in making his livelihood. To take to such evil tendencies, the favourable disposition should be less and benefic planets unhelpful.

एते समस्तयोगाः सौम्यग्रहवीक्षिताः प्रशस्यन्ते ।
पापग्रहदृष्टियुताः प्रायेण न भद्रकाः प्रोवताः ॥६३॥

63. Whatever effects have been ascribed so far in this chapter will specially reveal beneficially if benefics aspect the 10th house from the Moon. If malefics aspect, the benefic results may not be full.

पापास्तृतीयषट्ठा होरेन्दुस्थानतो नृणामिष्टाः ।
नेष्टा निधनात्यगता लग्नोपगता विशेषेण ॥६४॥

64. MALEFICS AND EFFECTS: Malefics in the 3rd or in the 6th with reference to either the ascendant or the Moon will prove favourable while in the 8th, 12th, or the ascendant they are inauspicious—more so in the ascendant.

होराशशिनोर्बलवान् यस्तस्मात्कर्ममेन वा कथयेत् ।
यो बलयुक्तो भावस्तदधिपतेर्वाऽदिशेदृत्तिम् ॥६५॥

65. LIVELIHOOD: One's livelihood should be predicted based on the 10th from the Moon or from the ascendant; whichever is stronger will prevail. The earnings (livelihood) will also be indicated by the stronger of the lords of the 10th counted from the Moon or from the ascendant.

Notes: Our author suggests the 10th house as a basis in evaluation of livelihood counted from the Moon and the ascendant. There are other authorities who take the 10th house counted from the Sun also.

आराम-बुद्धि-सेवाकृषिरसवाणिज्यद्रूतकार्येण
जीवन्ति नरा नियं मेषगणे दशमराशिस्थे ॥६६॥

वृषभगणे दशमस्थे शकटचतुर्पदविहंगमृगजीवी ।
धान्यादिसंप्रहेण च जांगलदेशे फलं प्रायः ॥६७॥

जलवणिजादिसमृद्धया मुषताशंखप्रवालभाण्डेश्च ।
लिपिगणितलेखजीवी नृमिथुनवर्गे दशमसंस्थे ॥६८॥

शस्त्राग्नियोनिभूषणमुवताशत्योपजीवनं चैव ।
आखेटकवृत्या वा कक्षिणि वर्गे च दशमस्थे ॥६९॥

सन्नाहका मणीनां पाषाणस्वर्णरूप्यकूटाश्च ।
कर्षणनिरता लेये गोजीवा धान्यवाणिजकाः ॥७०॥

शाकटिका मणिकरा हैरण्या गन्धविक्रये निपुणः ।
गन्धवर्द्धशिल्पलेख्यः कन्यवर्गे सदा विभवाः ॥७१॥

सामयिकादुपदेशाद्विरथ्यपरिवर्तनाच्च मित्राच्च ।
जायन्ते च मनुष्या नानाव्यवहारभागिनः सततम् ॥७२॥

वाणिज्यविषणिजीवा गोजीवा महिषजीवाश्च ।
नानापथसमृद्धाः सलिलोद्भवपथ्यवृत्तयः स्थाताः ॥७३॥

धनधान्यमूलवणिजः फलमूलकृषीदलाश्चैव ।
जायन्ते घटवर्गे वशमस्थानस्थिते कलावृत्ताः ॥७४॥

स्त्रीसम्पर्कजविभवा जायन्ते कर्णणानुनिरताश्च ।
नित्योद्युक्ताश्चोराः पृथिवीपतिसेवकाः पापाः ॥७५॥

देहचिकित्सानिरता लोहकरा जीविनोऽलिसंजक्षेः ।
वर्गे नभस्तलगते धान्यानां चोपजीविनो नित्यम् ॥७६॥

नृपसचिवदुर्गपालनगोजीवनवाजिकाष्ठशकुनेश्च ।
यन्त्रोपस्करणितैर्जीवन्ति तराश्चकित्सया धनुषः ॥७७॥

दशमे कुरंगवर्गे जलपथ्यधनी भवेन्महाविभवः ।
खटवारामारोपणरसायनर्वर्तते जातः ॥७८॥

शस्त्रदहनप्रभेदेश्चौर्येण च वर्तते खननवृत्या ।
दशमे घटधरवर्गे भारवहस्कन्धबाहुबलान् ॥७९॥

शस्त्रात्सलिलाद्योनिप्रपोषणादश्वविक्रयाद्वापि ।
वर्गे मौनप्रभवे दशमस्थे जायते वृत्तिः ॥८०॥

66-80. SIGNS AND PROFESSIONS: If Aries or many of its divisions be in the 10th, one will live through gardens, intelligence, service, agriculture, trading in juices (Rasa has other meanings like liquor, poison, mercury, mineral/metabolic salt, etc.), or be an envoy. With Taurus or a majority of its divisions in the 10th, one will live through carts, quadrupeds, birds, wild animals and by gathering grains. Similarly Gemini denotes trading through water, precious stones, vessels, conch, writing, accountancy etc. Cancer in this context means weapons, golden ornaments, arrows and hunting. Leo on the 10th or many of Leo divisions related to the 10th denote livelihood through precious stones, gold, stones (like construction material) agriculture, cows and the like and grains. Wealth comes through vehicles, gems, gold, scents, music, arts and writing if Virgo features as above. Libra in similar condition indicates livelihood through teaching, dealing in gold, many ways and means, friends, cows, buffaloes, many saleable articles, things emanating from water, grains, fruits, agriculture and arts. Similarly Scorpio denotes livelihood through female association, agriculture, thieving, serving the king, sinful acts, rendering physical treatments (i.e. medical profession), blacksmithy and grains. Ministership under a king, protection of forts, cattle, horses, firewood, indicating omens, machinery, mathematics, medical treatment etc., are denoted by Sagittarius in a similar manner. Capricorn in similar condition denotes livelihood through cots, gardening, chemicals etc., and abundant income through waterborn items. Aquarius indicates weapons, burning, separation (or creating inimical relationship between two, i.e. પશેદ), thieving, carrying headloads and through physical stamina. Pisces in similar manner denotes living through weapons, waterborn items, sale of horses etc.

Notes: Note whichever is stronger among the Moon and the ascendant. See which sign holds many of the divisions of the 10th house from the ascendant or from the Moon as the case may be. If Aries holds many of the 10th house divisions, the native will eke out his living through agriculture, juice trading, liquor sales, poison etc. Similarly

the other divisions may be understood. The 10th lord as relevant falling in many such divisions will also produce identical results. For more information, please refer to *Brihat Jataka, Phala Deepika, Horasara, Hora Ratna etc.*

दिवसकरात्यैः स्वस्थैः शशिहोरायां भवन्त्यादथाः ।
पितृमातृशत्रुहितजनसहजस्त्रीभूत्यवगेष्यः ॥८१॥

81. PLANETS IN THE 10th AND THEIR EFFECTS: The Sun in the 10th indicates income through father, the Moon mother, Mars enemies, Mercury friends, Jupiter brothers, Venus females and Saturn servants.

Notes: In this sloka, hints are given relating to the native's relatives from whom gains will follow. For example, if the Sun is in the 10th, the native will gain through father. Similarly by placements of other planets.

If the planets abovementioned are strong and favourable, gains will follow. Conversely if the planet in question is weak, in fall, in enemy's camp etc., being in the 10th, the native will lose through such relatives. So to say, Mars in Cancer or being devoid of strength, eclipsed etc., if in the 10th, the native will lose through his brothers. These clues not only relate to the relatives but also to the other Karakatwas of the planets. For example, Mars as above, weak in Cancer can cause loss of agriculture, lands, houses etc., for a Libra native. These effects should be wisely applied according to circumstances.

होरागतैर्धनगतैरायगृहस्थैश्च
बलसंयुतर्प्तहेन्द्रेरनेकधा - स्त्रिलिङ्गमाचार्यैः ॥८२॥

82. There will be gains in many ways if the ascendant, the 2nd and the 11th are respectively occupied by strong (favourable) planets, so say the preceptors.

Notes: It is not enough if the 10th house and its lord are well-disposed for gains in livelihood. The 2nd being the house of money and the 11th the house denoting net gains

will have to be strong apart from their Karakas and lords.
The 12th house and its lord should be comparatively weak so that losses do not predominate gains.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां कमंचिन्ताध्यायस्त्रयरित्वशः ॥३३॥

Thus ends the 33rd Chapter entitled "10th HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

ANCIENT WORK

BRIHAT PARASARA HORA SASTRA

The greatest work by the father of
Hindu Astrology

Maharshi PARASARA

(With 4000 Sanskrit Slokas, English
Translation and Exhaustive notes, over
1000 Pages)

(2 Vol. Set)

Ask for your copy:

RANJAN PUBLICATIONS

16, Ansari Road, New Delhi-110002.

अथ लोकयात्राद्यायः ॥३४॥

Chapter 34

Different Houses and Worldly Affairs

रविवृष्टे प्राग्लग्ने विकान्ताः स्त्रीयु रोषणः कूरः ।

पितृपक्षलघ्वविभवो नरेन्द्रसेवी भवेज्जातः ॥१॥

स्त्रीणां वशः सुभगो दाक्षिण्यमहोवधिः प्रचुरकोशः ।

चन्द्रेक्षिते विलग्ने मार्दवजलपञ्चवान्भवति ॥२॥

साहृससंप्राम शिशण्डस्फुटबान्धवोऽतिधर्मरतः ।

उदये कुजसन्दृष्टे भवति नरः स्थूलशोफश्च ॥३॥

बुधवृष्टे प्राग्लग्ने शिल्पकलाविद्या समभिपूर्णः ।

भवति नरो विपुलभतिः कीर्तिकरो मानसंयुक्तः ॥४॥

इज्याद्वतनियमपरा नृपयूरुद्याः ह्यातकीर्तयो मनुजाः ।

सग्ने सुरगुरुवृष्टे सज्जनगुरुविथिसंयुक्ताः ॥५॥

वेश्यास्त्रीजनबहुलास्तरणाः सम्पन्नभोगधनसौख्याः ।

शुक्रेक्षिते विलग्ने भवन्ति मनुजाः सुरुपाश्च ॥६॥

भाराद्वरोगतप्ताः क्रुद्धा वृद्धस्त्रिया युता विसुखाः ।

मन्देक्षिते विलग्ने मत्तिना मूर्खश्च जायन्ते ॥७॥

1-7. EFFECTS OF SEVERAL PLANETS ASPECTING THE ASCENDANT: If the Sun aspects the ascendant, the native will be valorous, will be irascible with females, be cruel, will gain wealth from paternal side and will serve the king. If the Moon aspects the ascendant, he will be under

the control of women, fortunate, be very courteous, be very wealthy, softly disposed and will gain by dealing in water-born articles. If Mars lends his aspect to the ascendant, one will be fond of valorous acts and battles, irascible, will have severed relationship, be very righteous and will have a long penis. Should Mercury aspect the ascendant, the native will have rich knowledge of arts and will thereby gain, and be quite intelligent, famous and honourable. If Jupiter be the aspecting planet with reference to the ascendant one will be interested in religious observations, be honoured by the king, be famous and will be endowed with (the company of) virtuous people, elders and guests. Venus aspecting the ascendant denotes that he will be addicted to many prostitutes, be youthful, will have happiness of wealth and pleasure and will be beautiful in appearance. If Saturn aspects the ascendant one will be troubled by heavy loads, travels and diseases, be irascible, will be attached to aged women (i.e. will be fond of seeking union with aged females), be devoid of happiness, be dirty and foolish.

पृथ्वी ग्रहः स्वलग्नं सर्वं विद्याति सौख्यमर्थं च।
प्रायो नृपत्रियत्वं पापः पापं शुभं च शुभः ॥८॥

8. GENERAL ASPECT TO ASCENDANT: If a planet (whether natural benefic or natural malefic) aspects the ascendant identical with its own sign, that confers happiness and wealth, apart from close relationship with the king. If the ascendant is not owned by the aspecting planet, a benefic then confers auspicious effects and a malefic evil results.

Notes: Even though a planet may be a natural malefic, like Saturn, its aspect on the ascendant owned by it will produce auspicious results like wealth, freedom from sickness, good fortunes etc. (Similarly yogakaraka's aspect on the ascendant is auspicious for fortunes, though he may be a natural malefic). A malefic not being the owner of the house will bring evil effects like sickness, misfortunes etc. while a benefic though not an owner by aspecting the

ascendant will be favourable.

एकेनापि न दृष्टं समस्तगुणवज्जितं लग्नम् ।
स्वगृहस्वभावसहितं जनयति खलु केवलं नित्यम् ॥६॥

9. UNASPECTED ASCENDANT: Should the ascending sign be not in aspect to even one planet, the native will be devoid of (other) qualities and will acquire exclusive qualities of the sign concerned.

Notes: The effects due to a planet aspecting the ascendant will correspond to the innate nature of the planet, its lordship etc. If the sign assurgent is unaspected, then the results due to the nature of the sign will come to pass fully. The nature of planets and the nature of signs ascending can be found explained in this work elsewhere and in other standard works.

द्वयादिग्रहसन्दृष्टं प्रायेण सुखार्थं भवति लग्नम् ।
एकेनापि शुभेन च न तु पापेष्वनेते सदिभः ॥१०॥
सर्वेंगगनध्रमणैर्दृष्टे लग्ने अवेनमहीपालः ।
बलिभिः समस्तसौख्यो विगतभयो दीर्घजीवी च ॥११॥

10-11. SPECIAL EFFECTS: If two or more planets aspect the ascendant, the native acquires happiness and wealth. Even one benefic aspecting the ascendant is auspicious while a malefic so aspecting is inauspicious. If the ascendant is aspected by all the planets one rules over the earth. Should all the planets be endowed with strength, he will enjoy all kinds of happiness, be free from fear and be long-lived.

लग्ने त्रयो विगतशोकविरुद्धितानां
कुर्वन्ति जन्म शुभदाः पृथिवीपतीनाम् ।
पापास्तु रोगभयशोकपरिष्कृतानां
बह्वाशिनां सकललोकतिरस्तुतानाम् ॥१२॥

12. PLANETS CONJUNCT IN THE ASCENDANT: If three planets are together in the ascendant, the native will be devoid of miseries and will lord over the earth. But if these are (exclusively) malefics, he will be distressed due to fear, grief etc., will eat much and will be disregarded by one and all.

लग्नात्पृष्ठमदाष्टमे यदि शुभाः पापैर्न युक्तेक्षिताः

मन्त्री दण्डपतिः क्षितेरधिपतिः स्त्रीणां बहुनां पतिः ।

दीर्घयुर्गदवजितो गतभयो लग्नाधियोगे भवेत्

सच्छ्रीलो यवनाधिराजकथितो जातः पुमान्सौख्यमाक् ॥१३॥

13. ADHI YOGA FROM ASCENDANT: If benefics exclusively occupy the 6th, 7th and 8th, without the company of malefics, *Lagnadhi Yoga* is caused. This yoga confers ministership, leadership over army (or justiceship) and kingship, lordship over many women, long life, freedom from diseases and miseries, possession of virtues and happiness. So say Yavana kings.

Notes: Chandradhi Yoga may be found in slokas 20 and 21 of the next chapter. For details also please see *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra*, *Horasara*, *Phala Deepika* etc.

स्वगृहोच्चसौम्यवर्गे ग्रहः फलं पृष्ठमेव विद्याति ।

नीचक्षर्णरिपुगृहस्थो विगतफलः कीर्तितो मुनिभिः ॥१४॥

14. A planet in own sign or in exaltation/friendly sign, according to sages, confers its effects fully. If it is in fall or is inimically placed, it is incapable of giving the results (due to the abovementioned yoga).

Notes: The effects mentioned in this sloka may be more effectively applied to Adhi Yoga apart from general context. For example, if in Adhi Yoga, the planets concerned enjoy dignity like exaltation, friendly sign, friendly aspect etc. the results ascribed will come to pass wholly. The effects will not mature pronouncedly if the planets occupy severally their inimical signs, debilitation, or be

combust. Conversely, in this case, instead of giving good effects due to Adhi Yoga the planets may give still adverse results.

रविरविजभूमितनयाः कुटुम्बसंस्था विलोकनाद्वाऽपि ।

कुर्वन्ति धनविनाशं क्षीणेन्दुनिरीक्षिता विशेषेण ॥१५॥

रविभौमौ धनसंस्थौ त्वगदोषदरिद्रताकरौ कथितौ ।

मन्वः कुरुते शुद्धो महार्थयुवतं बुधेक्षितस्तत्र ॥१६॥

रविरपि विधनं जनयति यमेक्षितः शस्यतेऽन्यदृष्टश्च ।

सौम्याः कुटुम्बराशौ बहुप्रकारं धनं दद्युः ॥१७॥

बुधदृष्टस्त्रिवशगुरुः कुटुम्बराशौ च निस्वतां कुरुते ।

सौमतनयोऽपि शशिना निरीक्षितो हन्ति सर्वधनम् ॥१८॥

चन्द्रोऽपि धनस्थाने क्षीणोऽपि बुधेक्षितः सदा कुरुते ।

पूर्वजितार्थनाशं निरोधमपि चान्यवित्सस्य ॥१९॥

शुक्रः कुटुम्बभवने चन्द्रेण निरीक्षितः प्रधनवाता ।

सौम्यग्रहेण दृष्टा स एव धनदः सदा ज्ञेयः ॥२०॥

15-20. PRINCIPLES RELATED TO THE 2nd HOUSE: If Mars, Saturn and the Sun occupy the 2nd house, the native's wealth is destroyed. If weak Moon aspects the 2nd house, such effects are more pronounced. Mars and the Sun in the 2nd cause afflictions to skin apart from causing poverty. If Saturn, posited alone in this house, is aspected by Mercury, he will be greatly rich. Even if the Sun is posited in the 2nd house in aspect to Saturn, without aspect of others, pennilessness will come to pass. Benefics in this house cause advent of money in many ways. But if Jupiter posited in the 2nd house remains under Mercury's aspect, or Mercury so posited in the 2nd house in aspect to the Moon, the entire wealth earned by the native will be deprived. Weak Moon in the 2nd house in Mercury's aspect denotes that even the ancestral property will be destroyed; not only this, other sources of income will also be hindered. Should the 2nd house Moon be aspected by Venus, plenty of wealth will be earned. Same is the result of aspect of

another benefic (i.e. Jupiter).

Notes: The 3 malefics—Saturn, Sun and Mars—jointly placed in the 2nd will not only have adverse effects on money matters of the native but also on his family life and marriage. Loss of wealth will be more severe if the 2nd house is aspected by the Moon from the 8th and devoid of rays. The 8th house is a house of destruction and hence such effects are denoted. Saturn's lonely placement in aspect to Mercury (naturally from the 8th) will make one greatly affluent. Here again, my personal opinion is: the riches will be subjected to some risk as Mercury aspecting any planet in the 2nd particularly Jupiter or the weak Moon will cause loss of property. Similarly there is a scope of risk if Mercury aspects Saturn in the 2nd. These are general views without reference to the whole planetary array. The Moon in the 2nd if in aspect to Jupiter or to Venus will cause abundant wealth to be acquired by the native.

पापभवनं तृतीयं समस्तपार्युतं सहजहन्तु ।
विपरीतमितः श्रेष्ठं संख्यां तेषां प्रवक्ष्यामि ॥२१॥

यावन्तो नवभागा यदागताः सहजराशौ तु ।
तत्संख्यां कुर्वन्ति च दृष्टास्त्वन्येस्तथा बहवः ॥२२॥

तत्र स्थितो रविसुतः कुञ्जेन दृष्टो विनाशयति जातान् ।
शुक्रो गुरुसंदृष्टः पुण्णाति सदैव दायादान् ॥२३॥

सौम्योऽग्नारकदृष्टः सुहृदां परिसंक्षयं सदा कुरुते ।
भावाध्याये कथितं शेषं परिकल्पयेदत्र ॥२४॥

21-24. PRINCIPLES RELATED TO THE 3rd HOUSE:

When the 3rd house is owned by a malefic and is occupied by a malefic, the co-born are destroyed. Conversely, a benefic's sign being the 3rd and occupation of benefics therein will cause happiness thereof. Now explained below is the method to ascertain the number of co-born. The number of Navamsas past in the 3rd house denotes the number of brothers following the native. If other planets

aspect the 3rd house, the said number (caused by navamsas) stands increased. Saturn placed in the 3rd in aspect to Mars causes destruction of co-born. But Venus in the 3rd and in aspect to Jupiter increases happiness thereof. Mercury placed in the 3rd house, in aspect to Mars (or in aspect to the Sun, as some texts read 'Bhaskara Drishtah' instead of 'Angaraka Drishtah'), the native's friends are destroyed. Rest (relating to the 4th house) may be understood from *Bhavadhyaya* (Ch. 30).

Notes: To find out the number of co-born, not only our author, but various others suggest to count the number of Navamsas past in the 3rd house. This method is generally not found reliable as it excludes other considerations. A safer bet is the Ashtaka Varga of Mars. All details relating to Ashtaka Varga cannot be explained in this brief space and the reader may consult relevant chapters in the work "THE SECRETS OF ASHTAKAVARGA".

Saturn in the 3rd aspected by Mars is not congenial for good relationship or gains through co-born. The native will however beget co-born as Mars is the indicator in this case. Venus placed in the 3rd in aspect to Jupiter not only ensures fortunate co-born but also abundant gains through them for the native.

सुतभवनं शुभयुक्तं शुभदृष्टं वा शुभर्क्षमिह येषाम् ।

तेषां प्रसवः पुंसां भवत्प्रवश्यं न विपरीते ॥२५॥

एकतमे गुरुवर्गे शुभराशादौरसो द्वेतपुत्रः ।

लग्नाच्चन्द्रादथवा बलयोगद्विक्षितेऽपि वा सौम्यः ॥२६॥

25-26. ABOUT THE 5th HOUSE: If the 5th house contains a benefic, or is aspected by a benefic or be a benefic's Rasi, the native will surely beget children. If it is different, he will not obtain progeny. If the 5th house counted from the Moon or the ascendant, the stronger prevailing, has at least one Jupiter's division in the various Varga calculations, or has a benefic's Rasi in it and is aspected by a benefic, the native will have legitimate issue.

संस्था नवांशतुल्या सौम्याशे तावती सवा दृष्टा ।

शुभदृष्टे तद्विगुणा विलष्टा पार्श्वकेऽथवा दृष्टे ॥२७॥

27. NUMBER OF CHILDREN: If the Navamsa of the 5th falls in a benefic's Rasi the number of children equals the number of Navamsas past in the 5th house. The aspect of a benefic on the 5th bhava doubles the number while malefic Rasi as 5th house navamsa and the said house receiving a malefic's aspect confers progeny with difficulty.

Notes: Here again, it is not always safe to depend on the Navamsas past in the 5th house to know the number of children. Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga and assessment of the whole horoscope is the best guide.

सौरक्षे सौरगणो बुधदृष्टो गुरुकुलजार्कदृग्धीनः ।
क्षेत्रजपुत्रं जनयति बौद्धोऽपि गणो रविजदृष्टः ॥२८॥

28. AUTHORIZING OTHER KINSMAN TO RAISE PROGENY FOR THE NATIVE: If the 5th house falls in the divisions (like Rasi, Navamsa, drekkana etc.) of Saturn, and be with Mercury's aspect but without that of Jupiter/Mars/Sun, the native obtains progeny by authorising his kinsman to raise the same for him from his (the native's) wife. Similar result prevails if Mercury's Rasi be in the 5th house containing Mercury in it and is in aspect to Saturn but without the aspect of the others as cited above.

मान्दं सुतर्भमिन्वनिरीक्षिते यदि शनैश्चरेण युतम् ।
दत्तकपुत्रोत्पत्तिः कीतश्च बुधस्य चंचं स्यात् ॥२९॥

29. ADOPTED OR BOUGHT PROGENY: If the 5th house belongs to Saturn and be occupied by Saturn himself with the aspect of the Moon, one procures a child by adoption or by an act of purchase. Identical effect follows the position of Mercury in the 5th house owned by him receiving the Moon's aspect.

सप्तमभागे कौजे सौरयुते पञ्चमे संवा भवने ।
हृत्रिमपुत्रं विन्द्याच्छेषप्रहवर्णनान्मुखते ॥३०॥

30. ADOPTION SANS CONSENT: Should the 5th house contain Saturn unaspected by others and fall in a Sapthamsa owned by Mars, the native will adopt a grown up child without the consent of its natural parents.

Notes: To have a 'Kritrima Putra' means adopting a grown up child in the absence of its parents' consent. The 5th house should be occupied by Saturn and be in aspect to none. Additionally the 5th house should fall in a Sapthamsa of Mars. For calculations of Sapthamsa, please see p. 22 of Vol. 1 of this edition.

वर्गं पञ्चमराशो सौरे सूर्येण वाऽत्र संयुक्ते ।

लोहितदृष्टे वाच्यो जातस्य सुतोऽध्रमः प्रायः ॥३१॥

चन्द्रे भौमांशगते धीस्थे मन्दावलोकिते भवति ।

मूढोऽध्रमस्त्वा पुत्रः शेषप्रहर्दर्शनामावे ॥३२॥

31-32. BASE CHILDREN: If the 5th house contains the Sun and falls in the division of Saturn receiving the aspect of Mars, the children so obtained will be abject. Should the Moon be in the 5th house and receive exclusively Saturn's aspect while the 5th house falls in a Navamsa of Mars, even then the progeny will be foolish and base.

Notes: One will obtain wretched progeny if the Sun is in the 5th in aspect of Mars. Further the Sun should be in many divisions of Capricorn/Aquarius. There will be birth of foolish and mean children if the Moon is in the 5th aspected by Saturn and falling in Scorpio/Aries in Navamsa.

तस्मिन्नेष च भौमे शनिवर्गस्थे निरीक्षिते रविणा ।

पुरुषस्य भवति पुत्रोऽपविद्ध इति करुणमुनिवचनात् ॥३३॥

33. If the 5th house is occupied by Mars falling in many of Saturn's divisions and be in aspect to the Sun, one will obtain अपविद्ध so says sage Karuna.

Notes: If Mars be in the 5th in aspect to Saturn one

will obtain a son of "apaviddha" type. "Apaviddha" means a son that is adopted by a stranger after its being cast off by its original parents. For this, Mars simultaneously should occupy many Saturn's divisions.

Hindu Sastras have recognised 12 kinds of sons many important of which have been dealt with in this chapter astrologically.

शनिवर्गस्थे चन्द्रे शनियुक्ते पञ्चमे सदा भवते ।
शुक्रविश्यां दृष्टे पुत्रः पौनमर्षो भवति ॥३४॥

34. ISSUE BY A REMARRIED WIDOW: Should the 5th house fall in Saturn's Vargas and contain both the Moon and Saturn therein, in aspect to both the Sun and Venus, progeny will be begotten by a widow given to the native in marriage.

चन्द्रो यदार्कसंयतः कलत्रसस्थस्थैव पञ्चमे गेहे ।
रविदृष्टेऽप्यथ सहिते कानीनः संभवति पुत्रः ॥३५॥

35. PROGENY BY A VIRGIN: Should the Moon be in the 7th along with the Sun or the Moon being in the 5th in aspect to or in the company of the Sun, one will obtain issue through an unmarried girl.

वर्णे रविचन्द्रमसोः सुतगेहे चन्द्रसूर्यसंयते ।
शुक्रेण दृष्टमात्रे पुत्रः कथितः सहोदरश्च ॥३६॥

36. PROGENY BY A WOMAN PREGNANT AT MARRIAGE: If the 5th house falls in the divisions of the luminaries and contains the Moon and the Sun in aspect to Venus only, one will have progeny by a woman who will already be pregnant at the time of marriage.

पापर्वलिम्बिर्युक्ते पापर्क्षे पञ्चमे सदा राशौ ।
जातोऽपुत्रः पुरुषः सौम्यप्रहवर्णनातीते ॥३७॥

37. ISSUELESSNESS: If the 5th house falls in a malefic's sign and be occupied by strong malefics without benefic's aspect, the native will be childless.

शुष्णनवांशे तस्मिन्शुक्रेण निरोक्षिते त्वपत्यानि ।
द्वासीप्रभवानि ददेच्चन्द्रावपि कश्चिदाचार्यः ॥३८॥

38. PROGENY BY A FEMALE SLAVE: If the 5th house be in a navamamsa of Venus and be aspected by Venus, one will beget progeny by a female servant. Some scholars opine that even if the Moon's Navamsa and the Moon so come in the picture, the said effects will come to pass.

सितशशिदगे धीस्थे ताभ्यां दृष्टेऽथवाऽपि संयुते ।
प्रायेण कन्यकाः स्यु समराशिगणेऽपि चान्यथा पुत्राः ॥३९॥

39. SONS AND DAUGHTERS: When the 5th house has exclusively the division of the Moon and Venus and be with aspects of Venus and the Moon alone or be occupied by these two alone or when the said house has the divisions of only even signs, the native will beget only female children. In a contrary situation (i.e. 5th house falling in divisions of odd signs only and be excluded from the occupation or aspect of Venus and the Moon but others), there will be birth of only male children.

लग्नाद्वशमे चन्द्रे सप्तमसंस्थे भूगोः पुत्रे ।
पापे: पातालस्थैर्वशच्छेत्ता मर्येज्जातः ॥४०॥

40. CHILDLESSNESS: When the Moon occupies the 10th house, Venus is in the 7th and malefics are in the 4th, the native's dynasty does not descend any further.

भौमः पञ्चमभवने जातं जातं विनाशयति पुत्रम् ।
दृष्टे गुरुणा प्रथमं सितेन न च सर्वसंदृष्टः ॥४१॥

41. LOSS OF CHILDREN: Should Mars be in the 5th,

the children of the native will pass away as they are born. However, if Jupiter or Venus lend aspect to the said position, the loss relates only to the first child. If all planets aspect (the said Mars), then there is no loss at all of children.

धनजनसुखहीनः पञ्चमस्थैश्च पापे-

र्भवति विकल एव क्षमासुते तत्र जातः ।

दिवसकरसुते च व्याधिभिस्तप्तदेहः

सुरगुरुबुधशुक्रः सौख्यसप्दुनाढयः ॥४२॥

42. SPECIAL EFFECTS: Should the 5th house be occupied exclusively by malefics, the native will be devoid of wealth, own men and happiness. If Mars is in the 5th house, he will be distressed (or deformed). Saturn so posited denotes sickness. The occupations of Mercury, Jupiter, or Venus will confer abundant happiness and wealth.

रिपुभावे कितिसूनुर्मदेन निरोक्षितो विशति शत्रून् ।

शुभयक्तः शुभदृष्टः शत्रुभयं चैव नात्यन्तम् ॥४३॥

क्षेत्रे ग्रहेन्द्रतुल्यां संख्यां तेषां विनिविशेषान्नः ।

भावाध्यायेऽभिहितं विस्तरतश्चन्तयेच्छेषम् ॥४४॥

43-44. ENEMIES: If the 6th house is aspected by Saturn and occupied by Mars, the native will have fear from enemies. Occupation or aspect of benefics will keep one free from such fear. The number of enemies (causing trouble) will correspond to the number of planets posited in the 6th house. Rest of the related matters may be understood from the previous pages, (Ch. 30).

शुक्रेन्द्रुजीवशशिज्ञे सकलैस्त्रिभिश्च

द्वाभ्यां कलत्रभवने च तथैककेन ।

एषां गृहेऽपि च गणेऽपि विलोकिते वा

सहित स्त्रियो भवनवर्गस्त्रगस्वभावः ॥४५॥

45. ABOUT THE 7th HOUSE: If Jupiter, Moon, Venus and Mercury be in the 7th, in any manner (i.e. one of them, two, three or all of them in the 7th), or other divisions falling in the 7th house or if the 7th house be in aspect to these, one will procure a wife corresponding to the planet/s and Rasi/s in question.

एवं कूर्त्तशो लग्नाच्चन्द्रादभवेच्च बलयोगात् ।
शशिरविजयोः कलत्रे भार्या पुसां पुनर्भूः स्यात् ॥४६॥

46. Should the 7th house contain malefics or fall in malefic planets' divisions, the wife of the native will be destroyed (i.e. adversely affected). These results can be deduced from the ascendant and the Moon, the stronger of them having more significance. If the Moon be in the 7th (from the ascendant) along with Saturn, the native will marry a widow.

मध्यनाधिपांशतुत्या भवति नार्यो निरीक्षणाद्वापि ।
एकंच रविकुजाशो गुरुधयोश्चापि जामित्रे ॥४७॥

47. The number of wives will correspond to the number of heavenly bodies aspecting the 7th or the navamsas past in the 7th house. There will be a single wife, if Leo, Aries or Scorpio rise in Navamsa or if Mercury and Jupiter join together in the 7th house.

प्रायेण चन्द्रसितयोर्वर्गे युक्तेऽथवापि जामित्रे ।
दृष्टे वा बहुपत्न्यो भवति शुक्रे विशेषेण ॥४८॥

48. If the 7th house has many divisions of Venus and the Moon or is occupied by these two, there will be plurality of wives. Specially Venus in the 7th will cause such an effect.

गुरुशुक्रयोः स्वर्णा रविकुजशशिभानुजेर्वत्त्युत्ता ।
शुक्रे वेश्याप्रायश्चन्द्रेऽपि बद्धन्ति केतुमालाख्याः ॥४९॥

49. Jupiter and Venus related to the 7th house will confer a bride of the same caste while the Sun, Mars, Saturn and the Moon denote a female belonging to a mean order. As per Ketumalacharya, Venus and Moon related to the 7th house will cause relationship with whores.

सौमे कलत्रसंस्थे नित्यं वियुतो भवेत् स्त्रिया पुरुषः ।
 श्रियते वा शनिदृष्टे योषिदवश्यं न दृष्टेऽन्यैः ॥५०॥
 धूने कुजभार्गवयोर्जातिः पुरुषो भवेद्विकलदारः ।
 धीधर्मस्थितयोर्बा परिकल्प्यं पण्डितैरेवम् ॥५१॥

50-51. Mars in the 7th house will make one go devoid of wife. If he is, while so posited in aspect to only Saturn, the wife will certainly pass away. Should Mars and Venus be together in the 7th, or 5th or 9th, the native will beget a languid or deformed wife.

लग्नाद्वयरिपुगतयोः शशांकभान्वोर्वदन्ति पुरुषस्य ।
 प्रभवं समस्तमुनयः क्रमेण पत्न्या सहैकनयनस्य ॥५२॥

52. It is the unanimous opinion of all the sages that if the Moon and the Sun are respectively in the 12th and the 6th, both the native and his wife will be one-eyed.

स्तनस्थे रवितनये गण्डान्ते भार्गवे कलत्रगते ।
 वन्ध्यापतिस्तवा स्पाद्यदि न सूतर्खं शुभ्र्युक्तम् ॥५३॥

53. If Saturn occupies the ascendant, while Venus is in the 7th identical with Ganda Rasi and the 5th is bereft to beneficial aspect, the person acquires a barren wife.

Notes: For Ganda Rasi, refer to Vol. 1 of this edition and also *Kala Prakasika, Hora Sara* etc.

If the 5th house has the aspect of a benefic or of the lord of the 5th then the native will obtain progeny. If however the female concerned has effective combinations of barrenness, it will be with great difficulty and after sincere

propitiations that the native will obtain progeny.

लग्नवृथमदनस्थ्यः पापेः शीणे निशाकरे धीस्थ्ये ।
 स्त्रीहीनो भवति नरः पुत्रेश्च विवर्जितो नूनम् ॥५४॥
 यमभूमिजयोर्बर्णे द्यूनस्थे तदवलोकिते शुक्रे ।
 जातो भवत्यवश्यं पत्न्या सह पुंश्चलः पुरुषः ॥५५॥

54-55. One will be devoid of a wife and an issue if malefics occupy the ascendant, 12th and 7th while decreasing Moon is in the 5th. Both the native and his wife will be immoral if the 7th house falls in the various divisions of Saturn and Mars while Venus is posited in the 7th in aspect to Mars and Saturn.

बुधभार्गवयोरस्ते स्त्रीहीनो जायते हृचपुत्रेश्च ।
 दृष्टे शुभेश्च वाच्याः परिणतवयसः सह प्रमदाः ॥५६॥

56. When the 7th house is occupied by Mercury and Venus, the native will be bereft of both wife and progeny. If however this combination receives the aspect of a benefic, there will be obtainment of a wife at an advanced age.

भार्गववाषपतिसौम्यः प्रमदाभवने शशांकयुष्टतेश्च ।
 एककेन हि तेषां पुरुषस्य विभूतयो बहुलाः ॥५७॥

57. Should the Moon, along with even one of Mercury, Jupiter and Venus, be in the 7th, the native will be opulent.

रविदृष्टे युक्ते वाऽप्यायक्षेत्रे भवेत्सदा नृपतेः ।
 भवति धनं युद्धाद्येश्चोरवनचतुष्पदाद्येश्च ॥५८॥

58. ABOUT THE 11th HOUSE: The native will gain through kings, wars, thieves, forests, quadrupeds etc., if the Sun is placed in the 11th house, or if the 11th house is aspected or owned by the Sun.

स्त्रीजनहस्तिप्रायं शशांकवर्गे शशीक्षिते युक्ते ।
क्षीणे क्षयोऽथ पूर्णे वृद्धिः स्यादायगे वृत्तेः ॥५६॥

59. Should the Moon be in the 11th house or her division so related to the 11th house the native will gain through females and through sales of elephants. If the Moon is declining, these are not much but an increasing Moon increases these gains greatly.

हेमप्रथालभूषणमाणिवयधनं कुजे भवेदेवम् ।
साहसगमनागमनेः पावकशस्त्रैश्च व्यवतव्यम् ॥६०॥

60. Mars or his divisions related to the 11th house as above denotes gains through gold, coral, ornaments, ruby, money, valour, coming and going (i.e. travels), fire and weapons.

आये बुधेऽपि वर्गे दृष्टे युक्तःयवा भवेन्नित्यम् ।
शिल्पादिलेख्यकार्यवृत्तिप्रायं तथा सूतराम् ॥६१॥

61. Should Mercury or his divisions be related to the 11th as above, the native will gain by writing, arts, literature and arguments.

नागरजनोपयोगेः क्रतुभिश्च तथा विशिष्टपुण्यैश्च ।
हेमप्रायं वित्तं जीवेऽपि तुरंगमाकीर्णम् ॥६२॥

62. Jupiter or his divisions so related to the 11th house indicates gains through headship of a city, royal mercy, sacrifices (religious), meritorious acts, gold and horses.

वेश्यास्त्रोसंयोगंगमनागमनैर्धनं भवति पुंसाम् ।
आये सितेऽपि चैव मुक्तरजतावि भूधिष्ठम् ॥६३॥

63. When the planet Venus or his divisions are so connected with the 11th house, one will gain through connections with prostitutes, travels, pearls and silver.

नगरपुरवृन्दयोगः स्थावरकर्मक्रियाभिरपि वित्तम् ।
सोहखरभहिष्वबहुतं रविजेऽपि तथाऽस्य वर्गे च ॥६४॥

64. Saturn or his divisions so connected with the 11th house indicates gains through towns and villages, acts of lasting nature, iron, donkeys and buffaloes.

एवं फलनिर्देशः सोम्यदृष्टे विशेषतो वाच्यः ।
कूरैश्च समुपधातो मिथ्यमिथ्यस्तदा पुंसाम् ॥६५॥

65. The effects attributed above stand increased if benefics aspect the 11th house, will decrease by malefic influence and will remain mixed with the interference of both benefics and malefics.

सर्वप्रह्युतदृष्टे बहुप्रकारेण निविशेहितम् ।
बलवान्यस्तत्र भवेदतिरिक्तं स प्रयच्छति च ॥६६॥

66. If the 11th house is aspected by (or associated with) all the planets, advent of wealth will be in several ways. The strongest of those will have the highest influence.

मित्रस्वगृहगतोर्धं स्वोष्चे पूर्णं तथास्तगः किञ्चिच्चत् ।
शश्रुगृहस्थश्चरणं ददाति विहगस्तदाये तु ॥६७॥

67. A planet in its own sign or in a friendly sign will give half of the effects attributed. These effects are full if it is in its exaltation sign, very meagre if it is combust and just one fourth if inimically placed.

Notes: The effects mentioned in this sloka not only relate to the 11th house but also be applied generally but meaningfully to befit a given context.

आजन्मतो नराणां भवति धनं निश्चितं यवनवृद्धेः ।
क्षितिप्रतिमाण्डलिकानामपरिमितं प्राहु लोकाक्षः ॥६८॥

68. The effects relating to the 11th house as mentioned above will be experienced right from birth, according to Yavanas. But according Lokaksha (a preceptor by that name), kings and heads of zones stand to enjoy abundant gains (as against a common man).

भानी क्षीणे चेन्द्रो व्ययभवने भूपतिहंरति वित्तम् ।
भोमे बधसंदृष्टे बहुप्रकारो भवेन्नाशः ॥६९॥

गुरुचन्द्रवानवेज्या व्ययभवने वित्तपोषणं कुर्युः ।
भूतनयेन न दृष्टा भावाध्यायोक्तमन्यच्च ॥७०॥

69-70. ABOUT THE 12th HOUSE: If the Sun or weak Moon is placed in the 12th, the native's wealth will be lost to the king. Mars posited in the 12th in aspect to Mercury, will cause losses in several ways. Jupiter, the Moon (with increasing rays) and Venus in the 12th will cause growth of wealth, provided there is no aspect from Mars on them. Rest may be understood from the previous portion (Ch. 30).

लग्ने बुधदृक्काणे शशिना दृष्ट चतुष्टयस्थाने ।
जातो नृपतिकुलेष्वपि शिल्पी स्यान्निश्चितं मुनिभिः ॥७१॥

71. MISCELLANEOUS MATTERS: Even a person born in regal scion will become an artisan if the ascendant in Mercury's decanate receives the aspect of the Moon from an angle.

Notes: The ascendant can fall in Mercury's decanate when one of the following areas rises: the first 10 degrees of Gemini/Virgo, the second 10 degrees of Aquarius/Taurus and the last 10 degrees of Libra/Capricorn. When the ascendant being in such a degree and is aspected by the Moon, the various Raja Yogas will not be of any use. The Moon's aspect on ascendant from an 'angle' is denoted in

the sloka. The aspect from the 7th will only be full of the Moon and not from other places.

नीचे सौरनवांशे शुक्रेन्त्ये रविशशांकयोर्मदने ।
मन्देन विलोकितयोर्मता दासी महाकुलेऽपि स्यात् ॥७२॥

72. Should Venus be in the 12th house in Virgo identical with Saturn's Navamsa while the luminaries are in the 7th in aspect to Saturn, the native's mother though belonging to a noble race will become a slave.

Notes: Venus should be in the 12th in fall needing Libra to rise. He should further be in Capricorn/Aquarius Navamsa. That is, he should be within 6° 40' of Virgo. The Sun and the Moon should be in Aries in the 7th and aspected by Saturn. In effect, the native's mother will be a slave or a harlot as the word 'Daasi' means. So to say she will take to corrupt means of livelihood or to mean professions.

सूर्यद्वितीयराशौ भास्त्ररतनये खमध्यगे चत्व्रे ।
मौमे सप्तमभवने विकलोऽस्मिन्सर्वदा जातः ॥७३॥

73. Should Saturn occupy the 2nd house counted from the Sun while the Moon and Mars respectively are in the 10th cusp and 7th house with reference to the ascendant, the native will always be distressed.

Notes: Saturn should be in the 2nd from the Sun while the Moon should be in the 10th cusp and Mars in the 7th house—both the positions with reference to the ascendant and not to the Sun. As "Khamadhyage" appears in the text, the latter interpretation i.e., the 10th from the Sun is not possible. 'Khamadhy'a' is zenith point in the horoscope and even the 10th house from the Moon is not called 'Khamadhy'a'. Zenith point, eastern point, nadir, descendant—all these four have relationship only with the rising sign. (Likewise incidentally directional strength is also computed from the ascendant and not the Moon). The effect given by

the combination in question is unending distress to the native.

मध्ये पापग्रहयोश्चन्द्रे मदनस्थितेऽर्कजे जन्तुः ।
श्वासक्षयविद्धिना गुलमप्लीहादिपीडितः सुभगः ॥७४॥

74. The native will suffer from pulmonary and spleenary disorders apart from tuberculosis if the Moon is hemmed between malefics as Saturn occupies the 7th house.

सूर्याशो यदि चन्द्रश्चन्द्रांशो भास्करो यदि श्लेष्मी ।
समसेकराशिगतयोर्दुर्बलदेहः सदा पुरुषः ॥७५॥

75. Should there be an exchange between the Sun and the Moon in the Navamsa, the native will suffer from phlegmatic disorders. Should the Sun and the Moon be in one Rasi having identical longitudes, the native will be emaciated at all times.

Notes: When the Sun is in Cancer Navamsa while the Moon is in Leo Navamsa, one is apt to be afflicted by phlegmatic disorders. Phlegmatic disorders are: dysentery, asthma, cough etc. If the Sun and the Moon have identical longitudes, one will have a very weak and thin body. At the very moment when the New Moon ends and the first day of bright half begins, the luminaries will be identical in longitude to the minute of arc. Say the Sun in $20^{\circ}15'$ and the Moon in $20^{\circ}15'$ of the same sign.

निधनधनारिव्ययगा रविचन्द्रकुजार्कजा नियतम् ।
नयनविघातं कुर्युर्बलबद्ग्रहदोषसम्भूतम् ॥७६॥

76. Should the 8th, 2nd, 6th and the 12th be respectively occupied by the Sun, Moon, Mars and Saturn, the native will lose his eyes due to the affliction caused by the strongest of the four.

धर्मविषयसहजसुतगाः पापाः सौम्येन वीक्षिता जन्तोः ।
अवणविनाशं कुर्याः सप्तमसंस्याश्च दन्तानाम् ॥७७॥

77. If malefics occupy the 6th, 11th, 3rd and 5th, the native will suffer from ear defects, provided there are no aspects from benefic planets. Malefics in the 7th unaspected by benefics will produce dental afflictions.

उदये दिनकरपुत्रे त्रिकोणभवने कुजे च सोन्मादः ।
क्षीणे शशिनि स-सौरे याते वा व्ययगहे जातः ॥७८॥

78. There will be diseases of the mind if Saturn occupies the ascendant while Mars is in the 5th or the 9th. Alternatively, Saturn while being in the ascendant should be conjunct decreasing Moon to cause the said effects.

Notes: Mental imbalances/disorders will come to pass if the ascendant is occupied by Saturn while Mars is in a trine thereof. Similarly, any two among the trio Mars, Jupiter and Saturn opposing each other from the ascendant and the 7th are known to cause mental afflictions.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां लोकयात्रा नाम चतुर्स्त्रिशोऽष्ट्यायः ॥३४॥

Thus ends the 34th Chapter entitled "DIFFERENT HOUSES AND WORLDLY AFFAIRS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALLI.

अथ राजयोगाध्यायः ॥३५॥

Chapter 35

Raja Yogas

राजोपयोगिशास्त्रं यस्मात्प्रभवो विशेषतस्तेषाम् ।
सञ्चिन्त्या नृपयोगस्तानेवाहं प्रबद्ध्यामि ॥१॥

1. This science is mainly useful to rulers. Hence I explain in this chapter the configurations that make one a king.

Notes: As in those days kings were mainly the major beneficiaries of astrology, the author hints at the better use of this science for the kings. Primarily the yogas explained in this chapter ensured kingship in olden days. In modern context, these yogas in their order will confer a high degree of position, richness, status and the like. And the word "Rajayoga" throughout the gamut of astrology be understood in this sense only and not in a literal sense of making one a king.

स्वोच्चश्रिकोणगृहगैर्बलसंयुतेश्च
श्राद्धेनूपो भवति भूपतिवंशजातः ।
पञ्चाविभिर्जनपदप्रभवोऽपि सिद्धो
हीनैः क्षितीश्वरसमो न तु भूमिपालः ॥२॥

2. **KINGLY/WEALTHY YOGAS:** One born in a royal scion will become a ruler if 3 or 4 planets, with strength, occupy their exaltation/Mulatrikona signs at birth. If 5 or 6 planets be so placed, even a person of mean birth will attain rulership. If one or two heavenly bodies be so, the native will only be rich, being equal to a king, but not really

be a king.

Notes: If at birth 3 or 4 planets being strong be in their Mulatrikona signs/exaltation signs, one will become rich. If 5 or 6 heavenly bodies be so, he will enjoy vast estates, properties, affluence and paraphernalia. With one or two planets being so the person will acquire normal riches.

अशुभगगनवासैः स्वोच्चर्गैः क्रूरचेष्टं

कथयति यवनेन्द्रो भूपतिं विश्वमोत्थम् ।

न तु भवति नरेन्द्रो जीवशर्मोक्तपक्षे

भवति तृपतियोगैः सत्कृतो राष्ट्रगतेः ॥३॥

3. According to Yavanas, if only malefics are exalted, the native will become a king indulging, in cruel deeds. But as per Jeevasarma, such planets will make one valorous but not a king. One with such a Yoga (according to Kalyanavarma) will be honoured and will become the head of a region.

Notes: In ancient kings days were identified for their liberality, cruelty, mercifulness, scholarship, truthfulness, penance etc. For example we have Sibhi emperor known for his liberality, Krishna Devaraya for his scholarship, Kamsa for his cruelty, Duryodhana for his lust for kingdom, Yudhishtira for his uprightness, Harischandra for his unconquerable truthfulness, and sage-turned-king Viswamitra for his penance. Such men—good or bad—were born only once as the planetary array—good or bad—forms never again identically. Coming to our subject back, if exclusively malefics occupy their several exaltation signs—while benefics are not so—will produce a rich person who will however lack in mercy. Jeevasarma seems to think that such a person will necessarily be endowed with not only the wealth of lucre but also the wealth of valour—an essential attribute to a successful king making an epoch. It follows that malefics in exaltation will confer wealth, unkindness and valour to a modern native.

येष्विह भवन्त्यवश्यं भूपतियोगेषु नीचकुलपुरुषाः ।
तानप्रतः प्रवक्ष्ये यथामतं शास्त्रकाराणाम् ॥४॥

4. Explained below are the yogas that will make even a person of base birth a king, according to Sastras.

स्वोच्चस्थै रविभौमसौरगुरुभिः सर्वैस्त्रिभिश्चैकः-
र्लभ्ने षोडशवृद्धतापसगणं सन्दशिताः पार्थिवाः ।
द्वाभ्यां चैकतमोदये स्वभवने चन्द्रे पुनः षोडशः
सर्वो नीचकुलोद्भवोऽपि वसुधां पात्येव वाटीमिव ॥५॥

5. If all the four of the Sun, Mars, Saturn and Jupiter or three of them, be exalted and one of them be simultaneously in the ascendant, a total of 16 kinds of Rajayogas are formed. One born even in a mean caste with such a Yoga will become a ruler. Again a different group of 16 Raja Yogas are formed if one or two out of the above four planets are in exaltation, while one of the exalted planets occupies the ascendant as the Moon remains in Cancer. According to great sages, these 32 yogas will make one a ruler who reigns the whole earth as though it is just a garden.

Notes: The exaltation simultaneously of the Sun, Jupiter, Saturn and Mars will be mutually angular. While all the four are exalted, persons born in ascendant Aries, Cancer, Libra and Capricorn will get each a Raja Yoga. This will make up for four different Raja Yogas. In the second instance, 3 planets only featuring in the picture with exaltation and one of them in the ascendant, while the 4th is not exalted, 12 kinds of Raja Yogas can be obtained. For example, let not Saturn be exalted while Aries rises with the Sun, as Mars and Jupiter are exalted in the 4th and 10th houses. Then, Jupiter exalted in the ascendant as Mars is in the 7th in exaltation and the Sun in exaltation in 10th, will mark a combination. Again Capricorn ascending with Mars as the Sun is in the 4th in peak while Jupiter is in the 7th in Cancer will account for one Yoga. With Saturn's exclusion thus we got 3 combinations each, i.e. $3 \times 3 = 9$.

Thus a total of 12 Raja Yogas can be obtained with 3 planets exalted, one of them being in ascendant. We have thus in all 16 different kinds of horoscopes. Again placing the Moon constantly in Cancer, another set of 16 yogas can be obtained with the second type of yoga. One born with any one of the above 32 yogas will rule the earth with the ease of controlling a domestic garden. To wit, he will occupy one of the most supreme positions and be countable among the most affluent of the world, controlling vast business with ease.

गणोत्तमे लग्ननवांशकोद्गमे निशाकरश्चापि गणोत्तमेऽथवा ।

चतुर्प्रहैश्चन्द्रविधजितैस्तदा निरीक्षितः स्यादधमोद्भवो नृपः ॥६॥

6. If at the time of birth either the ascendant or the Moon be in Vargottama Navamsa and be in aspect to 5 or 6 planets other than the Moon (when the ascendant being considered) one will become a king inspite of his having taken birth in a mean family.

Notes: This is a very popular yoga and is found in many standard texts. The ascendant should be in Var-gothamamsa and aspected by 5 or 6 planets other than the Moon. In the case of the Moon she should be in Var-gothamamsa and in aspect to the remaining 5 or 6 heavenly bodies. So to say she will be Full in the combination. This will confer vast riches on the subject coupled with significant position.

उदयगिरिनिविष्टैर्मेषसंस्थैर्प्रहेन्द्रैः

शशिर्धिरसुरेऽर्थं जयिते पाथिवेन्द्रः ।

जलनिधिरशनायाः पालकः सर्वभूमे-

हंतरिपुपरिवारः सर्वतः फूटकरोति ॥७॥

7. If at birth Aries be the ascendant containing the Moon, Mars and Jupiter one will become an emperor of the whole earth encircled by the seas, and the Udayagiri (i.e. the mountain from which the Sun etc., are supposed to rise)

and will roaringly destroy his enemies.

Notes: Aries should ascend and Moon, Mars and Jupiter together be posited in it. Then the native will become a supreme person enjoying an empirical status.

स्वोच्चे गुराववनिजे क्रियगे विलग्ने
भेषोदये च सकुजे वच्चसामधीशे ।
भूपो भवेदिह स यस्य विपक्षसंयं
तिष्ठेन जातु पुरतः सचिवा वयस्याः ॥८॥

8. Should Jupiter be in Cancer while Mars occupied Aries identical with the ascendant, or should both Jupiter and Mars be in Aries ascendant, the native will become a ruler whose enemies dare not approach him while his minister will be favourable to him.

निशाभर्ता चाये भूगृहनयदेवेऽचसहितः
कुजः प्राप्तः स्वोच्चे मृगमुखगतः सूर्यतनयः ।
विलग्ने कथायां शिशिरकरसूनुर्यंदि भवेत्
तदाऽवश्यं राजा भवति बहुविज्ञानकुशलः ॥९॥

9. Should the Moon be in the 11th house along with Venus and Jupiter while Aries, Capricorn and Virgo are occupied by their lord, one born in Virgo ascendant will doubtlessly become a very knowledgeable king.

स्वक्षेप नक्षत्रनाथः स्फुटकरनिकरालङ्घकृतः प्राप्तलग्नो
द्यूने सोमस्य पुत्रो यदि रिपुभवनं भास्करः संप्रयातः ।
पाताले दानवेऽघो गुरुरपि गगने सौरभौमौ तृतीये
सद्भूपालो भवेद्यः शशिकरध्वलं चामरं राजलक्ष्मीम् ॥१०॥

10. If Cancer ascendant contain the Moon with full bright rays while the 7th, 6th, 4th, 10th and 3rd are respectively occupied by Mercury, Sun, Venus, Jupiter and Saturn, the native will become a ruler. Simultaneously Mars should be conjunct Saturn.

शिशिरकिरणे स्वोच्चे लगे पयोऽवृनिधेः समे
 घटधरगते भानोः पुत्रे मृगाधिपतौ रविः ।
 अलिगृहगतो वाचां नाथः स्फुरत्करराजितो
 यदि नरपतिः स्फीतश्रीकस्तदा बहुवाहनः ॥११॥

11. Should Taurus ascend at birth with the Full Moon as Aquarius, Leo and Scorpio are tenanted respectively by Saturn, the Sun and Jupiter, the native will become a king with abundant riches and with conveyances.

मृगे मन्दे लगे कुमुदवनबन्धुश्च तिमिग-
 स्तथा कन्यां त्यक्त्वा बुधभवनसंस्थः कुतनयः ।
 स्थितो नार्या सौम्यो धनुषि सुरमन्त्र यदि भवेत्
 तदा जातो भूषः सुरपतिसमः प्राप्तमहिमा ॥१२॥

12. If Capricorn ascend at birth along with Saturn while Pisces, Gemini, Virgo and Sagittarius are respectively occupied by the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter, one will become a ruler equal to *Indra*, Lord of the Lords.

उदयति मीने शशिनि नरेन्द्रः सकलकलाढ्यः क्षितिसुत उच्चे ।
 मृगपतिसंस्थे दशशतरश्मो घटधरगे स्याद्विनकरपुत्रे ॥१३॥

13. If the Moon is in Pisces identical with ascendant while Capricorn, Aquarius and Leo are in their order occupied by Mars, Saturn and the Sun, one will become a ruler wellversed in all arts.

कुजे मृगांगे च शशी यदाऽस्ते स्फुटांशुसम्भारविराजितांगः ।
 राजा तदा शशुभिरप्रधृष्ट्यो वेदार्थविद्धेतुशतानुवादः ॥१४॥

14. One will become an inconquerable king, with knowledge of the Vedas, if he takes birth in Capricorn ascendant with exalted Mars in it opposed by Full Moon in Cancer.

Notes: Some texts read "Kuje Vilagne" meaning Mars occupying the ascendant without referring to Capricorn. This version is in place of "Kuje Mrugange" in our text which specifically hints at Capricorn ascending, with Mars in it.

करोऽयुक्तोद्यदिनकृदमृताधीशसहितः
 स्थितस्तादृपृष्ठं सकलनयनानन्दजनकम् ।
 अपूर्वो यत् स्मृत्या नयनजलसिन्धोऽपि सततं
 रिपुस्त्रीशोकाग्निजर्वलति हृदयेऽतीव सुतराम् ॥१५॥

15. If exalted Sun is in the ascendant along with the Moon, the native will become a ruler who will be endowed with pleasing appearance and with whose very reminiscence the enemies will shed tears and will sparkle fire of grief in their hearts.

शुक्रो घटे कुजो मेषे स्वोच्चे देवगुरोहितः ।
 यदि राजा भवेन्ननं स्वयशीधौतविङ्गमुखः ॥१६॥

16. Should Venus, Mars and Jupiter be respectively placed in Aquarius, Aries and Cancer, one born so will become a king spreading his fame to all the directions.

उदयति गुरुरुच्चे तप्तहेमप्रभावो
 हरिततुरगनाथो व्योममध्यावगाही ।
 गवि शशिवुधशुक्रा यस्य सूतौ नरस्य
 स्वमज्जितमूमिः सर्वतः पर्थिवेन्द्रः ॥१७॥

17. If the planet Jupiter, with the splendour of heated yellow metal, be in Cancer identical with ascendant, while the Sun is in the 10th in Aries and the Moon, Mercury and Venus are in Taurus (in the 11th), one will conquer the entire earth with his own prowess.

घनुषि सुरेडयः शशभृपेतो मृगमुखसंस्थः क्षितितनयस्त्रः ।
 उदयति तुंगे सुररिपुवन्द्यः शशितनयी वा यदि नृपतिः स्यात् ॥१८॥

18. The native will become a king if the Moon occupies Sagittarius along with Jupiter while Mars occupies Capricorn and Mercury in Virgo in ascendant.

चापार्दे भगवान्सहस्रकिरणस्तत्रैव ताराधिषो
लग्ने भानुसुतोऽतिवीर्यसहितः स्वोच्चे च भूनन्दनः ।
यद्येवं भवति क्षितेरधिपतिः सञ्चन्त्य शौर्यं भयाद्
द्वूरादेव नमन्ति यस्य रिपवो दग्धाः प्रतापगिना ॥१६॥

19. If the luminaries occupy the first half of Sagittarius while Saturn is exalted, with exceeding strength, in Libra ascendant and Mars is in Capricorn, one will become a ruler whose valour will provoke only honour from his foes.

षष्ठं द्यूनमथाष्टमं शशिरगोः प्राप्ताः समस्ताः शुभाः
क्रूराणां यदि गोचरे न पतिता भान्वालयाद्दूरतः ।
भूपालः प्रभवेत्स यस्य जलधेवेलावनान्तोऽभवः
सेनामत्करीन्द्रदृनसलिलं भृंगर्मुहुः पोयते ॥२०॥

न प्राप्नोति जरामाशु नो भजत्यरितो भयम् ।
जातः स्यादधियोगेऽस्मिन्धृतिसौभाग्यसौख्यभाक् ॥२१॥

20-21. CHANDRADHI YOGA: Adhi Yoga is caused by all benefics being in the 6th, 7th and 8th from the Moon. These houses should exclude the Sun and not receive any aspect from malefics. One born with this yoga will become a king possessing a kingdom boundaried by seas whose band of intoxicated elephants will eke out ichor which the black forest bees will drink (mistaking the ichor to the flower's honey). Such a native will be immune to senescence and sickness, be bereft of fear from enemies, be valorous, fortunate and happy.

Notes: The author has given more significance to Chandradhi Yoga as is done by many other authors, compared to Lagnadhi Yoga. The conditions laid down are clear and easily understandable. Also see sloka 13, ch. 34 *supra*. *Hora Sara*, *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra* etc., for additional

Information.

बृद्धः स्वोच्चे लग्ने तिमियुगलावीड्यशशिनौ
 मृगे मन्दः सारो जितुमगृहगे दानवसुहृत् ।
 य एवं कुर्यात्स क्षितिभूदहितध्वंसनिरतो
 निरालोकं लोकं चलितगजसंघातरजसा ॥२२॥

22. Mercury in exaltation in the ascendant, the Moon and Jupiter in Pisces, Mars and Saturn in Capricorn while Venus is in Gemini: this configuration will produce a ruler destroying his enemies. The dust formed by the movement of his elephant-army will darken the entire earth.

केसरिगो महेन्द्रसचिवो दिनकरसहितः
 कुम्भगतोऽर्कजः शशधरः खलु भवति वृषे ।
 वृश्चिकमे क्षितेस्तु तनयो मिथुन इन्दुसुतो
 मेषज्ञनसमुदयो यदि स तु मनुजपतिः ॥२३॥

23. One will become a king with the following planetary configuration prevailing at the time of birth: The Sun and Jupiter in Leo, Saturn in Aquarius, the Moon in Taurus, Mars in Scorpio and the ascendant in Aries.

कार्मुके त्रिवशनायकमन्त्री भानुजो वणिजि चन्द्रसमेतः ।
 मेषगस्तु तपनो यदि लग्ने भूपतिर्भवति सोतुलकीर्तिः ॥२४॥

24. A famous king will be produced if Aries be the ascendant at birth along with the Sun therein, Jupiter be in Sagittarius and the Moon with Saturn is in Libra.

स्वक्षें केन्द्रेषु यातेर्गुरुहृषभृगुजैर्मन्दभान्वारयुक्तैः
 स्वोच्चे चन्द्रोऽधितिष्ठञ्जनयति नृपतिं कीर्तिशुद्धलीकृताशम् ।
 अत्युच्चे लग्नसंस्थो रविरपि भगवान् पाथिवं क्रूरचेरटं
 यातायातैः समस्तं चतुरुद्धिजलं यस्य सेनाः पिबन्ति ॥२५॥

25. If the three planets, viz. Jupiter, Mercury and Venus occupy such Rasis which are angular to their re-

spective own Rasis and be in the process conjunct Saturn, Mars and the Sun, while the Moon is in Taurus, the native will become a king purifying the (four) directions with his unstained fame. The native born in Aries ascendant with the Sun in deep exaltation will rule the earth boundaried by the seas.

Notes: In the first yoga explained in the sloka Jupiter, Mercury and Venus should be in angles from the respective signs owned by them. For example, Jupiter should be in any of his own or in Mercury's signs and Mercury in any of his own or in Jupiter's signs whereby they will be angular from their own signs, and be in mutual kendras. Venus should be in an angle counted from Libra/Taurus. While these three planets are so placed, each of them should be conjunct a certain planet thus: Jupiter with Saturn, Mercury with Mars and Venus with the Sun. Additionally the Moon should be in Taurus. This is a very specific and rarer than the rarest array of planets which may or may not form many generations after us. Then one may ask: What use is there by teaching such yogas? There are such many combinations explained in this chapter and also by many other standard texts. In my humble experience, in given cases, Rajayogas described by sign positions and by conjunctions (and not aspects) are applicable to not only Rasi chart but also to Navamsa chart. The importance of Navamsa chart is akin to that of Rasi chart in many contexts and these yogas be wisely evaluated. This idea may provide us a working basis and the extent of applicability be known only by further researches. Such yogas can be widely formed in the Navamsa chart. For example see the sign positions of the Yoga described above:

		Moon	
Mer Mars	Venus Sun		Jupiter Saturn

The above placements can be easily seen in Navamsa chart the native of which should enjoy a fair degree of status and wealth.

The second yoga dealt with in the sloka is: Aries should rise and the Sun should be in deep exaltation.

उदकचरनवांशके सुखस्थः कमलरिष्यः सकलाभिराममूर्तिः ।

उदयति विहृगे शुभे स्वलग्ने भवति नृपो यदि केन्द्रगान् पापाः ॥२६॥

26. Should the Moon be in the 4th house simultaneously falling in a watery Navamsa, and be with all her splendour while a benefic is in its own house identical with the ascendant and malefics are away from angles, a king is born.

Notes: A sign of Venus or Mercury or Jupiter should rise with its lord in it. The Moon should be in the 4th from the rising sign with all her rays and be in a watery Navamsa, viz., Scorpio, Cancer or Pisces Navamsa. And the 1st, 4th, 7th and 10th houses be free from malefic occupation. Then the yoga is formed to give wealth and status to the native.

आपूर्णमण्डलकलाकलितं

शशांकं

पश्यन्ति

शुक्रसुरपूजितसोमपुत्राः ।

लग्नाधिपोऽतिबलवान्पृथिवीश्वरः स्पात्

वर्गोत्तमश्च नवमः खलु चेद्विलग्ने ॥२७॥

27. The Moon in the state of her Fullness if be in aspect to Venus, Jupiter and Mercury while the lord of the ascendant is endowed with strength, one so born will become a king. The ascendant in question should be in a dual sign and be in Vargottamamsa.

Notes: The Full Moon should be aspected by the three benefics, viz. Mercury, Jupiter and Venus, while the ascendant should be one of the signs of Mercury/Jupiter with the lord concerned being strong. Further the rising sign should be in identical Navamsa. This yoga will also produce a kingly person.

वर्गोत्तमे त्रिप्रभूतिग्रहेन्द्राः केन्द्रस्थिता नोऽगुभसंयुताश्च ।

नो रुक्षधूमो न विवर्णदेहाः कुर्वन्ति राज्ञः प्रसवं प्रसन्नाः ॥२८॥

28. The native who has three or four benefic planets in Vargothamamsa will become a king. These planets should be in angles, uncombust, be not weak and be free from the company of malefics.

एक एव खगः स्वोच्चे वर्गोत्तमगतो यदि ।

बलवान्मित्रसंदृष्टः करोति पृथिवीपतिम् ॥२९॥

29. Even if a single benefic is in Vargothamamsa, the native will become a king, provided the planet in question is strong and be in aspect to a friendly planet.

शीर्षोदयर्क्षेषु गताः समस्ता नो चारिवर्गे स्वगृहे शशांकः ।

सौम्येक्षितः पूर्णकलो विलग्ने दद्यान्महीं रत्नगजाश्वपूर्णम् ॥३०॥

30. The Full Moon in Cancer ascendant not falling in inimical subdivisions, will make one a king endowed with gems, elephants and horses, provided he has a benefic's aspect while all the other planets occupy Seershodaya signs.

उपचयगृहसंस्थो जन्मपो यस्य चन्द्रात्

शुभगृहमयवांशे केन्द्रयाताश्च सैम्याः ।

सकलबलविग्रुक्ता ये च पापाभिधानाः

स भवति नरनाथः शक्रतुल्यो बनेत ॥३१॥

31. If the dispositor of the Moon is in the 3rd, 6th, 10th or 11th counted from the Moon herself, one born so will become a ruler comparable to Lord Indra provided malefics are bereft of strength and benefics be in angles identical with Rasis owned by benefics. Alternatively, these benefics instead of falling in such Rasis may be in such navamsas ruled by benefics.

अत्युच्चस्या रुचिरवपुषः सर्वं एव ग्रहेन्द्रा
 मित्रैदृष्टा यदि रिपुदृशां गोचरं न प्रयाताः ।
 कुर्युन्त्वां प्रसममरिभिर्भजितैर्वरणाप्रथः
 सेनाश्वीयेश्चलति चलितेर्यस्य भूः पाथिवेन्द्रम् ॥३२॥

32. The native will become such a valorous king whose army's very roaring will quake the earth if in his radix all planets, being strong, occupy their respective deep exaltation points in aspect to friendly planets and without inimical aspects.

परमोच्चे स्थितश्चन्द्रो यदि शुक्रेण दृश्यते ।
 कुर्यान्महीपति पूर्णं पापैरापोक्तिमोपगैः ॥३३॥

33. Should the Moon be in her deep exaltation degree in aspect to Venus, while all malefics are relegated to 3rd, 6th, 9th and 12th houses, one will become a king.

दृश्यते शुभदैः स्वकेन्द्रभवने मित्रैश्च पापेस्त्वा
 युद्धे नो रिपुभिजितौ बलयुतौ जन्मोदयक्षर्धिपौ ।
 भूपः स्यान्निजराशिनाथनवमे चन्द्रोदये चेष्टाशो
 यस्येभस्तुतदानलुब्धमधुपैश्चातुर्दिशं गीयते ॥३४॥

34. If the ascendant lord and the Moon sign lord are together in an angle at birth, in aspect to auspicious and friendly planets, unaspected by malefics and not being defeated by enemies, the native will become a plentiful king. Alternatively the Moon should be in Lagna and the lagna Lord in the 9th thereof. The black forest bees consuming the ichor of his army elephants will sing the glory of such native in all directions.

उच्चराशिर्भवेद्वोरा यस्यासौ कुरुते नृपम् ।
 स्वांशेऽथ सुहुच्चांशे दृष्टः केन्द्रोपगैः शुभैः ॥३५॥

35. Find out if the ascendant is the exaltation sign of any planet. If the planet in question is aspected by a benefic from an angle a king is born. However, the first mentioned planet should be in own navamsa or friendly navamsa or exaltation navamsa.

Notes: Barring Sagittarius, Leo, Aquarius, Gemini and Scorpio, the other seven signs are signs of exaltation for the seven planets from the Sun to Saturn. One of these seven signs should ascend as per the sloka. Let us assume that Cancer is the ascendant in a given case. The planet that will be exalted in Cancer is Jupiter. Hence Jupiter should be aspected by a benefic, namely Venus/Mercury/Full Moon from an angle. Secondly Jupiter should be in Sagittarius/Pisces/Cancer Navamsa or in a friendly Navamsa. Then the native will be able to enjoy royal status. This is a very simple yoga and can be observed many times by an enthusiastic student.

स्थितो भानोः पुत्रो विरचितबलः पश्चिमाधैः मृगस्य

रविः सिहे शुक्रस्तुलिनि रुद्धिरो मेषगः कर्कणीन्दुः।

कुमारोऽस्मप्राप्तो यदि भवति वा शर्वरीनाथसूनुः

प्रजातो भूपालश्छदयति महीमेकशुक्लातपत्राम् ॥३६॥

36. Saturn with strength, the Sun, Mars, the Moon, Venus and Mercury respectively positioned in the second half of Capricorn, Leo, Aries, Cancer, Libra and Virgo will make one an emperor who will be endowed with spotless fame protecting his population.

वर्गोत्तमस्वभवनेषु गता ग्रहेन्द्राः

सर्वे यदा हचिररश्मिशिखाकलापाः।

उत्पद्यते जगति सोमवतीं धरित्रीं

यः पालयेत्क्षितिपतिर्जितशत्रुपक्षः ॥३७॥

37. If all the planets are in Vargothamamsa and are radiant the native will become an emperor of the whole earth subduing all his enemies.

केन्द्रे विलग्ननाथः सुहृदिभरभिवीक्षितो विहर्णः ।
लग्नस्थिते च सौम्ये भूपतिरिह जायते पुरुषः ॥३८॥

38. The subject will become a ruler if the ascendant lord is in angle in aspect to a friendly planet while the ascendant is tenanted by a benefic.

सरपतिगुरुः सेन्दुर्लग्ने वृषे समवस्थितो
यदि बलयुतो लग्नेशश्च त्रिकोणगृहं गतः ।
रविशनिद्वज्जर्वीर्योपेत्तर्न युद्धतनिरीक्षितो
भवति स नृपः कीर्त्या युवतो हृताखिलकण्टकः ॥३९॥

39. Should Jupiter and the Moon be in Taurus identical with the ascendant while its lord (Venus), is in his Moolatrikona (or in a trine from the ascendant) unaspected by the Sun, Saturn and Mars, the native will be a famous ruler controlling all his foes.

न नीचगृहसंस्थिता न च रिपोगृहं संगताः
स्वराशिमथवांशकानुदयगोच्चभशं यदि ।
कलाभिरतिभूषिते कुमुदवंशबोधप्रदे
सुहृदिभरभिवीक्षिताः क्षितिपति विदध्युर्ग्रहाः ॥४०॥

40. If at birth all planets, avoiding inimical and debilitational divisions, occupy their own or friendly divisions in aspect to friendly planets while the Moon is Full with her rays, the native will become a ruler.

यो यः पूर्णं शिशिरकिरणं प्रातदर्त्तमांशं
सुस्पष्टार्चार्गगनगग्नः पश्यति स्वोच्चसंस्थम् ।
स-क्षोणीशं जनयति दशां प्रायं सौम्यः स्वकीयां
स्थातं लोके यदि बलयुताः कण्टकस्था न पापाः ॥४१॥

41. If the Full Moon is exalted and is in Vargothamamsa, in aspect to a benefic planet, the person so born

will become a famous ruler in the dasa of the benefic planet in question. There should not be a strong malefic in an angle in the said yoga.

जन्मोदयभवनपती बलसहितौ केन्द्रभेदथ हि वुके वा ।
इन्दुर्जलगृहगश्चेत्त्रिकोणगो वा महीपालः ॥४२॥

42. If the lord of the ascendant and the Moon sign lord with strength are together in an angle while the Moon occupies a watery sign identical with a trine, the native will become a king.

Notes: In this Raja Yoga, the Moon should be in a watery sign identical with the 5th or the 9th. The Lagna lord and the Moon's dispositor should join in an angle from the ascendant.

स्वगृहे मित्रभागेषु स्वांशे वा मित्रराशिषु ।
कुर्वन्ति च नरं सूतौ सर्वमौमं नराधिपम् ॥४३॥

43. Should all the planets at birth be in their own Rasis and in friendly navamsas or *vice versa*, the subject will become an emperor.

Notes: All the planets can be in their own Rasis and friendly Navamsas. Or they should be in own Navamsas and friendly Rasis. Then a ruler is born.

परमोच्चगताः सर्वे स्वोच्चांशे यदि सोमजः ।
त्रैलोक्याधिपतिं कुर्युद्देवदानववन्दितम् ॥४४॥

44. Should all the other planets be in their deep exaltation points while Mercury is in his exaltation Amsa, the native will rule over the three worlds, receiving honours from Gods and Demons.

Notes: All planets cannot be in exaltation at the same time. Hence the author puts Mercury in Virgo Navamsa. Barring Mercury, the other 6 planets can occupy simultaneously their deep exaltation degrees in the Rasi chart.

Such a native will occupy one of the highest positions in the world and be highly honourable.

यस्योत्तरस्यां भगवान्यसिष्टो बृहस्पतिः प्रारपरे च मार्गवः ।
अगस्त्यनामा खलु दक्षिणस्यां स नष्टशत्रुश्च भवेन्नराधिपः ॥४५॥

45. One will become an emperor devoid of any foes if the 4th, 1st, 7th and the 10th are respectively occupied by Vasishtha (one of the Saptharshis), Jupiter, Venus and Agasthya (again one of the Saptharshis).

शशी पूर्णः स्वांशं स्वगृहमथवा स्वोच्चभं वा प्रयातो
दिवः पातुर्मन्त्री दितिजगुरुणा वीक्षितः केन्द्रसंस्थः ।
रविलंगे स्वांशं यदि बलयुतः पश्यति स्थात्स भूपः
प्रभग्नं यस्ये मैश्चनुहृदधिभूशल्लकीनामरण्यम् ॥४६॥

46. If the Full Moon is in her exaltation Rasi, or in, own Rasi or in own Navamsa while Jupiter posited in an angle is in aspect to Venus, the native becomes a great emperor provided the Sun is in the ascendant with strength identical with his own house.

कुमुदगहनबन्धो वीक्ष्यमाणे समस्त-
र्गगनगृहनिवासैर्दीर्घजीवो नरः स्यात् ।
फलमशुभसमुत्थं नैव केमद्रुमोत्थं
भवति मनुजनाथः सार्वभौमो जितारिः ॥४७॥

47. Should the Full Moon receive the aspect of all the planets the native will live long and will not be subjected to adverse results that may be caused by Kemadruma and such other yogas.

उच्चामिलाषी सविता त्रिकोणे स्वक्षें शशी जन्मनि यस्य जन्तोः ।
स शास्ति पृथ्वीं बहुरत्नपूर्णं बृहस्पतिः कर्कटके यदि स्यात् ॥४८॥

48. The Sun approaching his exaltation sign (i.e. being

in the end of Pisces) while Jupiter and the Moon are in Cancer, the native will become a king endowed with various precious stones. In this yoga, the Sun should be simultaneously in a trine from the ascendant.

तुंगषु षड्विबुधमार्गचरा उपेताः
स्वांशे मधूखनिकरैः परिपूरितांगाः ।
उत्पादयन्ति कुलिशांकितपाणिपादं
पृथ्वीपतिं सगरवेन्ययातितुल्यम् ॥४६॥

49. Should six planets be in simultaneous exaltation, endowed with radiance and occupy their own Navamsas, with strength, the native will become an emperor comparable to Yayati, Sagara and Vena.

Notes: If six out of the seven planets occupy their exaltation Rasis and be in their own Navamsas, bc strong and bright with rays, one will be an emperor akin to Yayati. When 6 planets get such enormous strength, out of which Venus and the Moon will also be so (Mercury being excluded), it seems the native will not only be very rich but also be insatiably libidinous. That is why Kalyana Varma compares the native with Yayati. (Yayati was a king belonging to lunar race who married Devayani, daughter of Sūkra the preceptor of demons and also Sarmishta, daughter of a demon. The king was said to have been so blinded by sexual lust that he enjoyed carnal pleasures for 1000 years and could not still feel satisfied. This is, however, a mythological aspect and the exaltation of six planets as discussed in our sloka seems to make one lewd like Yayati apart from conferring riches so that Kalyana Varma compares the native with Yayati).

शुभभवनसमेतैः सौम्यभागेषु सौम्यैः
स्फुटरुचिरकराण्यैः प्रस्फुरदिभविलग्ने ।
रविमुषितमधूखैस्तैश्च पापैरमिथ्रै-
गिरिगहननिवासी तापसः स्यान्नरेन्द्रः ॥५०॥

50. Should all the benefics with radiant rays occupy the ascendant, being uncombust and unaccompanied by malefics, the native will become a ruler who will take to penance in forests and hills. The benefics in question should occupy the Rasi and Navamsas of benefit/s.

Notes: Benefics should be in a Lagna Rasi owned by another benefic and be in such benefic navamsas only. The benefic Rasis are that of Venus, Jupiter, Mercury and the Full Moon and hence this yoga does not apply to Leo, Capricorn, Aquarius, Aries and Scorpio. Cancer will also stand excluded if the Moon remains a malefic in a given case. There should not be combustion to the occupant in question or company by a malefic. The effect makes the native very spiritual in disposition apart from affluent..

शुभपणफरगा: शुभप्रदा उभयगृहे यदि पापसङ्चयाः ।
स्वभुजहतरिपुर्महीपतिः सुरगुरुतुल्यमतिः प्रकीर्तिः ॥५१॥

51. If all benefic planets be in benefics' Rasis identical with Panaphara (पणफर) houses (i.e. 2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th) while malefics occupy dual signs, the native so born will become a king, destroying all his enemies, and be equal to Brihaspati (Jupiter) in terms of intelligence.

Notes: The benefics should be in Panaphara houses from the ascendant while malefics should be in dual signs (i.e. Gemini and its angles). All Panapharas cannot simultaneously participate as benefics' Rasis and all the four benefics cannot be distributed to four Panapharas keeping in view the limitations possible between Mercury and Venus. It is enough if the Rasis occupied by benefics are Panapharas. It follows that even one Panaphara occupied will serve the purpose. Only for Taurus and Scorpio ascendant, all of the 2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th are owned by benefics and not for other ascendants. And for these two ascendants, viz., Taurus and Scorpio, the Panapharas themselves are dual signs. So a perfect yoga on the lines of the sloka in question cannot form for Taurus and Scorpio as both malefics and benefics fall in same Rasi. Unless all

the three benefics occupy one Panaphara identical with a sign of Venus while other malefics go to dual signs, a typically perfect yoga cannot prevail on the lines of the sloka. The reader now himself can formulate an array as described. Such a native with the yoga will be successful over enemies and in litigations, be very intelligent and opulent. (Incidentally, the proper English term for Panaphara is succedent and for Apoklima cadent while contrary equations appear erroneously on P. 33, Vol. 1 for which error an apology is due to the readers.)

विलाननाथः खलु लग्नसंस्थः सुहृदगृहे मित्रदशां पथि स्थितः ।
करोति नाथं पृथिवीतलस्य दुर्बारवैरिघ्नमिहोदये शुभे ॥५२॥

52. If the lord of the ascendant is in the ascendant itself or is in a friendly sign in aspect to a friendly planet, the native will become a ruler, destroying his enemies, provided there is a benefic in the ascendant.

Notes: The ascendant lord in the ascendant in aspect to a friendly planet or the ascendant lord being in a friendly sign in friendly aspect while the ascendant has a benefic in it; a Raja Yoga then is formed. A different interpretation that benefic should be in the ascendant irrespective of its lord's placement is also possible.

सम्पूर्णमूर्तिर्भगवान् शशांको मेषांशकस्थो गुरुणा च दृष्टः ।
नीचेन कश्चित्तन्न च वीक्षितोऽन्यैः प्राह॒ क्षितीशं यवनाधिराजः ॥५३॥

53. If the Full Moon is aspected by Jupiter and be unaspected by others while there is no planet in debilitation, the native will become a ruler. The said Moon should occupy Aries Navamsa. This Raja Yoga is conceived by Yavanas.

Notes: The Moon should be Full and in exclusive aspect to Jupiter. She should also be simultaneously in Aries Navamsa while no planet occupies its sign of debilitation. The Raja Yoga so formed will make one a ruler.

लग्नाच्छशी त्रिरिपुलाभनमःस्थलेषु
 सूतावखण्डतवपुः पृथिवीश्वरः स्यात् ।
 दृष्टः सुरेन्द्रगुरुणा त च वीक्षितोऽयै-
 ज्ञमाधिषो दशमगः स्मरगोऽथवा स्यात् ॥५४॥

54. If the Full Moon occupies an Upachaya house, i.e. 3rd, 6th, 10th or 11th in exclusive aspect to Jupiter while the lord of the Moon sign occupies the 10th or 7th, the native will become a ruler.

Notes: From the ascendant the Moon should be in an Upachaya while her dispositor be in the 7th or the 10th from the ascendant. Only Jupiter should aspect the Moon to produce the Raja Yoga given.

बिभ्रद्रश्मकरालपूर्णपरिधिर्नक्षत्रसम्पात्क-
 स्तुंगांशे समवस्थितश्च सकलैः प्रोद्वीक्षितो व्योमगः ।
 कुर्याद्भूमिपति यशस्यचरितं हस्तयश्वसैःर्यं जगत्
 योद्याच्छेषफणीन्द्रतुज्यमखिलोर्बीभारखिनः श्वसन् ॥५५॥

55. If the Full Moon be exalted and aspected by all the planets the native will become a famous ruler endowed with a vast army consisting of elephants, horses and armed men and will rule over the entire earth akin to Adisesha (the Divine Snake) painfully bearing the whole earth on its hood.

Notes: This yoga will produce a royal person with illimitable endurance as the author compares him to Adisesha who according to our mythology holds the entire earth on its hood. One will note that the author draws a simile in almost many of these yogas to hint a hidden attribute in the Raja Yoga simultaneously.

सुधामृणालोपमविम्बशोभितः शशी नवांशे नलिनीप्रियस्य ।
 यदि क्षितीशो बहुहस्तपूर्णः शुभाश्च केन्द्रेषु न पापयुक्ताः ॥५६॥

56. Should the Moon, being fully splendidous, occupy Leo Navamsa while all other benefics, devoid of malefic connexions are angular from the ascending sign, the native will become a ruler endowed with various elephants.

शशिबुधरुधिरांगे: स्वांशकरस्थैर्न नीचै-
 दर्थयगृहसहजस्थैर्नापि सूर्यप्रविष्टैः ।
 तनयभवनसंस्थे वावपतौ चन्द्रयुक्ते
 भवति मनुजनाथः कीर्तिशुक्लोकृताशः ॥५७॥

57. Should the Moon be with Jupiter in the 5th house while Mars, Mercury and the Moon be not in fall in Rasi and be in their own Navamsas, one will become a king with everlasting fame. In this Yoga, Mars and Mercury should be in the 12th and or the 3rd without combustion.

Notes: One will be famous and rich if none of Mars, Mercury and the Moon is in fall, each obtaining his own Navamsa. Further the Moon should be in the 5th along with Jupiter while Mars and Mercury are relegated to the 12th/ 3rd singly or jointly and uncombust.

नीचारिवर्गरहितैविहगेस्त्रभिस्तु
 स्वांशोपगर्बलयुतं: शुभदृष्टिदृष्टैः ।
 गोक्षीरशंखधवलो मृगलाञ्छनश्च
 स्याद्यस्य जन्मनि स भूमिपतिजितारिः ॥५८॥

58. If three planets be in such signs which are not inimical or debilitational, be with full strength, be aspected by benefics and be endowed with splendidous rays, the native will become a ruler.

कुमुदगहनबन्धुं श्रेष्ठमंशं प्रपन्नं
 यदि बलसमुपेतः पश्यति व्योमचारी ।
 उदगभवनसंस्थः पापसंज्ञो न चैव
 भवति मनुजनाथः सार्वभौमः सुदेहः ॥५९॥

59. If the Moon, who is in Vargothama Navamsa or in Cancer in Navamsa, is aspected by a strong planet while the ascending sign is free from malefic occupation, the native will become an emperor endowed with physical splendour.

जलचरराशिनवांशक इन्दौ ततुभवने शुभदः स्वकर्वगेऽ।
अशुभकरः खलु कण्टकहीनो भवति नृपो बहुवारणनाथः ॥६०॥

60. If the Moon is in a watery sign/Navamsa while a benefic is in the ascendant and in his own Amsa, the native will become a ruler endowed with many elephants and the like. In this yoga, malefics should, however, not be in angles.

वर्गोत्तमे हिमकरः सकलः स्थितोऽशे
कुर्यान्महीपतिमपूर्वयशोभिरामम् ।
यस्याशब्दवृन्दखुरघातरजोभिभूतो
भानुः प्रभातशशिनोऽनुकरोति रूपम् ॥६१॥

61. If the Full Moon occupies Vargothama position, the native will become a ruler of the earth whose horses' kicks will spread dust making even the brilliant Sun (in the sky) look like an early morning's Moon.

सर्वप्रहृते योगे चक्रवर्तीश्वरो भवेत् ।
एकैकेन तथा जाता मण्डलानामधीश्वराः ॥६२॥

62. If at birth all planets are endowed with roles of Yoga karaka, the native will become an emperor. If one planet be so, he will rule a province.

Notes: The word 'Yoga Karaka' in this case should not be misunderstood with the usual designation of a planet becoming beneficial for an ascendant. For details, see ch. 6 in vol. 1 and also *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra*.

एकोऽपि विहगः कुर्यात्पञ्चमांशगतो नृपम् ।
समस्तबलसम्पन्नश्चक्रवर्तिनमेव च ॥६३॥

63. Even if one planet occupies its own Panchamsa, the subject will become a ruler. If all are endowed with strength he becomes an emperor.

Notes: Panchamsa division is a little bit different from Trimsamsa. In odd signs the Panchamsa (i.e. 6 degrees in length) rulerships are in order: Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus. The reverse holds good in the case of even signs.

यदि पश्यति चन्द्रमसं विबुधगुरुर्वृषभसंस्थितं प्रसवे ।

अवति पृथिवीमुदयां स्फुरन्मणियोतितदिग्न्ताम् ॥६४॥

64. If the Moon is aspected by Jupiter from Taurus, the native will rule over the entire earth.

कुर्यात्सुंगे त्रिकोणे वा स्वराशिस्थो विलोकयन् ।

ग्रहस्तुषारकिरणं निषादमपि पाथिवम् ॥६५॥

65. If the Moon is aspected by any planet from its exaltation/Moolatrikona/own sign, even a hunter will become a king.

स्वगृहे तृतीयभागे शशी स्थितः पाथिवं सदा कुरुते ।

परिपूर्णबलः शुभदो यदि प्रसूतौ महाराजम् ॥६६॥

66. Should the Moon be in her own Rasi and in her own decanate, one will become a ruler. If simultaneously a benefic is endowed with strength, the native will become a great king.

स्वांशे दिवाकरो यस्य स्वक्षेत्रे च क्षपाकरः ।

स राजा गजदानौघशीकरोक्षितभूतलः ॥६७॥

67. Should the Sun be in his own Navamsa while the Moon is in Cancer Rasi, the native will become a king, endowed with elephants.

लग्ने रविपुत्रसंयुते देवेज्येऽस्तगृहे नवोदिते ।
दृष्टेऽसुरराजमन्त्रिणा ग्रामीणो नृपतिर्भवेदिह ॥६८॥

68. Even a villager will become a king if he has Saturn in the ascendant and Jupiter in the 7th, one of them being in aspect to Venus.

उदयेऽसुरमन्त्रिवरो गुरुभे गुरुदृष्टियर्थं च गतः ।
कुरुते नियतं स-नृपं यदि तुंगगतश्च ब्रुधः ॥६९॥

69. The native will doubtless become a king if Venus rises in a Rasi of Jupiter in aspect to Jupiter himself while Mercury is in exaltation.

Notes: As Venus should ascend in a Rasi of Jupiter while Mercury is in exaltation, this yoga applies only to Sagittarius ascendant. To wit, Sagittarius should rise holding Venus in aspect to Jupiter as Mercury is in the 10th.

शुक्रभास्करेन्द्रवो	भावमेकमाश्रिताः ।
जीवदृष्टमात्रकाः	स्यात्तदा महीपतिः ॥७०॥

70. If the Sun, the Moon and Venus occupy one single house in exclusive aspect to Jupiter, the native will become a ruler.

लग्नगाः सितशशांकजभौभाः सप्तमे शशिनि वावपतियुदते ।
तिमरश्मितनयेन च दृष्टे जायते पृथ्युशाः पृथिवीराः ॥७१॥

71. One will become a ruler if Mars, Mercury and Venus are in the ascendant while both the Moon and Jupiter are in the 7th in aspect to Saturn.

विबुधगुरुर्यदि भौमनवांशे रुधिरनिरीक्षितपूर्णबलश्च ।
जनयति कुत्सितजन्ममहीपं क्रियपरिसंस्थितकर्मगतोऽर्कः ॥७२॥

72. If strong Jupiter be in aspect to Mars while the Sun

is in the 10th in Aries, even a base person will become a ruler. However, it is necessary that the said Jupiter be in Aries Navamsa or in Scorpio Navamsa.

Notes: This Yoga applies only to Cancer ascendant which can have the Sun in the 10th in exaltation. Jupiter should be aspected by Mars remaining in good houses with Jupiter falling in a Navamsa of Mars. The 3 planets referred to in this yoga are auspicious for Cancer ascendant being bosom friends of the ascendant lord.

तृतीयगा: शुक्रशार्णकभास्कराः कुजोऽस्तसंस्थो नवमे बृहस्पतिः ।
गणोत्तमो लग्नगृहांशकोद्गमो यदा तदा हीनकुलो महीपतिः ॥७३॥

73. If the Moon, the Sun and Venus are in the 3rd house while Mars and Jupiter are respectively placed in the 7th and 9th houses, even a person of mean strata will become a king. The ascendant in this case should be in Var-gothamamsa.

जीवो बुधो भृगुसुतोऽथ निशाकर वा
धर्मे विशुद्धतनवः स्फुटरश्मिजालाः ।
मित्रनिरीक्षितयुता यदि सूतिकाले
कुर्वन्ति देवसदृशं नृपतिं महान्तम् ॥७४॥

74. One, two, three or all of Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and the Moon occupying the 9th house with strength and in aspect to a friendly planet/s, the native will be a king akin to God.

Notes: One of the 4 planets mentioned in the sloka, any one or more can be in the 9th endowed with shadbala strength in aspect to a friendly planet or planets, the subject will acquire *satwic* qualities attributed to a divine incarnation. See the horoscope of Maharshi Ramana:

Saturn	Mars		Ketu Moon
Jupiter	Rasi		
Sun Rahu	Mercury Venus	Lagna	

The ascendant is in Libra while the Moon (along with Ketu, a spiritual planet) is in the 9th house, the house of spiritual career. The Moon is in Vargothama Navamsa in aspect to Jupiter and the Sun, both her friends. Bhagwan Ramana was one of the greatest sages adoring the spiritual history of India, well explained in "A Search in Secret India" by Dr. Paul Brunton, a British seeker. The conditions required by our current sloka are fulfilled fully. The sage's not becoming a material king but a spiritual king also stands explained by the 9th house filled with spiritual influence of the various heavenly bodies related thereto.

तपोगृहं यस्य भवेत्तदुच्चकं प्रहेण तेनाथ युतं निरीक्षितम् ।
ग्रहद्वयं स्वोच्चगतं यदा भवेत्तदा कुटुम्बी नियतं महीपतिः ॥७५॥

75. If the 9th house is occupied by an exalted planet or the said 9th house is in aspect to the planet that will be in exaltation therein (in the 9th) while two others are independently in their signs of exaltation, the native will become a king and be a *pater familias*.

Notes: Find out the planet that will be exalted in the 9th, if the 9th has not that planet therein. In the case of no exaltation taking place in the 9th, if the planet referred to above aspects the 9th, one of the conditions of the sloka will remain fulfilled. Further two other planets must be in exaltation elsewhere. Then the native will become a successful householder endowed with wealth. This yoga does

not fully apply to Aries, Libra, Sagittarius, Gemini and Pisces ascendants.

सुतभवने शशिवेवनमस्यौ भवनपतिप्रसमीक्षितदेहौ ।
भूगुतनयो यदि भीनसमेतो भवति नृपः खलु कुत्सितवंशः ॥७६॥

76. Should the 5th house be occupied by the Moon and Jupiter in aspect to its lord as Venus is in Pisces, even a person of base birth will become a king.

चन्द्रस्त्रिपुष्टकरस्थः स्वोहचे वचसां पतिः स-लक्ष्मीकम् ।
उत्पादयति स्वामिनमुत्तमपात्रं समग्रभुवः ॥७७॥

77. If the Moon is in the 3rd or the 10th house while Jupiter is exalted, the native will be a ruler of the entire earth endowed with Lakshmi, the goddess of wealth.

केन्द्रस्वोच्चमुपेतः सुरमन्त्री दशमगो यदा शुक्रः ।
नूनं स भवति पुरुषः समस्तपृथ्वेश्वरः स्थातः ॥७८॥

78. If Jupiter is exalted and is simultaneously in an angle while Venus occupies the 10th, the subject will be a famous king, lording over the entire earth.

स्वक्षेपे शशी विपुलरश्मिशिखाकलापाः
स्वांशे स्थिता बुधबृहस्पतिदानवेद्याः ।
पातालगा दिनकरेण निरीक्षिताश्च
संसूचयन्ति नृपति द्विजवंशजातम् ॥७९॥

79. One born even as a Brahmin will become a king if the Full Moon is in her own house while Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are in the 4th house. The latter 3 should be in their own navamsas simultaneously and be aspected by the Sun.

रविनंभस्थः स्वत्रिकोणगोऽपि वा स्वराशिसंस्थाः सितजीवचन्द्राः ।
तृतीयषष्ठ्यायगताश्च लग्नात्कुर्वन्ति गोपालमिह क्षितीशम् ॥८०॥

80. If the Sun is in the 10th identical with his Moolatrikona Rasi own house or Venus, Jupiter and the Moon are in 3rd, 6th and 11th the native will become a king.

सप्तमभवने सौम्या मित्रांशगताः सुहृदिभरिह दृष्टाः ।
उच्चे कुजो यदि नृपः समस्तभूपालकः श्रेष्ठः ॥८१॥

81. If the 7th house contains a benefic planet and be in aspect to a friendly planet while Mars is exalted, one will become a ruler of the earth. The benefic in question should fall in a friendly Navamsa also.

रविशशिबुधवक्रैर्योम्निमित्रांशकस्थे-
नं च रिपुभवनस्थैर्नाप्यदृश्यन्ते नीचैः ।
स तपसि भृगुपुत्रे भूपतिः स्यात्प्रयाणे
गजमदजलसेकैर्लोयते यस्य रेणुः ॥८२॥

82. Should the Sun, the Moon, Mercury and Mars occupy the 10th house and also friendly Navamsas while Venus is in the 9th house, the native will become a ruler, whose elephants' ichor will settle the dust emanating by their own treadings. In this yoga, the planets in the 10th shall not be in fall, in enemies' camp or be in combustion.

स्वोच्चे भानुः प्रकटितबलो व्योममध्ये सजीवः
शुक्रो धर्मे यदि बलयुतः स्वं नवांशं प्रपन्नः ।
लग्ने वर्गे शुभगग्नयो चन्द्रपुत्रेण दृष्टः
पृथ्वीपालो धवलितजगतर्यात्सितः स्वर्यशोभिः ॥८३॥

83. Should the Sun endowed with strength be exalted in the 10th house in the company of Jupiter, as strong Venus is in the 9th house and in own Navamsa while the ascendant shares benefic sub-divisions or has a benefic planet in it and is aspected by Mercury, the native will become a ruler illumining the entire world with his fame.

वृषे शशी लग्नगतः सुपूर्णः सितेन दृष्टो वजिजि स्थितेन ।
बुधोऽपि पातालगतो यदि स्यात्तदान्यजातो भवति क्षितोशः ॥८४॥

84. If the Full Moon is in Lagna identical with Taurus in aspect to Venus in Libra while Mercury is in the 4th, even a person not belonging to royal scion will be a ruler.

Notes: This yoga suffers a defect in that while the Moon is full or nearing her fullness in Taurus, Mercury cannot be in Leo as the Sun will be in Scorpio or ahead only. For Mercury to be in Leo, the Sun at best can be in Virgo in which case the Moon will only be decreasing. May be the text turned faulty in form with the march of time passing through so many hands.

क्षमासुतः स्वोच्चवमुपाश्रितो यदा
रवीन्दुवाचस्पतिभिर्निरीक्षितः ।
भवेन्तरेन्द्रोऽपि च कुत्सितस्तदा
समस्तपृथ्वीपरिरक्षणे क्षमः ॥८५॥

85. If Mars occupies his exaltation sign in aspect to the Sun, the Moon and Jupiter, even a person belonging to base strata will rule over the entire earth.

जायतेऽभिजिति यः शुभकर्मा भूपतिर्भवति सोऽनुलवीर्यः ।
नीचवेशमकुलजोऽपि नरोऽस्मिन् राजयोग इति न व्यपदेशः ॥८६॥

86. One born in Abhijit star will become a valorous king even though he may be of base order by birth.

गण्डान्तविष्टपरिघव्यतिपातजात-
स्ताराधिपः समुदये यदि कृत्तिकायाम् ।
क्रीडेत्कृपाणफलकाहितचण्डवेग-
प्रोत्थापिताहितशिरोगुलिकाभिरीशः ॥८७॥

87. One born with the Moon in Krittika and simulta-

neously in Gandanta Lagna or Vishti (Bhadra) Karana or Parigha yoga or Vyatipata yoga will become a king.

Notes: The Moon should be constantly in Krittika while one of the following should simultaneously prevail:

- (a) Gandanta Lagna (see page 27 vol. 1)
- (b) Vishti Karana (also called Bhadra Karana)
- (c) Vyatipata—one of the Nitya yogas. (This should not be misunderstood here to be one of the Upagrahas)
- (d) Parigha Nitya Yoga

For the order and calculation of Karanas, Nitya Yogas etc., refer to Panchangas and standard works on astrology. Normally these are marked in individual horoscopes also.

बुधोदये सत्तमगे बृहस्पतौ चन्द्रे कुलीरे सुखराशिगेऽमले ।
वियद्गते भार्गवनन्दने गृहे प्रशास्ति पृथ्वीं मनुजो निराकुलः ॥८८॥

88. The Moon in the 4th house identical with Cancer while Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are respectively in the ascendant, 7th and 10th houses: the native with this yoga will become a king.

एकात्तरगैविहगैः षड्भश्चक्रं क्षितीश्वरं कुर्यात् ।
अत्रैव शुभे लग्ने सकलमहीपालको नृपतिः ॥८९॥
अथमेव समुद्राख्यो द्वौ लग्ने यदि संस्थितौ ।
करोति भूभुजां नाथं सौम्यैः केन्द्रेषु संस्थितं ॥९०॥

89-90. If all the planets occupy six alternative signs from the ascendant, Chakra yoga is formed producing a king. In this process, if a benefic occupies the ascendant, the native will be a ruler of the entire earth. If two planets are in the ascendant while benefics are disposed in angles in the said configuration, Samudra Yoga is formed making one a king.

निरन्तरं यदि भवनेषु षट् सु ग्रहाः स्थिता उदयगृहात्समस्ताः ।

स्वर्णक्षितिद्वन्नरपतिमेव कुर्युश्चतुष्टयः नरपतिमन्त्रिणं च ॥६१॥

91. Should all the planets occupy the first six houses commencing from the ascendant, one will become a king. Should these be in only four houses from the ascendant, he will become a king's minister.

सुतसुखदुश्चिक्यगता यदि कर्मणि कीर्तयन्ति यवनाद्याः ।

बन्धुसुतार्थगजाढ्यो बहुभूत्यो जायते क्षितिपः ॥६२॥

92. Should all the planets be relegated to the 5th, 4th, 3rd and 10th houses, one will become a king endowed with wealth, sons, relatives, conveyances and servants.

कर्मस्तिजलहोरासु ग्रहाः सर्वे प्रतिष्ठिताः ।

कुर्वन्ति नगरं नाम यत्र स्वात्पृथिवीपतिः ॥६३॥

93. Nagara (नगर) Yoga is formed if all the planets are disposed in the 10th, 7th, 4th and ascendant which will make one rule the earth.

सुखतनुमदगाः शुभाः समग्राः

कुजरविरविजास्त्रिशत्रुलाभसंस्थाः ।

यदि भवति महीपतिः प्रशान्तो

यवनपतिकृतो हययं महीपयोगः ॥६४॥

94. Should the benefic planets be entirely in the 4th, ascendant and the 7th while Mars, the Sun and Saturn are in the 3rd, 6th and 11th houses, one born will become a ruler, according to Yavanas.

लाभधर्मस्थिताः सौम्याः पापाः कर्मणि संस्थिताः ।

नपतीनामयं योगो भवेत्कलशसंज्ञितः ॥६५॥

95. A Raja yoga known as Kalasa (कलश) Yoga is formed if all benefics are in the 11th and 9th houses.

त्रयो ग्रहा भ्रातृसुतायसंस्थास्तथा शुभौ द्वौ रिपुसंगतौ च ।
कलत्रलग्नं च गतौ च शेषौ नृपस्य योगः खलु पूणकुम्भः ॥६६॥

96. Again a Raja yoga named as Kumbha (कुम्भ) Yoga is formed if the 3rd, 5th and 11th houses are occupied by one each while the 6th and 7th are occupied by 2 planets each.

सुविस्तरं नीचकुलोद्भवा मया
विचित्ररूपाः कथिताः क्षितीश्वराः ।
अतः परं पार्थिववंशजन्मनां
भवन्ति योगा मुनिभिः प्रकीर्तिताः ॥६७॥

97. Explained above are such Raja Yogas which will make even people of base birth reach royal status. The following are royal combinations exclusively applicable to those of royal scion.

सिंहोदये दिनकरो मृगलाञ्छनोऽजे
कुम्भस्थितो रविसुतः स्वगृहे सुरेज्यः ।
स्वोच्चेऽपि भूमितनयः पृथिवीश्वरस्य
जन्मप्रदः सकललोकतमस्कृतस्य ॥६८॥

98. One will be a king receiving honours from the entire world if the Sun, the Moon, Saturn and Mars are respectively in Leo, Aries, Aquarius and Capricorn. Jupiter in this yoga should be in Sagittarius or Pisces while Leo be ascendant.

शुभै लग्नं याते बलवति तथा धर्मरांशं क्रमेण
शुभैः शेषैर्लग्नं धनगृहस्थं ऋयषट्कर्मगैश्च ।
महीपालः श्रीमान्भवति नियतं यस्य मातांगसंघाः
प्रयाणे मेघानां स्वतमदजलं धर्मान्तिमुत्पादयन्ति ॥६९॥

99. If a single benefic occupies the ascendant with strength, while other benefics are in the 9th and yet other planets be in the ascendant, 2nd or Upachaya houses, one will become a king with perennial wealth. The elephants of his army will rain ichor misleading it to be a cloudy atmosphere.

सुरपतिगुरुर्बन्धुस्थाने स्ववेशमगतो यदा
 तुहिनकिरणः सम्पूर्णांगस्तपःसमवस्थितः ।
 त्रितनुभवनप्राप्ताः शेषा ग्रहा यदि भूपतिः
 भवति धृतिमान् स्फीतश्चीकस्तथा बहुघाहनः ॥१००॥

100. Should Jupiter be in the 4th identical with own house while the full Moon is in 9th and others are in the 3rd and ascendant, an intelligent king is born endowed with all kinds of wealth and conveyances.

स्वोच्चोदये कृतपदः कुमुदस्य बन्धु-
 जीवोऽर्थगो वणिजि दानवपूजितश्च ।
 कन्याजासिहृग्गुहा बुधभौमसूर्या-
 श्चन्द्रांशुनिर्मलयशा भवति क्षितीशः ॥१०१॥

101. A very famous king is born if the Moon is exalted in the ascendant while Jupiter, Venus, Mercury, Mars and the Sun are respectively in the 2nd house, Libra, Virgo, Aries and Leo.

नक्षत्रनाथसहितः सविता नमःस्थः
 सौरिर्विलग्नभवने हिदुके सुरेज्यः ।
 देवारिपूज्यबुधभूमिसुतः सलामः
 रुद्रातो महीपतिरिह स्वगुणंर्नरः स्यात् ॥१०२॥

102. A king famous for his virtues is born if the Sun and the Moon are in the 10th, Saturn is in ascendant, Jupiter in the 4th and Venus, Mercury and Mars are in the 11th house.

मृगराशि परित्यज्य स्थितो लग्ने बृहस्पतिः ।
करोत्यवशं तृपतिं मत्तेभपरिवारितम् ॥१०३॥

103. If Jupiter occupies the ascendant, other than Capricorn, one born will be a king endowed with elephants etc.

लग्ने भौमो रविजसहितस्तीक्ष्णरश्मिः खमः ये
वांचां स्वामी मदनगहगो भाग्यो धर्मसंस्थः ।
आये हेम्नः शिशिरकिरणी बन्धुराशि प्रपन्नी
यद्येवं स्याद्विपुलयशसो जन्म भूपालकरय ॥१०४॥

104. One will become a king if Mars is in the ascendant, and Saturn and the Sun are in the 10th while Jupiter, Venus, Mercury and Moon are respectively in the 7th, 9th, 11th and 4th houses.

हीनोऽपि कुमुदबन्धुः रवोच्चस्थः पार्श्वं करोति नरम् ।
कि पुनरखण्डमण्डलकरनिकरप्रकटितदिग्न्तः ॥१०५॥

105. When even the weak Moon in exaltation can herself produce a king what of Full Moon in exaltation?

Notes: Even though the Moon may be decreasing if she occupies her exaltation, it constitutes a Raja Yoga. Then if the Full Moon is exalted, the native will enjoy planetary blessing in a fuller manner.

लग्नं विहाय केन्द्रे सकलकलापूरितो निशानाथः ।
विदधाति महीपालं विक्रमघनवाहनोपेतम् ॥१०६॥

106. If the Full Moon occupies an angle other than the ascendant, the native will be a king endowed with wealth, conveyances and valour.

यदि पश्यति दानवाच्चितं वचसामधिपत्तदा भवेत् ।
नृपतिर्बहुनागनाथको भुजगेन्द्र इव प्रतापवान् ॥१०७॥

107. If Venus is in aspect to Jupiter, the native will become a valorous king possessing many elephants.

दिवौकसां पतेर्मन्त्री कुर्यात्पश्यन् बुधं नरम् ।
शिरोभिः शासनं तस्य धारयन्ति नृपाः सवा ॥१०८॥

108. Should Mercury be aspected by Jupiter at birth, the native will become an honourable king.

सग्नाधिपतिः स्वोच्चे पश्यन्मृगलाञ्छनं नृपं कुरुते ।
बहुगजतुरगबलौघैः क्षणितविषयं महाविभवम् ॥१०९॥

109. Should the ascendant lord in exaltation aspect the Moon, the subject will become a king endowed with wealth and conveyances and will conquer his enemies.

इन्द्रुः स्वोच्चे पश्यन्करोति बुधभार्गवौ नरं नृपतिम् ।
प्रणतारिपक्षमुच्छ्रितयशसं सौभाग्यवत्तं च ॥११०॥

110. One will become a fortunate king and endowed with fame and success over rivals if exalted Moon aspects both Mercury and Venus.

अधिमित्रांशगश्चन्द्रो दृष्टो दानवमन्त्रिणा ।
अनिशं कुरुते लक्ष्मीस्वामिनं भूपतिं नरम् ॥१११॥

111. The subject will be a ruler endowed with perennial wealth if the Moon occupies the Navamsa of a bosom friend in aspect to Venus.

स्वांशेऽधिमित्रभावे वा गुरुणा यदि दृश्यते ।
शशी महीपतिं कुर्याद्विवसे नात्र संशयः ॥११२॥

112. For a day birth if the Moon is in Cancer Navamsa or in a very friendly Navamsa and is aspected by Jupiter, the native will doubtlessly become a king.

जन्माधिपतिः केन्द्रे बलपरिपूर्णः करोति परमद्विम् ।
ब्राह्मणकुलेऽपि नृपतिं कि पुनरवनीशसंभूतम् ॥११३॥

113. When even a Brahmin can become a king if the lord of Moon sign is in angle with strength, what doubt is there of a person of royal scion with a similar configuration becoming a ruler?

सूर्योऽधिभित्रगेहस्थो यदि चन्द्रसमोक्षितः ।
अंगदेशाधिपं कुर्याद्विर्थसहितं नृपम् ॥११४॥

114. Should the Sun be in a thick friend's sign in aspect to the Moon, the native will rule over Anga (a province so named in olden days related now to Bhagalpur) and be endowed with wealth and virtues.

उच्चवस्थः शशितनयः कुमुदाफुरबन्धुना च समधिगतः ।
जनयति मगधाधिपतिं गजमदगन्धेन वासितदिग्ंतम् ॥११५॥

115. Should Mercury be exalted and be in conjunction with the Moon, the native will rule over Magadha (the southern part of modern Bihar) the ichor of whose elephants will spread perfume to all the corners.

प्रधानबलसंयुक्तः सम्पूर्णः शशलाङ्घनः ।
एकोऽपि कुरुते जातं नराधिपमर्दिमम् ॥११६॥

116. If the Full Moon is endowed with strength the native will become a king, who will conquer his foes.

केन्द्रे विलग्ननाथः श्रेष्ठबलो मानवाधिपं कुरुते ।
गोपालकुलेऽपि नरं कि पुनरवनीशवराणां च ॥११७॥

117. When even a cowherd will become a king if the ascendant lord is strong and in an angle, what is there then for a person born of a royal scion with a similar yoga not to

become a king?

कर्कटसंस्थः केन्द्रे बृहस्पतिर्दशमधामगः शशिनः ।
चतुर्षुद्धिमेखलायाः स्वामी भूमेर्भवति जातः ॥११८॥

118. If Jupiter occupies Cancer identical with the 10th house counted from the Moon the native will become a lord of the entire earth.

मेषे सहस्ररश्मिः सह शशिना संस्थितः करोतीशम् ।
केरलकण्ठान्ध्रद्विढानां चोलकस्यापि ॥११९॥

119. If the Sun is in Aries along with the Moon, the native will rule over the region consisting of Kerala, Karnataka, Andhra, Dravida and Chola (identified with the modern southern India).

उच्चस्थिस्त्रिदशगुरुः कैरववनबन्धुसंगमं प्राप्तः ।
काश्मीरमण्डलभूवां करोति पुरुषाधिपमवश्यम् ॥१२०॥

120. If Jupiter occupies Cancer along with the Moon the subject will rule over Kashmir.

तुंगायस्वगृहोदयकण्टकनवमेषु यस्य शुक्रगुरुः ।
सोऽवश्यं भवति नरो राजांशसमुद्भवो नृपतिः ॥१२१॥

121. If Jupiter and Venus are in their exaltation signs or in their own houses a person belonging to royal scion will surely become a king. But one of these two signs should be one of angles, 9th, 2nd and 11th houses.

दिवस्थानकालादिबलैरुदाराः शुभाः पुनः केन्द्रमुपागताश्च ।
कुर्वन्ति पापेरविभिश्चाराः पृथ्वीभूजं त्रिप्रभृतिप्रहेद्वाः ॥१२२॥

122. If a benefic planet, endowed with directional, positional and temporal strengths, is in an angle and bereft of aspect or conjunction of a malefic planet, the

native will become a king. Alternatively, if 3 heavenly bodies be with such strengths occupy angles, even then the native will become a king.

Notes: Directional strength, Positional strength and Temporal strength can be found in vol. 1 pp 52 and 53. Also see *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra*.

रथेद्वितीये बुधजीवभाग्या न चाशुभैदृष्टायुता न वर्कगः ।
स्फुरत्करौधस्फुटपिंजरोकृता न रं प्रकुर्युस्त्रिसमुद्रपालकम् ॥१२३॥

123. If Mercury, Jupiter and Venus occupy the 2nd sign from the Sun, without *combustion* and without malefic aspects/conjunctions the native will rule over the land with 3 seas as its boundaries.

कुन्दार्जकाशधवलः परिपूर्णमूर्ति-
र्जन्माधिषेन बलिना शुभदेन दृष्टः ।
स्त्रीमानभंगनियुणं दयितं क्षपायाः
प्रख्यातकीर्तिसुनयं कुरुते नरेन्द्रम् ॥१२४॥

124. If the Full Moon akin to a splendidorous lotus (i.e. endowed with full rays) is aspected by her dispositor and by a strong benefic, the native will become a king skilful in causing injury to women's honour, be widely famous and be just.

Notes: "Maanabhanga" means causing injury to the honour of a female. This should not however be interpreted literally that the native will cause dishonour to female's chastity. In olden days it was a royal honour to have many females in company for pleasures. In the modern context, the subject will be very libidinous and will seek pleasures with many women.

देवमः त्री कुटुम्बस्थो भार्गवेण समन्वितः ।
जनयेद्वसुधापालं निजितारातिमण्डलम् ॥१२५॥

125. Should the 2nd house be occupied by both Jupiter and Venus, one will become a king who will overpower his enemies.

कारकयोगे जाता भवन्ति पृथ्वीभुजो नरास्तेषाम् ।

गजतुरगपतिविचलितरजोवितानं भवेद्गगनम् ॥१२६॥

126. These yogas, as explained *supra* will make a person of royal scion a king. The skies will be covered with the dust emanating by the treadings of elephants, horses and armed men of such native's army.

कुजे विलग्ने तरणेश्च नन्दने

रसातले शुक्रबृहस्पतीन्दुजाः ।

मृगोदये मन्दनवांशकस्थिते

रसातलेशो भवतीह पार्थिवः ॥१२७॥

127. If Mars and Saturn occupy the ascendant while Mercury, Venus and Jupiter are in the 4th, or when Capricorn rises with Mars in it and the Navamsa ascendant is owned by Saturn himself, the native will become a king.

स्वोच्चे गुरुस्तनुगतः स्वगृहे शशांकः

शुक्रो इषे परममुच्चमितोऽसितश्च ।

मेषे तथैव भगवान् सविता कुजः स्व-

वग्नधिगो यदि भवेन्तृपतिः प्रजातः ॥१२८॥

128. One will become the lord of an island if Cancer ascends with Jupiter and the Moon therein, while Venus, Saturn and the Sun are exalted as Mars is in his own division(s).

शक्रेड्यः स-सितः शुचिस्तमियुगे स्वोच्चे च पूर्णः शशी

दृष्टस्तीव्रविलोचनेन दिनकृन्मेषे यदासौ नृपः ।

सेनायाश्चलनेन रेणुपट्टलैर्यस्य प्रनष्टे रवा-

वस्त्रान्तिसमाकुला कमलिनी संकोचमागच्छ्रुति ॥१२९॥

129. If Jupiter and Venus together occupy Pisces while the Full Moon is exalted (in Amsa) as the Sun occupies Aries in aspect to a malefic planet, the native will become a king and the dust emanating as a consequence of the movements of his army will cloud the Sun so that the lotus will close its petals due to misconception of the Sun having set.

कूर्नीचं रिपुभवनगे: षष्ठदुश्चक्यगेवा
 सौम्यैः स्वोच्चं परमुपगतैर्निर्मलैः केन्द्रगेश्च।
 आज्ञां याते शिशिरकिरणे कर्कटस्थे निशाया-
 मेकच्छत्रं त्रिभुवनमिवं यथ स क्षत्रियेशः ॥१३०॥

130. If the 3rd and the 6th are occupied by fallen/inimical planets while a strong benefic is in an angle with due deep exaltation as the Moon is in Cancer identical with the 10th house, one born during night time will become an emperor holding all the three worlds under a single (royal) umbrella.

होरालेखामुपेतः स्फुटकरनिफरः पूरितांगः सुरेज्य-
 इचन्द्रः शुक्लार्धवेहो भवभवनगतः स्वेन पुत्रेण दृष्टः ।
 चन्द्रादभानुद्वितीये यदि भवति तदा नव दृष्टः कुजेन
 पाता जायेत भूमेर्बहुगजतुरगक्षुण्णभूपृष्ठपीठः ॥१३१॥

131. Should Jupiter with his splendidorous rays be in the ascendant while the Moon is in the 11th in aspect to Mercury, and the Sun is in the 2nd from the Moon un-aspected by Mars one will become an emperor of the entire earth endowed with elephants, horses etc.

रविशशिकुञ्जमेषे लग्ने सितार्कबुधैर्वृषे
 धनुषि नवमे देवेज्ये च स्वभांशमुपागते ।
 रविरपि यदि स्वोच्चे वर्गे प्रधानबलोदयो
 भवति नृपतिर्विद्वान् जातो हतारिरणोदभवः ॥१३२॥

132. The Sun with deep exaltation in Aries ascendant along with the Moon and Mars, as Venus is in Taurus along with Saturn, and Jupiter in the 9th in Sagittarius: this yoga will produce a learned king who will conquer his enemies.

सितशशिसुतजीवे पञ्चमस्थैरंभोगे
 रविरपि रिपुराशौ स्वोच्चगे भूमिपुत्रे ।
 तपसि च रविपुत्रे जायते पाथिवेन्द्रः
 प्रथितविमलकीर्तिर्दानधर्मप्रतापैः ॥१३३॥

133. A virtuous, famous and valorous ruler is born if Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are together in the 5th while the Sun and Saturn are in the 6th and 9th houses in their order as Mars is exalted.

त्रिदशगुरो रविहिमकरस्य भूगोस्तनयो
 रवितनयः कुजस्य खलु दृष्टिपर्थं च गतः ।
 भवति विलभनगो यदि चरोदयराशिगतः
 प्रथितयशा भवेत्क्षतिपतिः क्षपितारिगणः ॥१३४॥

134. If the Sun, Venus and Saturn respectively are in aspect to Jupiter, Moon and Mars while a movable sign is ascendant, a famous and successful king is born.

बुधः कन्यालग्ने सुरपतिगुरुश्चैव तिमिगः
 स्थितः ओणीपुत्रः सहजभवने बीर्यंसहितः ।
 शनिः शत्रुस्थने त्रिदशरिपुपूज्यश्च हिबुके
 यदेवं स्यात्सूतौ स्वभुजविजयो भृपतिरिह ॥१३५॥

135. Mercury in Virgo identical with the ascendant, Mars in the 3rd house, Saturn in the 6th house and Venus in the 4th house: this configuration will give birth to a king who will conquer the world with his own strength.

यमे विलग्ने मकरप्रतिष्ठिते
 दिवाकरे शूनगते सितेऽष्टमे ।

कुजेऽलिगे कर्कटगे निशाकरे
भवेत्प्रसिद्धो जगतीश्वरो नृपः ॥१३६॥

136. One will be a king lording over the earth if Saturn is in Capricorn ascendant while the Sun, Venus, Mars, and the Moon are respectively in the 7th, 8th, Scorpio and Cancer.

मृगोदये भूमिसुते सुनिर्मले शनैश्चरे धर्मगृहे व्यवस्थिते ।
दिवाकरे सप्तमगे सहेन्दुना चलस्वभावो नृपतिः प्रजायते ॥१३७॥

137. A fickle-minded king is born if Mars is exalted in the ascendant as the 9th and the 7th are respectively occupied by Saturn and the luminaries.

शनैश्चरे लग्नगते सचन्द्रे बृहस्पतौ सप्तमराशिगे च ।
शुक्रेण दृष्टे शशिजे स्वतंगे जायेत पृथीपतिरप्रधृष्यः ॥१३८॥

138. Capricorn ascendant containing Saturn, Cancer containing its lord and Jupiter, Virgo containing its lord in aspect to Venus: this configuration will produce an inconquerable ruler.

वापे भवेत्सुरगुर्हतदृष्टिशुद्धो
लग्ने सुरारिदयितः शशिनि स्वराशौ ।
वापीतडागमुरवेशमकरो नरोऽत्र
जायेत मानवपतिर्द्विजवेवमवतः ॥१३९॥

139. Venus is the ascendant, Jupiter in Sagittarius with friendly aspect and the Moon in Cancer: this group of heavenly bodies will make one a king who will construct wells, tanks and temples and will honour Brahmins and Gods.

एकः स्वोच्चे शुभगगनगः संस्थितो निर्मलांशुः
केन्द्रे भानुः प्रकटितकरः केवलः पूर्णवीर्यः ।

**वृष्टः कुर्यादिमरगुहणा पञ्चमस्थेन जातं
भूमेनाथं बहुगजपतिं सर्ववन्यं कृतार्थम् ॥१४०॥**

140. With even a single planet with unobstructed rays if exalted in an angle and the Sun being in angle with extreme power in aspect to Jupiter posited in the 5th house, the native will become an honourable king.

**षष्ठे कुर्याकिरवयः सहजेऽथवाऽपि
सिहे सुरारिसचिवोऽथ भवक्षसंस्थः ।
वृष्टः शुभैविनकरेन्द्र-विहीनदृष्टिः
कुर्यान्लृपं स्वभुजनिर्जितशत्रुपक्षम् ॥१४१॥**

141. If Saturn, Mars and the Sun are in the 6th or even in the 3rd house while Jupiter occupies the 11th house identical with Leo one will become a king conquering his enemies with his own might. In this Yoga, Jupiter should be aspected by other benefics but not by the luminaries.

**बहुति मृदुसमीरे निर्मलध्योममध्ये
विष्वलनिरूपसर्गाः खेचरा वृत्तवैराः ।
उदयति सुरख्ये मण्डले मातृकाणां
यदि वृषभगृहस्थो भार्गवः स्यात्कितीशः ॥१४२॥**

142. If Libra is ascendant with Jupiter in it while Venus is in Taurus, a king is born. While the two heavenly bodies are so disposed at birth, there be blowing pleasant breeze, the skies be clear and the other planets should be enjoying full rays and temporary friendship (by stipulated placements).

**शशिवृधरुधिराहयैः स्वां शक्तस्थर्न नीचे-
व्यंयगृहसहजस्येनापि सूर्यंप्रविष्ट्वैः ।
तनयभवनसंस्थे वाक्पतौ चन्द्रयुक्ते
भवति भनुजनाथः कोर्तिंशुप्लीकृताशः ॥१४३॥**

143. A famous king is born with the following planetary map: Mars, the Moon and Mercury in the 12th and the 3rd avoiding debilitation/combustion; but being in their respective own navamsas while the 5th house is occupied by Jupiter and the Moon.

अधिमित्रगृहे केन्द्रे जन्माधिपतिर्विलग्नपतियुदतः ।
पश्यति बलपरिपूर्णो लग्नं स्यात्पुष्कलो योगः ॥१४४॥
पुष्कलयोगे पुरुषा जायन्ते भूमिपालका नित्यम् ।
सुचिरं भ्रमन्ति हतरिपुगजमदगन्धेन वासितदिग्दताः ॥१४५॥

144-145. If the Moon sign lord and the ascendant lord be with strength and be posited in an angle identical with a close friend's sign and aspect the ascendant, Pushkala Yoga is formed. The effects are: the native will become a king on whose invasion the band of elephants of his enemies will exude ichor perfuming all the corners.

राश्यादौ लग्नपतिः करोति जातं नरेन्द्रदण्डपतिम् ।
मध्ये मण्डलनाथं ग्रामपतिं चैव भवनात्ते ॥१४६॥

146. If the ascendant lord is in the beginning of a sign, the native will be an army chief or Justice with the king. If the planet in question be in the middle of a sign, he will be the head of a state. He will only be a village chief if the ascendant lord is in the end of a sign.

Notes: The hints given in this verse will lead to estimate the extent of the effects of the various Yogas explained, based on the position of the Lagna Lord while a Raja Yoga is formed.

पौष्णे फालगुन्यां वा मूले पुष्ये च भास्करः कुरुते ।
लग्नगतो नरनाथं योजनशतमात्रके देशे ॥१४७॥

147. The Sun in Revati, Poorva Phalguni, Uttara Phalguni or Moola identical with ascendant will make one the head of a country extending to only hundred yojanas.

कृत्तिकारेचतीस्वातीपुष्यस्थायी भूगोः सुतः ।
करोति भूमुजां नाथमश्विन्यामपि संस्थितः ॥१४८॥

148. If Venus is in the ascendant, one becomes a ruler, provided the planet in question simultaneously occupies one of the asterisms, viz. Krittika, Revati, Swati, Pushyami and Aswini.

विदधाति सार्वभौमं लग्नांशपतिः स्वरुंगगः केन्द्रे ।
नूपर्ति लग्नाधिपतिर्जन्माधिपतिर्धनसमृद्धम् ॥१४९॥

149. If the Navamsa ascendant lord be exalted in an angle, the native will become an emperor. If the lords of the Moon sign and ascendant are in an angle, the subject will be a wealthy king.

Notes: Note who is the Lagna Lord in the Navamsa chart. If the said planet occupies his exaltation *Rasi* a favourable Raja Yoga is formed. If the dispositor of the Moon and the ruler of the ascendant be together in an angle, a wealthy person is denoted.

मीने निशाकरः पूर्णः सुहृदप्रहनिरीक्षितः ।
सार्वभौमं नरं कुर्यात्सिद्धात्माकं न संशयः ॥१५०॥

150. If the Full Moon in Pisces is in aspect to a friendly planet, the subject will become an emperor whose orders will be obeyed by all.

याते भौमे कर्मस्थानं
शिशिरकरभूगुसुतंस्तपः - समवस्थितैः ।
आये स्वोच्चे प्राप्तो भानु-
स्त्रिवशपतिसचिवसहितो यदि प्रसवे भवेत् ॥१५१॥

ओणीभर्ता याने यस्य
प्रविचलिततुरगरजसा दिशः परितो गताः ।
एवं कर्तुर्भूयो भूयो
धरणितलपरिमलसुखं प्रयान्ति रवेर्हयाः ॥१५२॥

151-152. Should exalted Sun be in the 11th along with Jupiter while Mars is in the 10th and the Moon with Venus is in the 9th, a king is born. Even the celestial horses of the Sun god's chariot will take pleasure at the pleasant smell emanating from the dust spread over the earth by the treading horses of the native's army.

शशिसहिते केन्द्रस्थे शनैश्चरे भवति जारजातस्तु ।
राजा भूवि गजतुरग्रामधनं वर्धितश्रीकः ॥१५३॥

153. Even though the native may have been born out of wedlocks, the Moon with Saturn in an angle will make one a wealthy king.

शुक्रवाषपतिबुधैर्धनसंस्थैर्द्युनगं शशिरविक्षितिपुत्रः ।
जायते क्षितिरतिः पृथुवक्षाः सर्वतः क्षणितशत्रुसमूहः ॥१५४॥

154. One will become a king with broad chest defeating all his enemies if the 2nd house contains Venus, Jupiter and Mercury while relegated to the 7th are the Moon, the Sun and Mars.

भानुः प्राणी शशिगृह्युतः शीतरश्मिश्च तस्मि-
न्नेकः स्वोच्चे यदि गगनगो निर्मलः पूर्णरश्मिः ।
लग्नं प्राप्तः सुरपतिगुरुः षष्ठगः स्यात्क्षतीश-
श्छन्नो यस्य प्रचलितचमूरेणुभिर्योममार्गः ॥१५५॥

155. Strong Sun and Moon in Cancer, another planet with clear rays exalted elsewhere, Jupiter in the ascendant and Mars in the 6th: the five heavenly bodies so disposed will make one a king whose army's movements will cover the skies with dust.

कुम्भस्याष्टमभागे त्रिकोणसंस्थे निशानाथे ।
जातो भ्रवत्यवश्यं राजा शुभदः समस्तलोकस्य ॥१५६॥

156. If the Moon is in the 8th degree of Aquarius identical with a trine one will become a king who will be favourable to all.

Notes: In this sloka and the following ones, the words 'Amsa', 'Bhaga' etc. have been rendered identically as "degree" instead of Navamsa. For 21st Amsa/Bhaga etc. appear in these slokas.

मेषस्य सप्तमांशे करोति पृथ्वीसुतः स्थितो नृपतिम् ।
एकाधिकविशेऽशे नरमिथुनांशे भवेद्भूपः ॥१५७॥

157. If Mars is placed in the 7th degree of Aries or in the 21st degree of Gemini, the native will become a king.

कुम्भस्य पञ्चदशके भागे चन्द्रः स्थितो महोपालम् ।
कर्कटकस्य च दशमे करोति पुरुषं सदा प्रभवे ॥१५८॥

158. If at birth the Moon is positioned in the 15th degree of Aquarius or in the 10th degree of Cancer, one will become a king.

धनुषि च विशे जीवः करोति नृपतिं स्थितो जनरूपातम् ।
सिंहस्य पञ्चमांशे तथा च हेलिर्बुधो ज्ञेयः ॥१५९॥

159. A famous king is born if Sagittarius 20° is occupied by Jupiter. Similarly Leo 15° occupied either by the Sun or by Mercury will produce a king.

एकस्मन्पञ्चकृती पञ्चदशेऽशे स्थितश्चन्द्रः ।
भागे च वीरनृपतिं करोति भुजलब्दपृथ्वीकम् ॥१६०॥

160. A valorous king is denoted who will acquire kingdom with his own might if the Moon is placed on the 15th degree of any sign but obtaining 5 vargas of one and the same sign.

मकरस्य पञ्चमांशे करोति रविजो नरेश्वरं सुभगम् ।
योगे भूतलतिलकं धर्मजं शास्त्रनिरतं च ॥१६१॥

161. If Saturn occupies the 5th degree of Capricorn, a fortunate king is born who will be adorable on the earth, be meritorious and be interested in Sastras.

कक्षटके शशिजीवौ पञ्चसु भागेषु संस्थितौ कुरुतः ।
भूमिपतिमप्रधृश्यं रविरिव सर्वप्रहणस्य ॥१६२॥

162. If both the Moon and Jupiter are on the 5th degree of Cancer, one will become an inviolable king just as the Sun is head of the planets.

चन्द्रः पुष्ये नृपतिं वर्गोत्तमकृत्तिकाश्वनीसंस्थः ।
विवधाति सार्वभौमं त्रिपुष्करे वाऽपि परिपूर्णः ॥१६३॥

163. If the Moon is in Pushyami, or in vargothama or in Krittika or Aswini nakshatras an emperor is born. Similar effect will come to pass when birth is in *Tripushkara*.

Notes: The first Yoga is clear in this sloka. The second one needs clarification about '*Tripushkara*'.

This is a combination of three phenomena together. That is of a certain *tithi* coinciding with a certain week day and Nakshatra. See the following:

Anyone of the Bhadra Tithis, viz. Dwitiya (2nd), Sapthami (7th) and Dwadasi (12th) of both Fortnights coinciding with Sunday/Tuesday/Saturday ruled by a three-legged asterism, constitutes a *Tripushkara*. These asterisms are those which have only three quarters in one sign and one quarter in the other. To wit such asterisms are: Krittika, Punarvasu, Uttara Phalguni, Visakha, Uttarashada and Poorvabhadra. To be clear, one born on Tuesday or Sunday or Saturday which is ruled by one of the said six tithis and one of the said six asterisms cited will be a king.

The above explanation for *Tripushkara* is from *Jatak-abharana* (Hindi version p. 226). These are discussed as causing illegal births also in *Jataka Parijata* (ch. 3) and *Hora Ratna* of Balabhadra (Hindi version p. 127). In any context, a total of 108 *Tripushkaras* can be obtained, and the weekdays for this purpose in Hindi Astrology are countable from Sun rise to Sun rise of the day concerned.

अश्वन्यनुराधास्थः स्थितः श्रविष्ठासु पार्थिवं भौमः ।
कुरुते स्वोच्च्रमुपगतो वर्गोत्तमगश्च नात्यत्र ॥१६४॥

164. If Mars is in Aswini, or Anuradha or Dhanishta, a Raja yoga is formed. This applies only if the said planet is in Vargothama Navamsa or in exaltation Rasi simultaneously.

Notes: The said Raja yogas, three in number, caused by Mars should be beneficially understood. The first one is generated by his exaltation position in Rasi in Dhanishta, i.e. in the first two quarters of Dhanishta ending Capricorn. This extends from $23^{\circ} 20'$ to 30° of the exaltation sign of Mars. The relevant Navamsas for the planet will be in Leo and Virgo: So Vargothama Navamsa will not apply to the first yoga. The other two yogas relate to the position of Mars in Vargothama Navamsa remaining in the stars Aswini and Anuradha. He is in Vargothama in Aswini 1st quarter in Aries and in the 4th quarter of Anuradha in Scorpio. To wit, Mars in Dhanishta 1st quarter, Dhanishta 2nd quarter, Aswini 1st quarter or in Anuradha 4th quarter can cause an excellent Raja Yoga. There is no specific house related in the formation of the 3 yogas. It, however, is implied that if Mars owns good houses, or posited in good houses or well-related to the rising sign, will produce an exemplary yoga, in these asterisms.

व्योम्नि शंखधबलो निशाकरो भार्गवस्तपसि संस्थितः शुचिः ।
आयगाश्च यदि सर्वं एव ते स्यान्महीपतिरतुल्यपौरुषः ॥१६५॥

165. An excellent king is born if the Moon with rays

akin to white conch is in the 10th house while strong Venus is in the 9th house and all others relegated to the 11th house.

Notes: The Moon should be in the 10th while Venus is in the 9th. Some people interpret "Sankhadhavalo nisaakaro" as Full Moon. But Venus will not be so close to Full Moon as to be just a sign apart. Hence I have translated the relevant phrase literally as "the Moon with rays akin to white conch" and we may understand it logically that Moon should not be in combustion in the Sun as the Sun will have access to combust the Moon in the 10th when Venus is mentioned in the 9th. The main requirement seems to be that the Moon should be unafflicted by combustion and hence Kalyana Varma uses such a phrase. All others including the Sun should be in the 11th so that the Moon cannot be actually FULL, while she will only be decreasing.

चन्द्रादुपचयसंस्था गगनसदः सर्वं एव यदि सूतो ।
जायेत माननिलयः समस्तपृथ्वीपतिः पुरुषः ॥१६६॥

166. If all the other planets are disposed in 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th houses counted from the Moon, a king is born who will be a repository of honour and will rule over the entire earth.

जीवनिशाकरसूर्यः पञ्चमनवमतृतीयगा वक्तात् ।
यदि भवति तदा राजा कुबेरतुल्यो धनैर्बासौ ॥१६७॥

167. If Jupiter, Moon and Sun respectively occupy 5th, 9th and 3rd houses when counted from Mars, the native will become a king, equal to Kubera (the lord of celestial riches and regent of the north).

रविस्तृतीये भूमुनन्वनः सुखे बुधस्तथान्ये यदि पञ्चमे स्थिताः ।
न नोचराशौ न च शत्रुवेशगा भवेन्नरेन्द्रस्त्रिसमुद्धपालकः ॥१६८॥

168. Counted from Mercury if the Sun is in the 3rd,

Venus in the 4th and all others in the 5th, a king is born who will have 3 seas in the form of periphery for his land. In this yoga, no planet shall be in fall or in inimical sign.

बृहस्पते भौं मदिवाकरेन्द्रवो गता द्वितीयाम्बुनमः स्थलं क्रमात् ।
विपक्षभावे परिशेषलेचरा यदा तदा भूमिपतिर्नृपात्मजः ॥१६६॥

169. If the 2nd, 4th and 10th houses counted from Jupiter are respectively occupied by Saturn, the Sun and the Moon while all others are in the 6th, a prince will become a ruler.

भूगोरपत्याऽबुधभास्करात्मजौ चतुष्टयस्थौ परिशेषलेचराः ।
तृतीयला भक्षणतास्तु ते यदा महीपतिं कुर्युरसंशयं तदा ॥१७०॥

170. If Mercury and Saturn are in the 4th and 8th counted from Venus while all others are in the 3rd and 11th, one will become a king.

शुक्र उधौ रवितनयात्केन्द्रे वाचस्पतिर्मवेदुच्चे ।
सिंहासनाधिशायी यदि राजा स्वोच्चगाश्च परिशेषाः ॥१७१॥

171. If Venus and Mercury occupy an angle from Saturn while the rest are in their exaltation signs, an excellent king will be born.

सवितुस्तृतीयपञ्चमलाभक्षसमाश्रिताः सदा यस्य ।
सर्वे प्रहाः स नृपतिर्मन्त्री सेनापतिर्विष्फिः ॥१७२॥

172. If all the planets are in the 3rd, 5th and 11th houses from the Sun, one will become a king, or a minister or an army chief.

लग्नपते: स्फुटरश्मे: पापा लाभे शुभाश्च केन्द्रस्थाः ।
यदि भवति तदा नृपतिः स्वभुजार्जितसर्वभूमितलः ॥१७३॥

173. Should there be a malefic in the 11th from the as-

endant lord who has clear rays while a benefic is in an angle (from the ascendant), the native will become a king who will have self-earned kingdom.

लाभे तृतीयषष्ठे यदि पापा जन्मपस्थ शुभदृष्टाः ।
भवति तदा धरणीशः सप्तस्तनूपवन्दितः साधुः ॥१७४॥

174. A virtuous king is denoted, with honours from other kings, if all malefics occupy the 11th, 3rd and 6th houses counted from the Moon sign lord and be in aspect to benefics.

विचरति सुरपूज्यो मेषभेदथापि सिंहे
दहनकिरणदृष्टे भूमिपुत्रे स्वराशो ॥
न च गगनविचारी कश्चिदेकोऽपि नीचे
यदि नृपतिसमुत्थो जायते पार्थिवेन्द्रः ॥१७५॥

175. If Jupiter occupies Aries/Leo while Mars is in his own sign in aspect to the Sun one of royal descent will become a king. It is understood that no other planet shall be in fall in the nativity.

चन्द्राद् प्रहैर्निगदिताः सुनफादयश्च
केन्द्रस्थितैर्यदि भवन्ति च तेऽत्र योगाः ।
विश्वस्मभराधिपकुलेषु महत्सु जाता
योगेषु तेषु मनुजेश्वरतां लभन्ते ॥१७६॥

176. If Sunapha Yoga etc., from the Moon are found operating in angles, one born in a royal scion will definitely become a ruler of men.

Notes: Apart from the Sunapha etc., formed by others than the Sun when counted from the Moon as is normally known (i.e. in the 2nd, 12th or 1st of the Moon), these yogas form even in lunar angles. For details, see p. 150 of vol. 1 of this edition as well Horasara.

केन्द्रगौ यदि तु जीवशशांकौ यस्य जन्मनि च भार्गवदृष्टौ ।
भूपतिर्भवति सोऽतुलकीर्तिनोचगो यदिन कश्चिदिह स्यात् ॥१७७॥

177. Should the Moon and Jupiter be in an angle from the ascendant in aspect to Venus, the native will become a king with widespread fame provided there is no debilitated planet in the nativity.

उदयशिखरिसंस्थो भार्गवो यत्र तत्र
बुधरविसुतदृष्टः स्वांशकस्थोऽतिवीर्यः ।
जनयति नरनाथं वाक्पतौ पञ्चमस्थे
भुजबलहृतशत्रुं सार्वभौमं गजाढचम् ॥१७८॥

178. If Venus is in the ascendant in aspect to Mercury and Saturn while Jupiter is in the 5th, the native will become an emperor. However, the said Venus should be strong and in his own navamsa simultaneously.

सिंहे कमलिनीनाथः कुलीरस्यो निशाकरः ।
दृष्टौ द्वावपि जीवेन पार्थिवं कुरुतस्तदा ॥१७९॥

179. If the Sun and the Moon are in their own houses (while one of them is in aspect to Jupiter), the native will become a king.

बुधः कर्कटमारुण्डो वाषपतिश्च धनुर्धरम् ।
सूर्यभूसुतदृष्टौ च यदि स्फीतो महिपतिः ॥१८०॥

180. Mercury in Cancer and Jupiter in Sagittarius in aspect to both Mars and the Sun will make the native a ruler.

शफरीयुगले चन्द्रः कर्कटे च बृहस्पतिः ।
शुक्रः कुम्भे यदा शवतस्तदा राजा भवेदिह ॥१८१॥

181. Should the Moon, Jupiter and Venus be respectively positioned in Pisces, Cancer and Aquarius, the native will become a ruler.

सितदृष्टः शनिः कुम्भे पश्चिनीदयितो भवेत् ।
चन्द्रे जलचरे राशौ यदि जातो नूपो भवेत् ॥१८२॥

182. If Saturn is in Aquarius in aspect to Venus while the Sun is in the 11th and the Moon in a watery sign, one will become a king.

कुजोऽलिगोऽथ मेषे वा रविजीवनिरीक्षितः ।
बृषे श्वे जीवसंदृष्टस्तदाऽपि पृथिवीपतिः ॥१८३॥

183. If Mars posited in his own house is aspected by Jupiter and the Sun, or Mercury posited in Taurus if aspected by Jupiter, a ruler is born.

अमलवपुरवक्तः करवाणां विकासी
स्वगृहमथ नवांशं स्वोच्चभांशं गतो वा ।
हितगगननिवासैः पञ्चभिर्दृश्यमाना
जनयति जगतीशं नीचभे नो यदि स्थात् ॥१८४॥

184. If the Full Moon is in her exaltation/own Rasi or Navamsa and be aspected by 5 planets having temporary friendship while no planet is fallen, the native will become a ruler.

लाभे मन्दो गुरुभृगुसुतावुद्भे खे शशांको
बन्धादको बृधकुतनयावर्यगौ चेत्स भपः ।
यत्सेनायास्ततमदजलक्षोभतो वारणेद्रै-
भृयः सेतोः स्मरति सहसा क्षोभितान्तोऽस्त्रुराशिः ॥१८५॥

185. Saturn in the 11th, Jupiter with Venus in the ascendant, the Moon in the 10th, the Sun in the 4th, Mercury in the 2nd along with Mars: this configuration will make

one a king endowed with vast army, wealth and conveyances.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां राजयोगाध्यायो नाम पञ्चनिशः ॥

Thus ends the 35th Chapter entitled "Rajayogas" in Kalyana Varma's *Saravali*.

Special Offer

If you enjoyed this book and would like to have our catalogue of over 1000 titles on Astrology and other occult sciences, just send your name and address and Rs 5/- Postage stamps (US \$ 1 for overseas customers) as handling cost to:

Ranjan Publications

16, Ansari Road, Darya Ganj,
New Delhi-110002 (INDIA).

अथ रश्मिचिन्ताध्यायः ॥३६॥

Chapter 36

Planetary Rays

रश्मिप्रधानमेतद्यस्माच्छास्तं वदन्ति मणिन्द्राः ।
तस्मात्प्रयत्नतोऽहं कथयामि यथामतं तेवाम् ॥१॥

1. The rays possessed by a planet are important (in delineation of a horoscope) according to Manindhacharya. I explain below the same.

Notes: Like Shadbala, the number of rays obtained by a planet in a nativity is another guide to know its strength. Planets with less number of rays will harm the bhavas they own, aspect etc., while the ones with higher number of rays will turn beneficial.

स्वोच्चस्थे दश सूर्ये नव चन्द्रे पञ्च भूमितनये च ।
पञ्चेन्दुजे सुरेज्ये सप्ताष्टौ भाग्ने शनौ पञ्च ॥२॥

2. When in exaltation, the number of rays possessed by the Sun are 10, the Moon 9, Mars 5, Mercury 5, Jupiter 7, Venus 8 and Saturn 5.

Notes: The author gives the maximum number of rays obtainable by a planet when in its exaltation. These rays apply in full when the planet is on its deep exaltation point. For example, Jupiter gets 7 rays in full if he is on the fifth degree of Cancer which is his deep exaltation degree. And when he reaches the similar degree in Capricorn his rays become nil. That is, in an angular distance of 180 degrees from 5° Cancer to 5° Capricorn he loses one ray per every 25° 43' of covered longitude. Conversely from the 5th degree

of Capricorn for every similar quantity of covered arc he gets one ray. Similarly take the case of the Sun. His total rays are 10. From Libra 10th degree for every eighteen degrees he gets one ray and when he reaches the 10th degree of Aries, his full rays of 10 will be acquired by him. Thereafter for every 18 degrees he loses one ray and gets no Rasmi bala when he comes to 10 degrees of Libra. The reader can accordingly work out the rays for all the planets in a given horoscope. Needless to mention, the nodes have no such Rasmi bala. To have mathematical accuracy, the rays can be worked out in decimals. The rays so obtained for all the seven planets are processed further and added together and the effects such number gives are discussed in the following verses.

एवं महेन्द्रशास्त्रे मणिन्धमयबादरायणप्रोक्ते ।
 सप्त प्रत्येकस्था निर्दिष्टा रश्मयो ग्रहणां वा ॥३॥
 सर्वे प्रमाणमेते भुनिवचनात् किन्तु सप्तसंख्यैव ।
 बहुवावयादस्माकं नीचगतः स्यद्विगतरश्मिः ॥४॥

3-4. ANOTHER SCHOOL OF THOUGHT: The above view is held by Manindha, Maya and Badarayana as enunciated by *Mahendra Sastra*. However, according to another school of thought, all planets uniformly possess 7 rays each while in exaltation. While these two are authoritative schools, a majority lean towards equal distribution of 7 rays. All agree that at debilitation, the figure is zero for each planet.

Notes: Kalyana Varma gives another school of thought giving a different number of rays obtainable by the various heavenly bodies as 7 for each planet when in exaltation and zero when in debilitation. He also mentions that a majority of expounders believe that seven rays are possessed impartially, each by the 7 planets making the total as 49 which total however agrees with the uneven distribution as given in sloka 2. He also states that the allotment made in sloka 2 as per Badarayana, Maya, Manindha etc., is also authoritative. (Some identify Badarayana as Veda Vyasa Ma-

harshi, son of sage Parasara). Parasara also gives the number of rays as given in sloka 2 above, vide *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra*, ch. 73, subscribing to his venerable father's school.

Rasmi bala should not be mistaken to be simply exaltation strength as this is possessed further *vide* following slokas.

अभिमुखरश्मिर्नीचाद्ब्रह्मटः स्वोच्चात्परांमुखो ज्ञेयः ।
अन्तरगतेऽनुपातो यथा तथा संप्रवक्ष्यामि ॥५॥

5. ABHIMUKHA AND PARANMUKHA RASMI: When a debilitated planet transits towards its exaltation sign, the rays are *Abhimukha* (i.e. facing upwards) and when an exalted planet goes towards its debilitation sign, the rays are *Paranmukha* (facing downwards). For the intermediary positions, the rays should be calculated by rule of three process.

Notes: "Abhimukha" additionally means favourable while "Paranmukha" means unfavourable. This is further explained in slokas 28-29 of the present chapter.

नीचविहीनः शोध्यश्वकात्पद्भवन्तो यदाभ्यधिकः ।
आत्मीयरश्मगुणितात् षड्भवताद्रश्मयस्तस्मात् ॥६॥

6. TO ARRIVE AT NUMBER OF RAYS: Note the position of the planet in Rasis, degrees etc., for which the number of rays is to be computed. Deduct from this its (deep) debilitation point. If the remainder is in excess of six signs, reduce it again from 12. Multiply the product by the maximum number of rays allotted to the planet concerned and divide by six. The resultant figure will represent the number of rays obtained by the planet by virtue of its position at birth.

Notes: In this sloka the method of computing rays is explained by the author. Let us assume that the Sun is in Scorpio 16°, i.e. 7° 16' 0". See the following

example:

Given placement of the Sun :	s	o	
Deep fall of the Sun :	7	16	0
	6	10	0
	1	6	0

When $1^\circ 6^\circ$ is multiplied by 10 (the maximum number of rays obtainable by the Sun) we get 12° . This divided by 6, the constant divider (for the Sun and other 6 planets), yields 2 rays. (From the example given under sloka 2 also we get 2 rays, as the Sun covers 36 degrees from his deep debilitation point to Scorpio 16 degrees). The reader can convert the longitude as applicable from zero degree of Aries, i.e. deep fall of the Sun is 190 degrees while Scorpio 16 degrees means 226 degrees. If this system is followed, one has to divide the product first by 6, the constant divider. And the resultant quotient be again divided by 30 as 30° make one sign. For example 226 minus 190 gives 36. This multiplied by 10 and divided by 6 yields 60. This final figure 60 be divided by 30 (the degrees in one sign) and we get 2 again. Thus, the reader has before him 3 different methods and he can work out by a convenient method. The exact number of rays (in fraction/decimal) should be worked out in this manner to be processed further as detailed below.

मित्रद्वादशभागे द्विगुणस्त्रिगुणः स्वके च दीधितयः ।
वक्षे पुनस्तयोच्चे स्वराशिगे तदभवत्येव ॥७॥

वक्रान्तस्थे द्विगुणा वक्रत्यागेऽष्टभागहीनस्त्रव ।
वैरिद्वादशभागे नीचे च भवन्ति षोडशांशोनाः ॥८॥

अस्तं गतो विरश्मः शनिसितवर्जं ग्रहो ज्येयः ।
एवं रश्मविधानं पूर्वाचार्यः समुद्दिष्टम् ॥९॥

7-9. RECTIFICATION OF RAYS: If the planet is in the dwadasamsa of its friend, double the product as obtained above. If it is in its own dwadasamsa, own Rasi, retrogression/exaltation sign the product should be trebled. If it is

in its enemy's dwadasamsa, 1/16th of the rays will be lost. The same applies to a debilitated planet. A combust planet, excepting Venus and Saturn, loses all the rays. A planet that has just begun to retrograde will have two-fold rays while the one that has just assumed direct motion from retrogression will lose only 1/8th of the number of rays.

Notes: In this connection, please refer to slokas 3-7 in ch. 73 of *Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra*. The following simple but varied instructions are found therein:

- (a) If the planet is exalted multiply the rays obtained by 3.
- (b) If in Moolatrikona Rasi, multiply by 3.
- (c) If in own Rasi, multiply by 3 and divide by 2 (i.e. increase the original rays by another 50%).
- (d) If in extreme friend's sign multiply by 4 and divide by 3 (i.e. increase rays by 1/3rd).
- (e) If in a friend's sign, multiply by 6 and divide by 5, (i.e. increase the original rays by another 20% or a fifth).
- (f) If in an enemy's sign, the original rays should be straightaway halved.
- (g) If it is in its bitter enemy's sign, multiply the original rays by 2 and divide by 5 to get net rays.
- (h) If it is in a neutral's sign, no rectification is involved. To wit, the original rays should remain undisturbed.

Here a clarification is necessary. The friendship, enmity etc., referred to above are by virtue of mutual relationships applicable to individual nativities and not natural. (For easy reference, the reader of *Saravali* may refer to page 57, *infra*). The sage suggests elimination of all the rays in case of combustion to the planets, excepting Saturn and Venus. These two have no reduction of rays on account of combustion in the Sun. And the Sun also does not lose on this count because he himself is the cause of

combustion.

The above views of Parasara are thus in easy grasp of the reader. Now let us resume the present slokas of Kalyana Varma. These need clarifications and additions to enable a proper application of the principles.

- (a) There are two stages suggested in slokas 7-9 hereof. Firstly multiplication. Secondly reduction.
- (b) In multiplication, doubling and trebling both feature. If trebling by virtue of retrogression, own sign placement, exaltation or own dwadasamsa is done, no doubling should be done through warranted by simultaneous relative placement. For example, for retrogression the original rays are to be trebled and for friendly dwadasamsa etc., doubling is suggested. In a dual case, only trebling is to be done and no multiplication by 2 is needed.
- (c) After increasing the rays as suggested in 'b' above, the relative product is rectified further. A planet may be in its inimical dwadasamsa or in debilitation sign. In that case, the rays should be reduced by 1/16th of the product. Similarly it loses one eighth if it has just assumed direct motion from retrogression. Here also, only the highest deduction be done.
- (d) If a planet other than Venus and Saturn is combust, then make the rays as zero. (The Sun however has no combustion for himself). Needless to say, this prevails over all other processes.
- (e) To be clear, the highest multiplication and the highest reduction be done, once each.

The reader has every need to know the degrees of combustion. Hence the same are detailed on the next page:

<i>Planet</i>	<i>Combustion area in direct motion</i>	<i>Combustion area in (R) motion</i>
Moon within	12 degrees	Not applicable
Mars	17 degrees	8 degrees
Mercury	14 degrees	12 degrees
Jupiter	11 degrees	11 degrees
Venus	10 degrees	8 degrees
Saturn	16 degrees	16 degrees

The above degrees are plus or minus with reference to the Sun's longitude in a given case. The combustion belts of Saturn and Venus are added here by way of information, though not required in the context of reduction of rays.

एकादि पञ्च यावद्रश्मभिरतिदुःखिताः कुलविहीनाः ।
परतन्त्रका दरिद्रा नीचरता सम्भवन्ति नराः ॥१०॥
परतो दशकं यावद्भूतका जाता विदेशगमनरताः ।
जायन्तेऽत्र मनुष्याः सौभाग्यपरिच्छुता मलिनाः ॥११॥

10-11. EFFECTS OF NUMBER OF RASMIS TOTALLY CONTRIBUTED BY THE SEVEN PLANETS: If the rays be a maximum of five, the native will be miserable, is of ignoble descent, will depend on others, be indigent and will join base men. Should it be from 6 to 10, he will be a servant, will be intent on going to places other than of his birth (for living), be devoid of goodluck and be dirty.

ऊर्ध्वं पञ्चदशाप्तिर्यावित्तावद्बहुश्रुताः सुजनाः ।
धर्माभिरताः सुमुखाः कुलस्य तुल्याः प्रजायन्ते ॥१२॥
आर्विशतेर्भवेयुः कुलाधिका धनयुता जनस्थाताः ।
कीर्तिकराश्च मनुष्या यथाकर्मं स्वजनसम्पूज्याः ॥१३॥
पूज्याः सुभगा धीराः कृतिनो भूपास्तु शरकृतिर्यावित् ।
परतो भवन्ति मनुजाः संसाधितसकलकरणीयाः ॥१४॥

अत उत्तरेण चण्डा नृपाश्रिता नृपतिलब्धधनसौख्याः ।
 त्रिशद्यावत्सचिवाः पूज्याश्च भवन्ति भूपानाम् ॥१५॥
 एकत्रिशद्भस्तु प्रवराः स्थाता महोमुजामिष्टाः ।
 द्वात्रिशद्भिः पुरुषाः पञ्चांशद्ग्रामपतयः स्युः ॥१६॥

12-16. If the rays are between 11 and 15, one will be respectively very learned, virtuous, righteous, beautiful and will possess merits due to his descent. If the rays are between 16 and 20, he will be respectively supreme among his men, be wealthy, be famous among men, be glorious and be honoured by his men. The effects stated apply to the number of rays in the ascending order. If the rays are from 21 to 25 in number, the effects respectively are: honour, fortune, courage, scholarship and kingship. 26 rays denote a person who will have allround success in his efforts. 27 to 32 rays respectively denote: a dependant on the king, wealth and gains through the king, ministership, honours from the king, royal patronage and rulership over fifty villages.

ग्रामसहस्राधिपतिं त्रिशत्यधिका करोति रश्मीनाम् ।
 त्रिसहस्रग्रामाणां पूर्वं सूतौ चतुस्त्रिशत् ॥१७॥
 परतो भण्डलभाजो बहुकोशपरिग्रहा महासत्त्वाः ।
 प्रस्त्रातकान्तियशसो भवन्ति सुभगाश्च लोकानाम् ॥१८॥
 त्रिशत्पद्मिः सहिता रश्मीनां यस्य जन्मसमये स्थात् ।
 साधं भुनक्ति लक्षं स ग्रामाणां पुमान्तियतम् ॥१९॥
 त्रिशत्पद-वसु-सहिता रश्मीनां सम्भवे भवेद्योगाम् ।
 लक्षत्रिशत्पतिः ग्रामाणां जायते तेषाम् ॥२०॥

17-20. If the total number of rays is 33, he will rule over 1000 villages while with 34 rays he will obtain leadership over 3000 villages. 35 rays denote abundant wealth, strength, provincial rulership, fame, fortune etc. One will head over a lakh villages with 36 rays. Three lakh villages will come under his control with 37/38 rays.

त्रिशत्सनवा गावो जन्मनि येषां ग्रहोत्थितः सन्ति ।
ते तोषितसकलजना भवन्ति पृथ्वीश्वराः पुरुषाः ॥२१॥

दश जलधिगुणा या रश्मिसंख्या नराणां
दिशति पृथ्वुलभूमेः पालकत्वं च तेषाम् ।
हतरिपुवनिताभिर्गीयतेऽतीव कीर्तिः
करुणादितगर्भेह्यदाक्षोशशब्देः ॥२२॥

शशिजलनिधिसंख्ये रश्मभिः श्रूयते यो
जलनिधिरशनायाः पार्थिवः स्थात्स भूमेः ।
द्विजलधिरशनायाः पद्मवेशाख्यसंख्ये-
स्त्रिजलधिरशनाया वह्निवेदस्तथैव ॥२३॥

बदादिधिसंख्यैश्च मयूखजालैजता नरेन्द्राः खलु सार्वमीमाः ।
सौम्याः सुरब्राह्मणभवितशीला दीघयुषः सत्त वयुता भवन्ति ॥२४॥

परतः परतः किरणैर्द्विष्टपान्तरपालका निहपसर्गः ।
सर्वनमस्याः सुमगा महेन्द्रतुल्यप्रतापश्च ॥२५॥

21-25. If the total rays be 39, he will become a ruler causing happiness to all. With 40 rays he will rule over vast lands, and the wives of the enemies crushed by him will reach their cries all over so that he will become prominent. One, two and three seas will be the boundary/boundaries of the kingdom of the native/s with 41/42/43 rays. One with 44 rays will be an emperor, will honour gods and Brahmins, be longlived and be mighty. According to the rays crossing 44, one will rule over other islands, be free from obstacles, be honoured by one and all and be equal to Indra in valour.

चत्वारिंशद्युवता पञ्चादिभिरत्र यस्य सूतौ स्यात् ।
ज्ञेयं तस्यारिष्टं सर्वक्षितिपालकत्वं च ॥२६॥

26. SPECIAL EFFECTS: If the total rays are 45 or 46, the native will always enjoy auspicious effects and will lord over the entire earth.

भुवनभरसहिष्णोः सर्वतः क्षीणशत्रो-
स्त्रिदशपतिमहिम्नः सर्वलोकस्तुतस्य ।
विदधति विहृगानां रश्मयोऽतीव दीप्ता-
स्तुरगकृतिसमानाश्च क्रवित्त्वमेव ॥२७॥

27. If the rays are 47, the native will undertake the responsibility of maintaining the whole earth, be devoid of enemies, be an emperor akin to Indra and be honoured by all.

अभिमुखकरप्रवाहाः फलं प्रयच्छन्ति पुष्टवरमाशु ।
तद्विपरीतं पुंसां पराङ्मुखास्तु प्रहेन्द्राणाम् ॥२८॥
जन्मसमये ग्रहाणां रश्मीनां संक्षये क्षयो भवति ।
वृद्धे वैधिष्णूनामधमोत्तरता इमेणैव ॥२९॥

28-29. ABIMUKHA AND PARANMUKHA: If a planet has *Abhimukha* rays the good effects stated will increase while *Paranmukha* rays reduce the good effects. More number of rays will multiply the results while less number of rays will diminish the effects. According to rays only, one's baseness or excellence will come to pass.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां रश्मिविन्ता नाम षट्क्रिशोऽध्यायः ॥

Thus ends the 36th Chapter entitled "**PLANETARY RAYS**" in Kalyana Varma's **SARAVALLI**.

अथ पञ्चमहापुरुषाध्यायः ॥३७॥

Chapter 37

Panchamahapurusha Yogas

श्रीदेवकीर्तिराजः पञ्चमहापुरुषलक्षणान्तपतीन् ।
कथयति यांस्तानहमपि कथयामि निराकुलीकृत्य ॥१॥

1. Sri Devakirti Raja explained the Panchamahapurusha Yogas (denoting Great Men) which I explain below clearly.

स्वक्षेत्रे च चतुष्टये च बलिभिः स्वोच्चस्थितंवा ग्रहैः
शुक्रांगारकमन्दजीवशशिजे रेतैर्यथानुक्रमम् ।
मालव्यो रुचकः शशोऽय कथितो हृसश्च भद्रस्तथा
सर्वेषामपि विस्तरं मतिमतां संक्षिप्तते लक्षणम् ॥२॥

2. Venus, Mars, Saturn and Mercury remaining in their respective own houses or exaltation signs, **identical with angles**, cause Malavya, Ruchaka, Sasa, Hamsa and Bhadra yogas respectively. The effects thereof have been elaborately explained by the ancient preceptors which I briefly narrate here.

Notes: If Venus is in his own sign or in exaltation Malavya Yoga—one of the Pancha Mahapurusha Yogas—is caused. The said occupation should be simultaneously angular to the ascendant (or the Moon). Similarly, Mars in the context causes Ruchaka Mahapurusha Yoga, Saturn Sasa Yoga, Jupiter Hamsa Yoga and Mercury Bhadra Yoga. The effects of these Yogas are individually given in the following verses. Detailed information can be obtained from the notes given in pages 169-173 of HORASARA, and also

Brihat Parasara Hora Sastra, ch. 75.

न स्थूलोष्ठो न विषमवपुर्नातिरक्तांगसन्धि-
र्मध्ये क्षामः शशधरहचिर्हस्तिनादः सुगन्धः ।
सन्दीप्ताक्षः समसितरदो जानुदेशाप्तपाणि-
मलिव्योऽयं विलसति नृपः सप्ततिर्बंत्सराणान् ॥३॥

बद्रं अयोदशमितानि दशांगुलानि
दैध्येण कर्णविवरं दशविस्तरेण ।
मालव्यसंज्ञमनुजः स भुनवित नूनं
लाटान्समालवससिन्धुसपारियात्रान् ॥४॥

3-4. MALAVYA YOGA: One born in Malavya Yoga will have thin (not fleshy) lips, even physique, grey complexion, thin waist, splendour equal to that of the Moon, majestic voice akin to that of a tusker, pleasant odour of the body, piercing sight, even and white teeth, hands extending to the knees and a longevity of seventy years. His face will be 13 inches in length and 10 inch broad while the two ear-holes are 10 inch apart. (*Angula* denoted here as an inch means 8 barley-corn-wide.) He rules Laata, Malawa and Sindhu.

दीर्घस्थिः स्वच्छकान्तिर्बहुरुचिरबलः साहसावाप्तकार्य-
इचारुभ्रूनीलकेशश्चरणरणरतो मन्त्रविच्चोरनाथः ।
रक्तश्यामोऽतिशूरो रिपुबलमथनः कम्बुकण्ठः प्रधानः
शूरो भर्ता नराणां द्विजगुरुविनतः क्षामसज्जानुजंघ ॥५॥

खट्वांगपाशावृषकार्मुकवज्रवीणा-
रेखांकहस्तश्चरणश्च शतांगुलश्च ।

मन्त्राभिचारकुशलस्तुलया सहस्रं
मध्यं च तस्य कथितं मुखदैर्घ्यतुल्यम् ॥६॥

विन्ध्याचलसह्यगिरीन् भुनवित सप्ततिसमा नगरदेशान् ।

शस्त्रानलकृतमृत्युः प्रयाति देवालयं रुचकः ॥७॥

5-7. RUCHAKA YOGA: The native of Ruchaka Yoga will have a long face, pure splendour, great strength, valour, attractive eye brows, blue (very black) hair, penchant for war, knowledge of Mantras, be a leader of thieves, will have blood red complexion, be very valorous, be a conqueror of enemies, will have a neck akin to conch, be chief, cruel, will honour gods and Brahmins, thin shanks, will have marks of a staff (खट्टवाङ् actually means a staff with a skull at the top deemed to be Siva's weapon, and carried by ascetics), cord, bull, arrow, diamond, lute etc., on the hands and legs, will be 100 inch tall, be skilful in Mantras and black magic, will weigh 100 *tulas* (one *tula* is 100 *palas*) and the circumference of his loins will correspond to the length of his face. He will rule over places consisting of Vindhya and Sahya. He will live upto seventy and will attain his end through weapons/fire and will go to heavens.

तनुद्विजास्यो द्रुतगः शशोऽयं शठोऽतिशूरो निभृतप्रतापः ।
 बनाद्विगुणेषु नदीषु सक्तः कृशोदरोः नातिलघुः प्रसिद्धः ॥८॥

सेनानाथो निखिलनिरतो दन्तुरश्चापि किञ्चित्
 धातोबदि भवति निरतश्चञ्चलः कोशनेत्रः ।
 स्त्रीसंसक्तः परधनगृहो मातृभक्तः सुजंघो
 मध्ये क्षामो बहुविधमती रन्ध्रवेदो परेषाम् ॥९॥

पर्यंकशंखहरिशस्त्रमृदंगमाला-
 वीणोपमा यदि करे चरणे च रेखाः ।
 वर्णिणि सप्ततिमितानि करोति राज्यं
 प्रत्यन्तिकः क्षितिपतिः कथितो मुनीन्द्रैः ॥१०॥

8-10. SASA YOGA: One born in Sasa yoga will have small teeth small face, fast pace, be crafty, very valorous, interested in forests, hills and forts, will have weak loins and long body, be famous, be an army chief, skilful in all assignments, will have somewhat protruding teeth, be a metallurgist, be fickle minded, will have eyes resembling the lotus, be interested in the fairsex, will enjoy other's wealth, be devoted to his mother, weak waist, be very intelligent

Hinduism Discord Server <https://dsc.gg/dharma> | MADE W

and will fault others. His hands will contain marks of couch (पर्यंक), conch, wheel, garland, lute etc. According to sages he will be a ruler of some place and will die at 70.

रक्तास्थोः न तना सिकः सुचरणो हंसः प्रसन्ने निर्दियो

गौरः पीनकपोलरवतकरजो हंसस्वरः श्लेष्मसः ।

शंखाब्जांकुशदाममत्स्ययुग्मः खट्वांगचापांगद-

शिचहूँः पादकरांकितो मधुनिभे नेत्रे च वृत्तं शिरः ॥११॥

सलिलाशयेषु रमते स्त्रीषु न तृप्ति प्रयाति कामार्तः ।

घोडशशतानि तुलितोऽगुलानि दैर्घ्येण षणवतिः ॥१२॥

पातीह देशान् खलु शूरसेनान् गान्धारगंगायमुनान्तरालान् ।

जीवेदनूनां शतवर्षसंख्यां पश्चाद्वनान्ते समुपैति नाशम् ॥१३॥

11-13. HAMSA YOGA: One born in Hamsa yoga will have a reddish face, elevated nose, beautiful feet, great virile power (*Indriya* is here interpreted as virile power coming under Jupiter), be wheatish in complexion, will have broad cheeks, reddish nails, (mellifluous) voice like that of the swan, be phlegmatic, will possess palms and soles with marks of trident, fish, arrow etc., honey-coloured and round eyes, be fond of sporting in water, will be delighted in sexually uniting with females, will weigh 1600 *tulas* and be 96 inch tall. He will lord over Saurasena, Gandharva and places between the Ganges and Yamuna. His end will come later on in a forest. His longevity will be hundred years.

शार्दूलप्रतिमाननो द्विपगतिः पीनोरुदक्षः स्थलो

लम्बापीनसुवृत्तबाहुयुग्मस्तत्तुलयमानोच्छ्रयः ।

कामीकोमलसूक्ष्मरोमनिकरेः संरुद्धगण्डस्थलः

प्राज्ञः पंकजगर्भपाणिचरणः सस्वाधिको योगवित् ॥१४॥

शंखासिकुञ्जरगदाकुसुमेषुकेतुवक्राब्जलांगलविचित्रितपाणिपादः ।

यात्रागुरुद्विपमवप्रथमान्बुसिवतभूकुमप्रतिमगन्धतनुः सुधोणः ॥१५॥

14-15. BHADRA YOGA: One born with the Bhadra Yoga will have a face akin to that of a tiger, will imitate the elephant in gait, will have broad chest, long and strong hands, and square body, will be sensuous, will have soft hair over cheeks, be learned, will possess hands and legs akin to lotus, be endowed with prowess and will be conversant with *Yoga*. His palms and soles will contain symbols of conch, sword, elephant, arrow, wheel, lotus, plough etc. His body will emanate smell akin to earth settled with fresh drizzles (particularly first of the season), sandal paste and elephant's ichor.

शास्त्रार्थविद्धृतियुतः

समसंगतश्च-

नागोपमो भवति चाथ निगूढगुह्यः ।

सत्कुक्षिधर्मनिरतः

सुललाटशंखो

धीरः

स्थिरस्त्वसितकुच्चितकेशभारः ॥१६॥

स्वतन्त्रः सर्वकार्येषु

स्वजनप्रीणनक्षमी ।

भुज्यते विमदश्चास्य नित्यं मित्रजनैः परैः ॥१७॥

भारस्तुलायां तुलितो यदि स्याच्छ्रीमध्यदेशेष्वधिपस्तवासौ ।

यस्त्रयादिमुख्यैः सहितः समद्रः सर्वत्र राजा शरदामशीतिः ॥१८॥

16-18. BHADRA YOGA (continued): He will know the meanings of *Sastras*, be valorous, will have well-knitted eye brows, will walk like an elephant, will have genetal organs in 'concealed position' (like that of a horse or a tusker) and a beautiful belly, be righteous, will have attractive foreface, be valorous, firm in prowess, will have black and short hair, be independent in all his undertakings, will not forgive (even) his own men, will allow his friends to enjoy his wealth, will weigh 2000 *palas*, will rule over the midportion of the country, will possess females etc., be always happy and will die at 80.

Notes: There is a version to say that if both the husband and wife have Bhadra Yoga, the male will rule over the entire earth.

समाः स्वरैः शंख-मृदंगदन्तिनां रथोधभेरीवृष्टोयदायिनाम् ।
 समस्तं भूमण्डलं-रक्षणक्षमा भवन्ति भूपा जितशत्रुवो नराः ॥१६॥

स्निग्धैर्भवन्ति भूपा जिह्वात्वग्दन्तनेत्रनखकेशः ।
 रक्ष्मैरेभिनिस्वाः स्वरैश्च ते जातके कथिताः ॥२०॥

स्निग्धस्तेजोयुक्ता शुद्धो वर्णः प्रकीर्तितो नृपतेः ।
 विपरीतः वलेशमुजां सुतार्थसुखभागिनां मध्यः ॥२१॥

19-21. GENERAL: He can become a monarch if his voice is similar to the sound of a conch, drum, tusker, bull or a roaring cloud. In such case he will rule over the entire earth and will conquer his enemies. One with viscous tongue, skin, teeth, eyes, nails and hair, will become a ruler. If these are rough, he will experience penury. One with glossy, splendorous and bright complexion will become a king. Otherwise he will be poor and miserable. If these are meddling, he will be a middle class person with wealth, children, happiness etc.

इति कल्याणवर्मविवितायां सारावल्यां सप्तत्रिप्लोऽध्यायः ॥३७॥

Thus ends the 37th chapter entitled "PANCHA MAHAPURUSA YOGAS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अंथ गुण-तत्त्व-फलाध्यायः ॥३८॥

Chapter 38

Effects of Natural Constituents and Primordial Compounds

महीसुतात्सत्त्वमुदाहरन्ति गुरुत्वमिन्दोस्तनयाद्गुरोश्च ।
स्वरं सितात्सनेहमिनेश्च पुत्राद् वर्णं बलात् पूर्णलघूनि चैषाम् ॥१॥

1. Mars denotes one's prowess, Mercury greatness (or physical weight), Jupiter voice, Venus splendour (or friendship) and Saturn complexion (physical brightness).

मृदुर्दयालुर्बहुदारभूत्यः स्थिरस्वभावः प्रियसत्यवादी ।
सुरद्विजोपास्तिकरः सहिष्णुर्भवेन्नरः सत्त्वगुणप्रधानः ॥२॥

2. EFFECTS OF SATWA GUNA: If Satwa is predominant in a native, he will be highly merciful, will possess many wives and attendants, will be firm in disposition, will be a sweet and truthful speaker, will honour gods and Brahmins and will be of forgiving temperament.

शूरः कलाकाव्यनिविष्ट इद्धः स्त्रीभोगसंसक्तमनाः प्रवीणः ।
आडम्बरी हास्यरतिः प्रगल्भो गेयाक्षविद्राजसिकः प्रदिष्टः ॥३॥

3. EFFECTS OF RAJOGUNA: One with predominant Rajoguna will be valorous, be skilful in fine arts and literature, be fond of uniting with women, be skillful, showy, jocular, spirited and be interested in music and gambling.

मूर्खोऽनसो वडचयिता परेषां कोधी विषण्णः पिशुनः क्षुधार्तः ।
आचारहीनो न शुचिर्मदाध्यो लुब्धः प्रमादी तमसाभिभूतः ॥४॥

4. EFFECTS OF TAMOGUNA: With Tamoguna predominant, the native will be foolish, indolent, will cheat others, be irascible, miserable, be a talebearer, be devoid of good conduct, unkempt, blind due to lasciviousness, miserly and careless.

व्योमाद्बुद्धाताग्निमहीस्वभावा जीवासुरेऽचाकिमहीजसौम्यः ।
च्छाया मरुत्पितकफस्वरूपा मिश्रैस्तु मिश्रा बलिभिर्नरस्थ ॥५॥

5. PRIMORDIAL COMPOUNDS (PANCHA BHUTAS): According to the strengths of Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, Mars and Mercury, the native will acquire the effects of the five Tatwas, viz. Ether, Water, Air, Fire and Earth. The strongest of the planet will impart corresponding temperament, viz. windy, bilious or phlegmatic. If many planets attain strength, these derivations will be mixed.

शब्दार्थविन्यायपटुः प्रगल्भो विज्ञानयुक्तो विवृतास्यभागः ।
चित्रांगसन्धिः कृशपाणिपादो व्योमप्रकृत्या पुरुषोऽतिदीर्घः ॥६॥

6. EFFECTS OF AKASA TATWA (ETHER): One with predominant characteristics of ether will be skilful in grammar and meanings, be an expert in justice, be bold, knowledgeable, will have a broad face and peculiar physical joints, weak hands and feet and be quite tall.

लावण्यवाही बहुभारवाही प्रियादिभाषी च जलप्रकृत्या ।
चलस्वरूपो बहुविच्रपक्षः क्षोणीपतिर्नातिचिरप्रगल्भः ॥७॥

7. EFFECTS OF JALATATWA (WATER): The native with predominant Watery nature will be quite charming, will endure heavy loads, will speak sweetly, be tremulous in appearance, will have many friends, be a king and will not

be lastingly bold.

तत्त्वेन वायोः पुरुषः कृशांगः क्षिप्रं च कोपस्य वशं प्रयाति ।
कृत्यं कबुद्धिर्भूमणे रत्श्च दाता सितो भूपतिरप्रधृष्यः ॥८॥

8. EFFECTS OF VAYU TATWA (AIR): One of the predominant Airy nature will have an emaciated body, be easily given to anger, be deeply merged in his work, be of wandering disposition, be liberal, fair in complexion and be an inviolable king.

शूरः क्षुद्रार्त्तश्चपलोऽतितीक्ष्णः प्राज्ञः कृशो गौरतनुविरोधी ।
विद्वान्सुपाणिर्बहुभक्षणश्च वह्निस्वभावः पुरुषोऽतिकायः ॥९॥ .

9. EFFECTS OF FIERY TATWA: One with predominant Fiery character, will be valorous, be hunger-stricken, be very sharp, learned, emaciated, fair in complexion, inimical, will have beautiful arms, will be a voracious eater and be tall.

कर्पूरजात्युत्पलपुष्पगन्धो भूतक्षित भोगान् स्थिरलघ्वसौख्यः ।
सिहाभ्रधोषः स्थिरचित्तवृत्तिर्महीस्वभावः पुरुषः सतत्वः ॥१०॥

10. EFFECTS OF PRITHVI (EARTH): One with Earthy nature will emanate the good smell of camphor, of jasmine and of blue lotus from his person, will enjoy abundantly, will possess voice akin to that of a (roaring) lion or clouds, be firm in disposition and be endowed with prowess.

सफटिकोपलकांशा स्वसच्छां गगनोत्थिता भवेच्छाया ।
निधिरिव पुंसा धन्वा त्रिवर्गफलसाधनी सौम्या ॥११॥

11. BIRTH WITH AKASA TATWA: One born with the reflection of AKASA TATWA (ether) will be endowed with a physique with the brightness of crystal and of a gem (उपल). Just as *wealth* confers happiness this reflection will make one achieve effects of *trivargas* (i.e. the three objects of worldly existence, viz. *Dharma* or moral merits, *Artha* or

attainment of riches or worldly prosperity and *Kama* or desire of sensual enjoyment—these three ends form the well known triad excluding *Moksha* or final emancipation).

स्नाधा सिता च हरिता कान्ता मातेव सर्वसुखजननी ।
सौभाग्याद्युदयशुभान्करोति जलसम्भवा छाया ॥१३॥

12. BIRTH WITH JALA TATWA (water): One born with the reflection of *watery tatwa* will be glossy, will have the complexion of white *Durva* grass (सिता), will receive protection as if from the mother; and will prosper.

असितजलदकान्तिः पापगन्धोऽतिमूढो
मलिनपरषकायः शोकसंतापतप्तः ।
स बहुति बधदेन्यव्याध्यनर्थार्थनाशान्
विचरति पवनोत्था यस्य कान्तिः शरीरे ॥१३॥

13. BIRTH WITH VAYU TATWA (air): One born with reflection of *Vayu Tatwa* will be akin to black clouds (that are going just to cause heavy rains), will emanate foul smell, be very foolish, will have a dirty and coarse physique, be subjected to great miseries and will experience poverty, diseases, evils and financial destruction.

कमनवहनदीप्तिरचण्डदण्डोऽतिहृष्टः
प्रणतसकलशत्रुविक्रमाकान्तं भूमिः ।
भजति मणिसुवर्णं सर्वकायर्थंसिर्द्वि
प्रशमितगदशोको बहिजायां प्रभायाम् ॥१४॥

14. BIRTH WITH AGNI TATWA: One born with the reflection of *Agni (fiery) Tatwa* will be bright as the burning flame, will confer severe punishments, will conquer all his enemies and the earth by his own valour, will possess jewels, gold etc., will attain success in all his undertakings and will be free from diseases and grief.

आद्याम्बुसिवतवसुधागरतुल्यगन्धः
 सुस्निग्धदन्तनखरोमशरीरकेशः ।
 धर्मार्थंतुष्टिसुखभाजनस्मिष्यश्च
 च्छाया यदा इवति भूमिकृता मनुष्ये ॥१५॥

15. BIRTH WITH EARTHY TATWA: One born with the reflection of *Prithvi* (earth) *Tatwa* will emanate smell from the body akin to the smell coming out of earth when sprinkled with fresh drizzles. He will have charming teeth, nails, hair, and body. He will attain merits and happiness and be dear to all.

शीतार्तो बहुभाषको द्रुतगतिनाविस्थितः कुत्रचित्
 शूरो मत्सरवान् रुजाकररुचिदौभाययुवतोऽनयः ।
 वन्तान् खादति नातिसौहदमतिगर्भिर्वेता कृशो
 मित्राणां समुपार्जनेऽतिनिपुणः स्वप्ने च वे गच्छति ॥१६॥

अपगतधृतिरूक्षशमथुकेशः कृतधनः
 स्फुटितचरणहस्तः शोधनो नष्टकान्तिः ।
 विलपति च निबन्धो वित्तसंकारकारी
 भवति पुरुष एवं मातृतैकप्रद्यानः ॥१७॥

16-17. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT WINDY TEMPERATURE: One with predominant windy temperament will be benumbed with cold and shivering, will speak much and will walk fast, be fond of moving in boats, be valorous, spiteful, sickly, unfortunate, unjust, will not be very friendly disposed, will have knowledge of music, be emaciated, be skilful in acquiring friends, will fly in the skies in dreams, be devoid of courage and gratitude, will have rough hair, will have splay feet and crooked arms, be irascible, will have lost splendour and will face financial losses.

दुर्गन्धी लघुतापनो विपुलधीः क्षिप्रप्रसादः पुनः
 पीनो रवतनखाक्षिपाणिचरणो वृद्धाकृतिर्दाहवान् ।

मेधावी युधि निर्भयो हिमरुचिर्बूते निगृहयापरान्
नो भीतः प्रणयं प्रथाति बहुभिः कुर्यान्तानां प्रियम् ॥१८॥

स्वप्नेऽभिषपश्यति सुवर्णदिनेशदीपान्
दावाग्निकिंशुकजपामणिकणिकारान् ।
रवताङ्गजषण्डहृधिरौघतरित्समूहान्
पित्तादिकोनिगदितः खलु लक्षणज्ञः ॥१९॥

18-19. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT BILIOUS TEMPERAMENT: One with predominant bile will emanate foul smell from his person, be less distressed, greatly intelligent, be easily satisfied, will have large transparent nails, large eyes, hands and feet, will resemble an old man, will suffer morbid heat, be a scholar, be fearless, fond of cold articles, will not fear even at the hands of his enemies, will be affectionate to all and will be fond of food. His dreams will be about gold, sun light, forest-configuration, *kimsuka* (a kind of tree which yields charming and blossoms which however have no fragrance), precious stones, *karnikara* (the pericap of a lotus, alternatively a kind of flower with excellent hue but no smell and hence disliked), red lotus, eunuch, blood and lightning.

श्रीमात् शिलष्टांगसन्धिर्घृतिबलसहितः स्त्रिघकान्तिः सुदेहो
ग्राही सत्योगपन्नो हतमुरजघनव्यानधोषः सहिष्णुः ।
गौरो रवतान्तरेत्रो मधुररसरुचिर्बद्धवेतः कृतज्ञः
बलेशो चस्यादलिङ्गः सकलजनसुहृत्पूजको वा गुरुणाम् ॥२०॥

सुप्तसु पश्यति समुद्रनदीसरांसि
मुखताफलप्रकरहंससिताब्जशंखान् ।
नक्षत्रकुन्दकुमुदेन्दुतुषारपातान्
इलेघ्माधिको मुनिवरः कथितः क्रमेण ॥२१॥

20-21. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT PHLEGMATIC TEMPERAMENT: One with predominant phlegmatic temperament will be wealthy, will have a clung joints, be coura-

geous and strong, will have a bright and charming physique, be a recipient (of gifts, benefits etc.), be *satwic*, will have voice akin to the sound of a drum and roaring clouds, be enduring, fair in complexion, will have reddish eyes, will enjoy sweet drinks, (sometimes) will be highly inimical, be grateful, be friendly to all, and will honour elders. His dreams will be: seas, rivers, coral stones, lakes, swan, conch, stars, lily, snowfall etc. These effects are attributed by the sages.

बलरहितेन्दुरविश्वां युक्तंभौ मादिभिर्ग्रहैमिश्राः ।
न भवन्ति महीपाला दशासु तेषां सुतार्थयुताः ॥२२॥

22. LUMINARIES IN MAHAPURUSHA YOGAS: Though Mars etc., may be strong in the respective cases of Pancha Mahapurusha Yogas (*vide* sloka 2 of previous chapter), if the Sun and the Moon are weak, the person will not attain kingship but in the period of the concerned planet will be endowed with children and wealth.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां गुणतत्त्वलक्षणाद्यायः ॥३८॥

Thus ends the 38th Chapter entitled "GUNA TATWA PHALA" in Kalyana Varma's "SARAVALI"

अथ राजयोगभंगाध्यायः ॥३६॥

Chapter 39

Obstruction to Rajayogas

विस्तरतो निर्दिष्टाः क्षितिपतिवोगा विचित्रसंस्थानाः ।
भंगश्च भवति तेषां यथा तथा सम्ब्रवक्ष्यामि ॥१॥

1. Earlier, the yogas of kinghood have been explained. There can be some factors which prevent the effects of such yogas, which I explain in this chapter.

कुजार्कजीवाक्षिभिरत्र नोचैद्वाभ्यां त्रिभिर्वैकतमे विलग्ने ।
निशाकरे वृश्चिकराशिसंस्थे विशीर्णते राजकरो हि योगः ॥२॥

2. Out of Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun, if two or more be in fall and one of them simultaneously be in the ascendant, as the Moon is in Scorpio, the Rajayogas will become futile.

Notes: In this sloka, it is said that at least two among Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun be in deep fall, one of the fallen planets, occupying the ascendant. Additionally the Moon be in deep fall in Scorpio. Then the Raja Yogas prevailing in the horoscope will only be namesake.

अन्त्याट्मादिभागे चरराश्यादिषु शशी यदा क्षीणः ।
एकेनापि न दृष्टो ग्रहेण भंगस्तदा नृपतेः ॥३॥

3. The Rajayogas in the horoscope are only namesake if the Moon being weak is in the last Navamsa of a movable sign, or in the 8th navamsa of a fixed sign or in the first navamsa of a common sign and is without aspect from any

other planet.

Notes: Decreasing Moon should be between $26^{\circ} 40'$ and 30° of Aries, Cancer, Libra or Capricorn. Or she should be between $23^{\circ} 20'$ and $26^{\circ} 40'$ of Taurus, Leo, Scorpio or Aquarius. Or she should be within the first $3^{\circ} 20'$ of Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces. In each case, being so placed, if the decreasing Moon is unaspected by any planet, the Raja Yogas will become defunct.

सर्वे कूरा: केन्द्रे नीचारिगता न सौम्यघुतदृष्टाः ।
शुभदा वर्यरिपुरःध्रे तदापि भंगो भवेन्नपतेः ॥४॥

4. Same effects will come to pass if all malefics occupy angles identical with debilitation/inimical signs while benefics are shunted to the 12th, 6th and 8th houses.

लगनं गणोत्समोनं न खेचरैर्दृश्यते तदा भंगः ।
भवति हि नृपयोगानां वारिग्राम प्रजातस्य ॥५॥

5. If the ascendant is in Vargothama position without aspect to any planet, the Rajayogas will only be a failure.

घटोदये नीचगतेस्त्रिभिर्गृहैर्बृहस्पतौ सूर्ययुते च नीचगे ।
एकोऽपि नोच्चे तु शुभेन संगतः प्रयान्ति नाशं शतशो नृपोद्भवाः ॥६॥

6. Even a hundred kingly yogas will be of no avail if Aquarius rises while 3 heavenly bodies are in their signs of fall. Simultaneously Jupiter shall be combust or debilitated while none is exalted or is in the company of a benefic.

Notes: For an Aquarius native, if Jupiter is in the 12th or in combustion elsewhere while three planets occupy their signs of fall, all the Rajayogas will be unavailable. If, however, there is a benefic planet in the company of the said participants or if a planet is exalted, the Rajayogas so obstructed will be revived to the native.

शून्येषु केन्द्रेषु शुभैर्नवेन्द्रावस्तं गतेर्नोचमथ प्रयातः ।
चतुर्ग्रहैर्वाऽपि गृहे रिदूणां प्रणश्यति क्षमाधिपतेस्तु योगः ॥७॥

7. If there is no benefic in an angle or with the Moon while 4 planets are either in fall or in combustion or in inimical signs, the Rajayogas are marred.

स्वांशे रवौ शीतकरे विनष्टे पापैश्च दृष्टे शुभदृष्टिहीने ।
कृत्याऽपि राज्यं च वने मनुध्यः पश्चात्सुखं लभते गतशः ॥८॥

8. Should the Sun be in his own Navamsa, while the Moon is in combustion and in aspect to malefics without the aspect of benefics, the native will enjoy rulership (with the help of other Rajayogas) only to relinquish the kingdom soon and will become miserable.

Notes: There may be Raja Yogas in a nativity to make one kingly, happy, wealthy etc. If simultaneously the Moon occupies her combustion belt, be aspected by malefics but not by benefics as the Sun is in Leo Navamsa, the position obtained by the native will be lost to make him miserable.

शिशिरकिरणशुल्गनपश्चन्द्रवृष्टः
सहजरिपुमदस्था भानुमूपुत्रमन्दाः ।
शुभविरहितकेन्द्रैरस्तर्गवाऽपि सौम्ये-
नुपतिजननयोगा यान्ति नाशं क्षणेन ॥९॥

9. Should the Moon lend her inimical aspect to the ascendant lord while the Sun, Mars and Saturn are in their order in the 3rd, 6th and 7th, the Rajayogas will become ineffective. Benefics should in this case be not in angles but suffer combustion.

पञ्चभिर्निम्नगैः खेटैरस्तं यातेरथापि वा ।
प्रयान्ति विलयं योगा भूमुजां ये प्रकीर्तिताः ॥१०॥

10. If five heavenly bodies are in fall at birth the Rajayogas will not come to pass.

उल्कायाः पतने चैव निर्धातिव्यतिपातयोः ।
केतोश्च दर्शने चैव यान्ति नाशं नूपोद्भवाः ॥११॥

11. If meteor, noise of contending winds in the sky (or earthquake or thunder), Vyatipata or Upaketu be seen at the time of birth, the good Rajayogas stand nullified.

अन्यैः क्रूरोत्पातैस्त्रिशंकुतारा यदोदयं यन्ति ।
सद्यः प्रयान्ति विलयं नूपयोगा भानुजो यदि विलग्ने ॥१२॥

12. If *Trisankhu Nakshatra* (*Trisankhu* was a monarch of the solar race who remained suspended with his head towards the earth as a constellation in the southern hemisphere) rises at the time of one's birth while the ascendant is occupied by Saturn as there is fall of a comet, the Raja yogas do not come to pass.

कतरो नूपतीनां गगनसदो युद्धकांक्षिणो मलिनाः ।
रुक्षा जर्जरदेहा विघ्नं जनयन्ति राजयोगस्थ ॥१३॥

13. If the planets capable of causing Rajayoga are inclined to enter in war, or are becoming splendourless, or about to lose their strength, the Rajayogas will stand cancelled.

परनीचं गते चन्द्रे क्षीणे योगो महीपतेः ।
नाशमायाति रजेव दैवज्ञप्रतिलोमगः ॥१४॥

14. If weak Moon is in her *deep* degree of debilitation the Rajayogas get destroyed just as a king going against an astrologer.

तुलायां पश्चिनीबन्धुत्वशास्त्रे दशमे स्थितः ।
हन्ति राज्यं यथा सोमः समस्तगुणसञ्चयम् ॥१५॥

15. The Sun in the 10th degree of Libra will destroy all Rajayogas just as miserliness eclipses all the good attributes of a person.

जूकस्य दशमे भग्ने स्थितः कमलबोधनः ।
सहस्रं राजयोगानां मदमेव करोत्यसौ ॥१६॥

16. This sloka is repeated in the original. The meaning is identical with that of sloka 15 above.

स्वत्रिकोणगृहं केचित्स्त्रोच्चं याताः स्वमन्दिरम् ।
अतिनीचे रविश्चैको न तेषां फलसम्भवः ॥१७॥

17. Even though other planets may be in their Mula-trikona, exaltation or own signs while the Sun is singly in deep fall, the Rajayogas will be unavailable.

गुरुर्गे विलग्नस्थो दुःखः सन्तापयेनरम् ।
कामार्तमधनं वेश्यावश्यमिदुर्नं चेत्स्वभे ॥१८॥

18. If Jupiter occupies Capricorn as ascendant while the Moon is not in Cancer, the native will become miserable just as a penniless lewdster in the place of a courtezan.

एकेनापि शशांको ग्रहेण केमद्रुमे न यदि वृष्टः ।
विघ्नयति राजयोगं मलिनाचारः प्रसूत स्यात् ॥१९॥

19. If in the formation of Kemadruma Yoga, the Moon is without the aspect of another planet, the Rajayogas lose their existence and the native will be devoid of good conduct.

भिक्षामटति श्यादीर्नीचक्षर्गतैः सुदुःखितो मलिनः ।
सकलमहीभृत्पुत्रः परिभूतो जायते निःस्वः ॥२०॥

20. If 3 or more planets be in fall even the son of an emperor ruling over the entire earth will take to begging, be

miserable, be dirty and penniless.

अत्यरिभवनं प्राप्ते: पञ्चादिभिरस्तगैश्च गगनचरैः।
नाशं प्रयाति राजा यदि रविचन्द्रौ न तुंगस्थौ ॥२१॥

21. If 5 planets occupy inimical signs or are in combustion while the Sun or the Moon is not in exaltation, the kingly yogas will become ineffective.

सचिवो दानवेन्द्रस्य नीचांशे समवस्थितः।
सम्प्राप्तभवतुलं राज्यं नरहर्षपियते ध्रुवम् ॥२२॥

22. If Venus occupy his debilitation Navamsa, even a vast kingdom is deprived from the native.

राजयोगाः समाख्यातास्तेषां भंगश्च दाहणः।
परीक्ष्य यत्नतः प्राज्ञः फलं शूयाद्बलाबलात् ॥२३॥

23. Rajayogas have been explained earlier. The combinations marring such kingly states are given in this chapter. The stronger one of these two will only prevail.

कमलभवनबन्धुः कन्यालिंगितांग-
स्त्वलिनि कुजसुरेडधौ चन्द्रमा मेषसंस्थः।
न च यदि परिशेष्वरूप्यते स्यात्स भूपः
प्रवलितगजमेघच्छादिताशानभोष्टः ॥२४॥

24. RAJAYOGA: The Sun in Virgo, Mars in Scorpio along with Jupiter as the Moon is in Aries: this configuration will produce a king the dust of whose elephants will darken the skies.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां एकोनचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥३६॥

Thus ends the 39th Chapter entitled "OBSTRUCTIONS TO RAJAYOGAS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ आयुर्दीयाध्यायः ॥४०॥

Chapter 40

Calculation of Longevity

अस्मिन्नायुद्धि यस्माद्भान्तः समस्तलोकोऽवम् ।
तस्मात्पूर्वागमतः कथयामि निराकुलीकृत्य ॥१॥

1. The people all over remain perplexed over the question of longevity. So, I narrate the relative principles based on the Sastras, hereunder:

अंशोदभवं विलग्नात्पैण्डचं भानोनिसर्गजं चन्द्रत् ।
एतेषां यो बलवानेकतमस्तस्य कल्पयेदायुः ॥२॥

लग्नदिवाकरचन्द्रास्त्रयोऽपि बलरिक्ततां यदा यान्ति ।
परमायुषः स्वरांशं ददति खगा जीवशर्मोवितम् ॥३॥

2-3. SELECTION OF SYSTEM FOR LONGEVITY COMPUTATION: Out of the trio—the Sun, the Moon and the ascendant—if the ascendant is the strongest Amsayurdaya should be resorted to. Pindayu is the best if the Sun is predominant while Nisargayu is the apt choice with Moon prevailing. If the three in question are bereft of strength, then Jeevasarma's system can be used.

विलग्नादिकला भाज्या व्योमशून्ययमेः समाः ।
लभ्यन्तेऽकंहृताः शेषाः स्वमानगुणितांशकाः ॥४॥

4. AMSAYURDAYA CALCULATIONS: The longitudes (counted from Aries first point) of the (seven) planets and the ascendant should be divided by 200 to get the number of years. The quotients in later processes should be multi-

plied by the respective multipliers to get months, days and ghatis.

होरा सर्वबलोपेता राजितुल्यानि यच्छ्रति ।
वषष्प्यन्यानि मासादिभागस्त्रैराशिकात्पुनः ॥५॥

5. ADDITIONS FOR ASCENDANT'S CONTRIBUTION: If the ascendant is strong the number of years equal to the Rasis it has traversed should be added. Months etc., thereof should be guessed by rule of three method.

वर्गोत्तमे स्वभवने स्वद्रेषकाणे नवांशके ।
द्विगुणं सम्प्रयच्छ्रन्ति त्रिगुणं द्वत्रतुंगयोः ॥६॥

6. RECTIFICATIONS FOR PLANETARY CONTRIBUTIONS: The contribution made by a planet that is in Vargothama, own sign, own decanate, or own navamsa should be doubled. If it is retrograde or in exaltation the figure should be trebled.

यदा तूपचयः सर्वः स्वराश्यादिस्थितर्ग्महः ।
समस्तवर्गणा तत्र कर्तव्या शास्त्रचिन्तकः ॥७॥

7. If a planet's contribution gets doubled by virtue of position in own sign, own decanate etc., (as per sloka 6 above) and further warrants trebling by virtue of retrogression/exaltation, the trebling should also be done. So say the learned.

केन्द्रादिसंस्थिते स्त्रे सकलद्विगुणेककाम् ।
शांसन्ति वर्गणां केचित्तच्च चूडामणेर्मतम् ॥८॥

8. According to Chudamani Acharya, if a planet is in angle, contributions by each rectification shall be considered. If it is in Panaphara (2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th) only two multiplications be done. If it is Apoklima (3rd, 6th, 9th and 12th) only one (i.e. the highest) should be taken.

बहुताडनसम्प्राप्तौ यां करोत्येकवर्गणाम् ।
बराहमिहिराचार्या सा न दृष्टा पुरातनेः ॥६॥

9. According to Varaha Mihira, if many multiplications are warranted, only the highest be considered. But this view is not acceptable to ancestors.

रिपुराशौ त्रिभागोत्तमधोनं निम्नगास्तगाः ।
दायं ग्रहाः प्रयच्छन्ति नास्तगौ सितभानुजौ ॥१०॥

10. REDUCTIONS FOR AMSAYURDAYA CONTRIBUTIONS: If a plent is in its inimical sign, a third of the earlier (final) figure should be taken. If it is combust in the Sun, only half need be computed. The contributions by Venus and Saturn do not suffer reductions on account of their combustion.

सर्वमध्यं तृतीयांशश्चतुर्थः पञ्चमस्तथा ।
षष्ठश्चांशः क्षयं याति व्ययाद्वामं ग्रहे स्थिते ॥११॥
सौम्ये चार्धमितो याति नाशं बहुभिरेकगैः ।
एक एव बली हन्ति स्वायुषः सर्वदा ग्रहः ॥१२॥

11-12. VYAYADI (CHAKRARDHA) HARANA: A malefic in the 12th loses all his contribution. If in the 11th half, in the 10th a third, in the 9th a fourth, in the 8th one fifth and in the 7th one sixth of the contribution suffers. Benefics in these places lose just half of what malefics lose. Further, if there are two or more planets in one and the same house, only the strongest suffers reduction.

एकोनविंशतिभिनोः शशिनः पञ्चविंशतिः ।
तिथयः क्षितिपुत्रस्य द्वादशैव बुधस्य तु ॥१३॥
गुरोः पञ्चदशाब्दाश्च शुक्रस्याप्येकविंशतिः ।
विंशती रविपुत्रस्य पिण्डायुः स्वोच्चसंस्थिते ॥१४॥

स्वोच्चशुद्धो ग्रहः शोध्यः षडाश्यूनो भमण्डलात् ।
स्वपिण्डगुडितो भवतो भादिमानेन वत्सराः ॥१५॥

13-15. PINDAYU: In this system the planet from the Sun onwards through Saturn contribute respectively 19, 25, 15, 12, 15, 21 and 20 years in their order when they are in (deep) exaltation. From the longitude of the planet (for which the contribution is being computed) deduct its highest exaltation degree (counted from Aries first point). In case the minuend is greater than the subtrahend, then increase the former by 12 signs i.e. 360 degrees. Multiply the latest product by the number of years allotted for the planet and divide by 12 to get years. Dividers for months equal to Amsas (or degrees i.e. 30) and for days Vikalas (i.e. 60).

पूर्वोक्तं विन्तयेत्सर्वं बक्तं मुक्त्वारिराशिषु ।
क्षयस्तत्र प्रकर्तव्यो नीवेऽधं वृद्धिरुच्चर्गे ॥१६॥

16. In the case of Pindayurdaya also, the same multiplications and rectifications apply. Leaving aside a retrograde planet, one in inimical sign loses a third while the one in fall retain only half of the contribution. The planet in exaltation retains the entire contribution.

लग्नदायोऽशतुल्यः स्थादन्तरे चानुपाततः ।
तत्पतौ बलसम्पन्ने राशितुल्यं च स्व भादिषे ॥१७॥

17. ASCENDENTAL CONTRIBUTION IN PINDAYUR-DAYA: If the Navamsa Lagna lord is strong, then the years contributed will equal the Navamsas past. If, however, the Lagna Rasi lord is stronger, then the Rasis past up to Lagna (counted from Aries) will be the number of years.

लग्नांशसिप्तिका हत्वा प्रत्येकं विहगायुषा ।
भक्त्वा मण्डलसिप्ताभिलंब्धं वर्षादि शोधयेत् ॥१८॥

स्वायुषो लग्ने करे लब्धस्याधं शुभेक्षिते ।
एवमेव प्रकर्तव्यं जीवशर्मोक्तचन्द्रजे ॥१६॥

18-19. REDUCTION FOR RISING PLANETS: If malefics occupy the ascendant, convert the ascendant into degrees, minutes etc. Multiply this by the number of years contributed by the malefic/s in question. Then divide the product by 21,600. Respective products should be reduced from the earlier contributions of each of the malefics occupying the ascendant. (This will be the net contribution by each malefic in case he occupies the ascendant). If the malefics in ascendant are aspected by the benefics suffice it to say half of the reduction need only be done.

विशतिरेकं द्वितयं नव धृतिरहि विशतिश्च पञ्चाशत् ।
वर्षणामपि संख्याः सूर्यदीनां निसर्गभवाः ॥२०॥

20. NISARGAYURDAYA: In the Nisargayu scheme, the planets from the Sun to Saturn contribute 20, 1, 2, 9, 18, 20 and 50 respectively.

Notes: For this system also, the other reductions apply as stated above.

मीनोदयेऽशे चरमे पञ्चविशतिलिपिके ।
गवि सौम्ये स्वतुंगस्यैः शेषरायुः परं मधेत् ॥२१॥

21. FULL SPAN OF LIFE: The full span of life (120 years and 5 days) will be enjoyed by the native who has Pisces ascendant with its 9th navamsa, and Mercury in 25 degrees of Taurus while others are in their deep exaltation points.

कफिलग्ने गुरुः सेन्तुः केन्द्रगौ बुधभार्गवौ ।
शेषस्त्रिलाभषठस्थैरसितायुर्भवेन्नरः ॥२२॥

22. UNLIMITED LONGEVITY: Jupiter along with the Moon in Cancer identical with the ascendant, Mercury with

Venus in an angle (or separately in angles) while the rest are in the 3rd, 6th and 11th: One with this combination will enjoy a limitless life span.

द्विघ्नाः षष्ठिनिशाः पञ्च परमं नरदन्तिनाम् ।
द्वांश्चिद्वाजिनामायुश्छागादीनां तु षोडश ॥२३॥

खरोष्ट्रयोः पञ्चवर्गं एकहीनो बृषादिषु ।
शुनां तु द्वादशं प्रोक्तं विभज्य नृपरायुषा ।
तत्त्परप्रमाणेन हृत्वंषामायुरादिशेत् ॥२४॥

23-24. SPAN OF FULL LIFE FOR VARIOUS ANIMALS:

The full span of life of elephants and men are 120 years and 5 days. For horses it is 32 years, for goats etc., 16 years, for camels and donkeys 25 years, for cows and buffaloes 24 years and for dogs 12 years. Just as for the mankind, the longevities for the various animals can be computed. The computations should be done as explained *supra*, multiplied by the figure representing full life span and divided by 120.

पथ्याशिनां शोलवतां नराणां
सद्वृत्तभाजां विजितेन्द्रियाणाम् ।
एवंविद्यानामिदमायुरऋच
चिन्तयं सदा वृद्धमुनिप्रणीतम् ॥२५॥

25. Only those who consume wholesome diet, those who are virtuous, those who have good conduct and those who conquer their senses will enjoy the longevity as laid down by the sages.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावत्यां आयुर्दायो नाम चत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४०॥

Thus ends the 40th Chapter entitled "LONGEVITY CALCULATIONS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ मूलदशाफलाध्यायः ॥४१॥

Chapter 41

Moola Dasa

आयुषो येन यदृतं सा दशा तस्य कीर्तिता ।
स्वदोषगुणयोगेन स्वदशासु फलप्रदाः ॥१॥

1. The dasa duration of a planet is equal to the number of years it contributes (as per Moola Dasa scheme). All planets yield in their dasas pleasant or unpleasant results according to their (natal) dispositions.

दिवारात्रिप्रसूतस्य रविशुक्रपुरःसराः ।
मणित्थस्त्वाह तज्ज्ञानां फलसाम्यं न सा दशा ॥२॥

2. ORDER OF THE SCHEME: According to Manitha, those who are born during day time will have the dasas commencing with that of the Sun while the night-born will have it from that of Venus. But this view is not acceptable to other preceptors.

लग्नार्कशीतरश्मीनां यो बली तस्य चाग्रतः ।
तत्केन्द्रादिस्थितानां च दशाः स्यः सत्यभाषिते ॥३॥

3. SATYA'S VIEW: The first dasa will be of the strongest of the ascendant, the Sun and the Moon followed by the ones in angle, Panaphara and Apoklima. This is the view held by Satyacharya.

होरादिनेशशशिनां प्रबलो भवेद्य-
स्तत्कट्टकादिषु गताः कथिता दशेशाः

पूर्वा दशाऽतिबलिनः सदृशेऽब्दवृद्धेः
साम्ये भवेच्च शरदां प्रथमोदितस्य ॥४॥

लग्नार्कशीतरश्मीनां यदि पूर्णबलं भवेत् ।
तदा सत्यमतं श्रेष्ठमन्यदा त्वपरा दशा ॥५॥

4-5. The first dasa will be of the strongest of the ascendant, the Sun and the Moon. Then the planets in angles will be dasa lords. Thereafter the planets in Panapharas (2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th houses) will lord over the major periods while the last dasas will be headed by the planets posited in Apoklimas (3rd, 6th, 9th and 12th houses). If angles etc., are occupied by more than one planet, the strongest will have its dasa first. Even if the strengths of these be identical, then the order will be according to maximum years donated by these planets. Granting that these durations are also similar, then the risings of planets will prevail. Even if one of the triad, viz. the ascendant, the Sun and the Moon, is strong, then Satya's scheme as above should be resorted to. If none is strong enough, then the dasa scheme of other preceptors may be considered.

स्वोच्चस्वराशिनिजभागसुहृदगृहस्थाः
सम्पूर्णवीर्यरुचिरा बलिनः स्वकाले ।
मित्रोच्चभागसहिताः शुभदृष्टियुक्ताः
श्रेष्ठां दशां विदधति स्ववयःसु खेटाः ॥६॥

6. AUSPICIOUS PERIODS: Planets in exaltation, own Rasi, own navamsa, friendly sign, possessing full rays and those with full strength prove auspicious in their dasas. At the commencement of a dasa of a planet that is strong, or is in a friendly division or is in aspect to a benefic also yield similar good results.

नीचशत्रुगृहं प्राप्ताः शश्रुनिम्नांशसूर्यगाः ।
विवरणः पापसम्बन्धा दशां कुर्युरशोभनाम् ॥७॥

7. INAUSPICIOUS PERIODS: The planet that is in its sign of fall, sign ruled by an enemy, navamsa of an enemy, combust in the Sun, devoid of splendour or is in aspect to malefics will yield inauspicious effects in its dasa.

सुंगाच्छ्युतस्य हि दशा सुहृदुच्चांशेऽवरोहिणी मध्या ।
नीचाद्रिपुनीचांशे प्रहस्य चारोहिणी कष्टा ॥८॥

8. If a planet has departed from its exaltation, its dasa is known as *Avarohini* (stepping down) dasa. If, however, it is in own or friendly divisions, the effects will be medium, i.e. neither good nor bad. The dasa of a planet approaching its exaltation, departing from debilitation, is known as *Arohini* (climbing) dasa. If the said planet is in inimical or debilitation *divisions*, it will inflict difficulties.

सविता दशाफलानां पाचयिता चन्द्रमाः प्रपोषयिता ।
राशिविशेषेणेन्दोरतः फलोक्तिर्दशारम्भे ॥९॥

9. The Sun is the ripener (or baker) of the effects of a dasa while the Moon is the sustaining agent. That is why the Moon's transit position at the time of the commencement of a dasa should be duly considered.

मूलदशायामिन्दोः कन्यायामुपगते चन्द्रे ।
पञ्चांगनाभिरनिशं समागमं प्राहुरिह थवनाः ॥१०॥

सौम्यस्त्रीघनलाभः कुलीरणेन्दो भवेद्दशारम्भे ।
कन्यां दूषयति नरः कुजमवने हन्ति वा युवतिम् ॥११॥

विद्याशास्त्रज्ञानं मन्त्रप्राप्ति करोति बुधराशौ ।
शौक्लेऽन्त्यनमतुलं सौख्यं चन्द्रेऽरिनाशं च ॥१२॥

सुखव्रनमानाज्ञाप्ति जीवगृहे दिशति शीतांशुः ।
परिणतवयसमरूपां सौरगृहे वर्धको वाऽपि ॥१३॥

बुर्गारस्यनिधासं कर्षणगृहकर्मसेतुकर्मात्म ।
सिंहे शशी प्रकुरुते स्त्रीपुत्रविवादमर्तति च ॥१४॥

10-14. EFFECTS OF THE MOON: If the Moon at the commencement of a Moola dasa is in Virgo, the native throughout the period will be related to courtesans and be associated with them. The view is held by Yavanas. If she is in Cancer at the beginning of dasa, the native will gain wealth through virtuous ladies. If in Aries or in Scorpio he will injure the honour of virgins and also bring evils to his own female. If the sign in question be of Mercury knowledge of Sastras and acquisition of friends will come to pass. In a sign of Venus, it brings plenty of food and drinks, happiness and destruction of enemies. In a house of Jupiter, it brings happiness, wealth, honour and commandability. Saturn's sign endows with association with old ladies. Leo denotes movements in forts and forests, agriculture and misunderstanding with wife and children. These are the effects accruing out of the Moon's placement at the commencement of a dasa.

बन्धवर्थक्षयरोगः कुजसौराभ्यां बुधेन पाण्डित्यम् ।
दृष्टे तद्योनिसमैः शेषैश्चन्द्रे दशाफलेर्योगः ॥१५॥

15. ASPECTS TO MOON AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF A DASA: If the Moon at the commencement of a dasa receives the aspect of Mars or Saturn there will be loss of relatives and of wealth followed by diseases. Mercury's aspect confers learning while the aspects of other planets will give effects according to their nature.

पाकस्वामिनि लग्ने सुहृदां वर्गेऽथवाऽपि सौम्यानाम् ।
धेष्ठं दशा तदानीं सूतिलग्नादुपचयगृहस्थे वा ॥१६॥

16. MAJOR LORD'S PLACEMENT AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF A DASA: If the lord of the dasa is in the ascendant prevailing at the moment the dasa begins or in the 3rd, 6th, 10th or 11th from the said ascendant, the dasa then proves excellent.

मित्रोच्चोपचयस्थाने त्रिकोणे सप्तमे तथा ।
पाकेश्वरात् स्थितश्चन्द्रः कुरुते सुफलां दशाम् ॥१७॥

विपरीते स्थिते चन्द्रे दशादौ पर्यवस्थिते ।
स्त्रोच्चगस्त्रापि खेटस्य दशा न प्रतिपूजिता ॥१८॥

17-18. AGAIN MOON'S PLACEMENT: If the Moon at the commencement of a major period occupy a friendly sign, exaltation sign or an upachaya house (3rd, 6th, 10th or 11th house), 5th, 9th or 7th counted from the major lord, good effects will come to pass in the dasa in question. If the Moon is otherwise placed, even a planet in exaltation at birth will give inauspicious results in its dasa.

शत्रुनीचन्द्रांशेऽ शस्ते राशौ प्रहस्य च ।
दशा मिश्रफला रिक्ता विबलस्य दशा मता ॥१९॥

19. SPECIAL EFFECTS BASED ON NAVAMSA: Even though a planet may be in friendly sign, if it occupies simultaneously a navamsa belonging to its enemy or be in fall in navamsa, the effects in the dasa concerned will be mixed. A weak planet's dasa will be futile.

द्रेष्काणेश्च दशा मूर्तेः पूजिता मध्यमाध्यमाः ।
चरे, मिश्रे प्रतीपः च, स्थिरे पापेष्टमध्यमाः ॥२०॥

20. LAGNA DASA: The ascendant's major period will prove auspicious if it is in the first decanate of a movable sign; medium in the second decanate and poor in the 3rd decanate. The reverse is true with a common sign ascending, i.e. third, second and first decanate will respectively be auspicious, medium and poor. As for a fixed sign ascending first, second and third decanates will respectively give poor, auspicious and medium effects.

चन्द्रावनेयसोमजसितजीवविवाकराकिहोराणाम् ।
ऋग्मशो दशापरिग्रह इष्टो नैसर्गिकश्चंद्र ॥२१॥

21. NAISARGIKA DASA: The Naisargika dasa follows in the order of the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Venus, Jupiter, the Sun, Saturn and the ascendant.

स्वोच्चस्वकालवलिनः समूर्णबलस्य वा निसर्गभवा ।

अनुपमशुभफलदातौ ग्रहस्य नित्यं दशा भवति ॥२२॥

स्वराशी स्वत्रिकोणे च स्वांशे च शुभमध्यमा ।

स्वोच्चाभिलाषिणश्चंव मित्रराश्यादिसंस्थिते ॥२३॥

शुभाध्यमदशा ज्ञेया विपरीतमतः स्थिते ।

अनेनैव विद्यानेन विज्ञेया पापदा दशा ॥२४॥

22-24. If the planet is exalted, or is endowed with temporal strength or full strength, in its dasa incomparably auspicious results will come to pass. The planet that is in its own sign, Moolatrikona sign, own navamsa or hemmed between benefics will yield moderately auspicious effects. In the dasa of the planet that is going towards its exaltation (departing from sign of its fall), or is placed in friendly signs etc., feebly auspicious effects will be felt. Similar deductions should be made in regard to planets otherwise placed.

भानुदशायां लभते वनौषधाध्वविषदौजंनैरर्थान् ।

गिरिदन्तचर्मवह्निकौर्यनरेन्द्राहवाद्यैश्च ॥२५॥

नृपतेरथवार्प्ति धैर्यं भूयस्तथोद्यमं तेष्यम् ।

स्याति प्रतापवृद्धि श्रेष्ठत्वं भूपतित्वं च ॥२६॥

25-26. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE SUN'S DASA: If the Sun is favourable, in his dasa, there will be gains from forests, medicines, travels, poison, evil friendship, forests, ivory, skin, fire and royal association. Courage, diligence, intelligence, fame and valour will be on the increase. Excellence and kingship will be achieved by the native.

भूत्यार्थचोरचभुःशस्त्रान्युदकक्षितीश्वराद्वाघाः ।

सुतपत्नीवन्धुजनैनिपीडितः स्याच्च पापरतिः ॥२७॥

क्षुत्तृष्णातिः शोको हृत्पीडा पेत्तिकास्तथा रोगाः ।
गाव्रच्छदो भवति हि सूर्यदशायामनिष्टयाम् ॥२८॥

27-28. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE SUN'S DASA: If the Sun is adverse, in his dasa there will be grief on account of servants, wealth, theft, eyes, weapons, fire, water and king and the native will be tormented by children, wife and relatives. He will be interested in sinful acts and be troubled by hunger, thirst (or morbid fever), heart ailments, bilious diseases and bodily damages.

चन्द्रदशायां वित्तं स्त्रीसंगममार्दवात्पथि विहारात् ।
जलतुहिनक्षीररसैरिक्षुविकारैस्तथा कीडा ॥२६॥

द्विजमन्त्राणां लघिः पुष्पाम्बरसेवनं मधुरता च ।
तैक्षण्यादवाप्तसिद्धिः पूजां प्राप्नोति गुहनृपाभ्यां च ॥३०॥

मेधाधृतिपुष्टिकरी चन्द्रदशा शोभना नित्यम् ॥३०॥

29-30. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MOON'S DASA: If the Moon is favourable, in her dasa there will be gains through female association, soft disposition, journey, water, ice, milk, juice, jaggery, sugar, sports, initiation into Mantras through Brahmins, flowers, robes, sweet food etc. He will achieve success in his undertakings out of his intelligence, will receive honours from elders and the king and will be endowed with increased courage and wisdom.

कुरुते भयं कुलस्य च चन्द्रदशा स्वकुलविग्रहं कष्टम् ॥३१॥
अर्थविनाशमकस्माद्भूपसदो-द्वेष्यतां लभते ।

निद्रालस्यं स्त्रीणां इयजननी शोकदा त्वशुभा ॥३२॥

31-32. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MOON'S DASA: If the Moon is evil, in her dasa there will be fear in family, misunderstanding with one's family members, difficulties, loss of wealth, enmity with royal assembly, sleep, indolence,

evils through women and grief.

भौमदशायां लभते नृपाग्निचोरश्रयोगरिपुमद्देः ।
व्यालविषशस्त्रबन्धनसुतेक्षण्य कौटुम्ब धनबहुलम् ॥३३॥
क्षित्याजाविक्रताम्रकसुवर्णवेश्यादिभिस्तथा द्यूतेः ।
आसदकषायकटुके रसेश्व धनधान्यभागभवति ॥३४॥

33-34. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MARS DASA:

During the dasa of favourable Mars, one will gain through kings, fire, thieves, enemies, snakes, poison, weapons, confinements, fictitious articles, lands, goats, buffaloes, copper, gold, prostitutes, gambling, intoxicants, pungent articles/juices, wealth and grains.

मित्रकलश्रविरोधो आत्मसुतेविश्रहश्च तृष्णा च ।
मूच्छ्र्द्धा शोणितदोषः शाखाच्छ्रेदो व्रणाश्चापि ॥३५॥
परदाररतिद्वेष्यो गुरुसत्यानामधर्मनिरतश्च ।
पितकृतेरपि दोषंरभिमूतो मानवो भवति ॥३६॥

35-36. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MARS DASA: During the dasa of evil Mars, there will be enmity with friends, wife, children and brothers, sufferances from thirst, swooning, bloody defects, loss of limbs and wounds. There will be attachment to others' wives and irreligious acts, followed by aversion to elders and to truth. Bilious excesses will trouble the subject.

सौम्यदशायां पुत्रान् मित्रादाढ्याद्वनस्य सम्प्राप्तिः ।
दीक्षितनृपतेर्दूताद्विग्निजनाच्चापि सम्भवति ॥३७॥
वेसरमहीमुवर्णं शुक्लिद्रव्यं यशः प्रशंसा च ।
दौत्यं सौख्यमतुल्यं सौमायं मतिचयत्यातिः ॥३८॥
धर्मकिपामु सिद्धिर्हस्यरतिः शत्रुसंक्षयो भवति ।
गणितालेख्यलिपीनां कौतुकभागी सदा पुरुषः ॥३९॥

37-39. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MERCURY DASA:

In the dasa of favourable Mercury, there will be gains via friends, children, wealth, king, businessmen, priests, gambling etc. The native will acquire horses, lands, gold, fame, ambassadorship, limitless happiness, fortunes, high intelligence, fame, success in religious activities, fond of amusement, destruction of foes and enthusiasm in mathematics and drawings.

पीडां धातुत्रितयापारुद्यं बन्धनं तथोद्वेगम् ।
मानसशोकं वाऽपि बुधस्य कष्टा दशा कुरुते ॥४०॥

40. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MERCURY'S DASA: If Mercury is evil, in the concerned dasa the native will be tormented by imbalances of the three temperaments (viz. bile, phlegm and wind), hard disposition, imprisonment, mental grief and excitement.

त्रिदशपतिगुह्यदशायां मन्त्रनरपतृत्यनीतिभिवितम् ।
मानगुणानां लब्धिरतिप्रतापः सुहृद्विवृद्धिश्च ॥४१॥
कान्तासुवर्णवेसरगजाश्वभोगी सदा पुरुषः ।
मां लयपौष्टिकानां लाभो द्विष्टां विनाशश्च ॥४२॥
लाभो भवति नराणां प्रीतिः सद्भूमिपैः सार्थम् ।
जनताया नृवक्त्रापथ्याग्रादगुरुजनाच्च धनलाभः ॥४३॥

41-43. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE JUPITER'S DASA: If Jupiter is favourable, the native in that dasa will gain through ministers (or advisers), kings, dances and statesmanship. He will gain honours, virtues, courage, wide friendship, life partner, gold, quadrupeds, conveyances, auspicious acts, destruction of enemies, royal acquaintance and will obtain wealth through public, king, business and elders.

गत्रश्वयपृथुशोकं पंगुत्वं गुल्मकर्णरोगांश्च ।
पुन्स्त्वविनाशं मेदःक्षयं नृपतितो भयं समाप्नोति ॥४४॥

44. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE JUPITER'S DASA: If Jupiter be inauspicious one will in such dasa have physical defects, excessive grief, lameness, diseases of the stomach and ears, loss of semen and marrow and fear from kings.

Notes: Marrow is one of the seven *dhatus* in the body lying in the abdomen.

शुक्रदशायां विजयः क्षमाभवनविलासशयनपत्नीनाम् ।
मात्याच्छ्रादनभोजनयशःप्रमोदो निधिप्राप्तिः ॥४५॥

गेयरतिः स्त्रीसंगो नृपतेः कृषितो धनस्य सम्प्राप्तिः ।
ज्ञानेष्टसौख्यसुहृदां मन्मथयोऽयोपकरणानाम् ॥४६॥

45-46. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE VENUS DASA: If Venus is auspicious one will in the dasa be successful and will gain lands, residences, bed comforts, wife, garlands, robes, good food, fame, happiness and treasure. He will have liking for music, will develop acquaintance with females, will gain through kings and lands, will derive wisdom, desired happiness and friends and gains through articles used for sexual enjoyments.

कुलगुणवृद्धेवदो यानासनसम्भवानि कट्टानि ।
स्त्रीनृपत्यवकृतवश्यं लोकविरुद्धः सह प्रीतिः ॥४७॥

47. EFFECTS OF UNFAVOURABLE VENUS DASA: If Venus is inauspicious the native will in the dasa have litigations with virtuous people, will have troubles from conveyances, furniture, females and kings and will develop intimacy with unsocial elements.

सौरेदंशां प्रपन्नः प्राप्नोति पुमान्खरोष्ट्रमहिषाद्यान् ।
कुलटां जरदंगीं वा कुलित्थतिलकोद्वादीश्च ॥४८॥
वृन्दप्रामपुराणाममधिकारभवं च सत्कारम् ।
लोहत्रपुकादीनां स्वकीयपक्षस्थिरास्पदं चेव ॥४९॥

48-49. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE SATURN'S DASA:

If Saturn is favourable in his dasa the native will gain camels, assess etc.. Other effects: association with unchaste or old ladies, gain through pulses, sesamum, and grains eaten by poor people, leadership over villages and iron etc. His people will acquire a permanent position.

वाहननाशोद्देगस्त्वरतिः स्त्रीस्थजनविप्रयोगश्च ।
 युद्धेष्वपजयदोधो मद्यदूतोदभवो मरुकोपः ॥५०॥
 पुण्येष्वसिद्धिकलहं बन्धनतन्द्राश्रमं तथा व्यंगम् ।
 भृत्यापत्यविरोधो भवति च कष्टायदा दशा सौरे: ॥५१॥

50-51. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE SATURN'S DASA: If Saturn is adverse, there will be loss of conveyances, excitement, enmity, separation from wife and other family members, loss in battles, liking for intoxicants and gambling, windy diseases, loss of meritorious acts, confinement, lassitude, afflictions to limbs and enmity with children and servants.

सौर्यपापफलं प्रोवतं सामान्यं स्वदशास्वदम् ।
 विशेषेण प्रवक्ष्यामि प्रत्येकं फलभेदतः ॥५२॥

52. The good and bad effects for the dasas have been explained above in a general manner. Narrated below are the effects arising out of special considerations.

स्वोच्चन्त चत्रिकोणक्षेत्रेन्द्रशत्रुगृहैस्तथा ।
 एतच्चप्रकारसंयुक्ता दशा भानोः प्रकीर्तिताः ॥५३॥

53. SUN'S DASA: There are five kinds of placements which enable us to derive five different types of Sun's dasa. These positions are: exaltation, fall, Moolatrikona, angle and enemy's sign.

राज्यं दवाति विपुलं दशा रवेलं नसंस्थितस्य नृणाम् ।
 केन्द्रस्थितस्य दद्यात् कटिगलनेत्रप्रकोपमरिगस्य ॥५४॥

नीचस्य दशा भानोरक्षणोर्नाशं ज्वरं शिरोरोगम् ।
 बन्धनमन्याश्च रुजः कुष्ठामयदर्शनं चिह्नम् ॥५५॥

स्वोच्चप्राप्तस्य दशा दवाति राज्यं सहस्रकिरणस्य ।
 तुरगातपत्रचामरकरीन्द्रसंबधितं सम्यक् ॥५६॥

सवितुर्दशा च पुंसो विदधाति पुरा त्रिकोणसंस्थस्य ।
 उत्तमविषयपतित्वं विद्वस्ताशेषदुःखस्य ॥५७॥

शत्रुगृहेऽर्हशायां नयनविनाशो भवेच्च कुदजत्वम् ।
 ज्वालावक्त्रजरोगा भवन्ति कुनयात् परिभवाश्च ॥५८॥

अष्टमगतस्य भानोर्दशा क्षयं नयति सर्वगत्रं च ।
 अमयति देशाद्देशं प्रमापयत्यपि च विक्लिष्टम् ॥५९॥

54-59. The Sun in ascendant gives kingdom during his dasa; while posited in other kendras ruled by inimical planets there will be disorders of hip, throat and eyes. Debilitated Sun in his dasa causes destruction of eyes, fever and head disorders, confinement, leprosy and other disorders. If the Sun is exalted, there will be gain of kingdom with royal insignia in such dasa. Apart, there will be acquisition of elephants, steeds etc. The dasa of the Sun placed in his Moolatrikona will indicate destruction of all kinds of miseries and leadership of large provinces. In the dasa of the Sun placed in inimical sign, one will incur affliction of eyes, hump-back, disorders caused by fire, facial diseases and humiliation due to misconduct. The 8th house placement of the Sun will cause in his dasa affliction to the entire body and wanderings in various countries.

सामान्यतश्च षोडा चन्द्रदशा भिद्यते समासेन ।
 स्वोच्चसुहृच्छशुभ्रहे नीचे क्षीणे प्रपूर्णे च ॥६०॥

तत्रोच्चदशा राज्यं नीचदशा भरणमरिदशा बन्धम् ।
 कथयति नलिनीशत्रोमित्रदशा स्वजनसम्प्राप्तिम् ॥६१॥

क्षीणेन्दुदशायोगे चिह्नांयेतानि लक्षयेद्विद्वान् ।
उदरामयज्वरशिरोनयनोत्कोपप्रतिश्रयाच्चापि ॥६२॥

बलिनः परिपूर्णस्य च शशिनः कुरुते सदा दशा पुंसाम् ।
दयितासहस्रपरिवृतमन्तःपुरमुत्तमस्त्रीकम् ॥६३॥

भवति नरस्य भ्रंशो विषयस्थान्तःपुरस्य भूत्यानाम् ।
अष्टमचन्द्रदशायां त्रियते च स्वजनपरिभूतः ॥६४॥

यन्त्रतृणकाष्ठगोमयवंशकरञ्जीफलोदकाजीवी ।
भवति कदन्नकुचेली नृपोऽपि भूतकोऽरिगृहदशायाम् ॥६५॥

60-65. MOON'S DASA: The Moon's dasa is generally differentiated in six categories, viz. exalted, debilitated, friendly sign, inimical sign, and diminishing and increasing Moon's dasas. The different dignities of the Moon give following results in the dasa concerned: exalted—kingdom, debilitated—death, inimical sign—confinement, friendly sign—association with own men, decreasing Moon—fever and disorders of abdomen, head and eyes. If the Moon is full and is endowed with strength, in such dasa the native will be surrounded by thousands of superior females. If she be relegated to the 8th house, the native in such dasa will be humiliated by his own men, will live through machinery, grass, firewood, cowdung, bamboo, medicinal plants, fruits and water. He will acquire only deteriorated food and rags, and even a king will have to resort to servitude.

लग्नगृहगस्य हि दशा मण्डललाभं तथोच्चास्यापि ।
केन्द्रस्थितस्य कुरुते धनवाहनदेशसम्प्राप्तिम् ॥६६॥

षष्ठदशा व्यसनकरी मरणं च करोति नैधनस्थदशा ।
अस्तमितप्रहपाको बन्धमात्रेण पीडयति ॥६७॥

वक्षोपगस्य हि दशा भ्रमयति च कुलालचक्रवत्युरुषम् ।
व्यसनानि रिपुविरोधं करोति पापस्य न शुभस्य ॥६८॥

66-68. OTHER PLACEMENT OF PLANETS: Those

exalted in the ascendant confer rulership of a province in their dasas while those in exaltation in other angles will bestow, wealth, conveyances and rulership of a country. If a planet is in the 6th, the native will be subjected to evils, misfortunes etc. In the dasa of a planet placed in the 8th, death will be inflicted. There will only be confinement in the dasa of a combust planet. The dasa of a retrograde planet will cause wanderings like that of a wheel, evils and enmity. **This applies only to malefics in retrogression but not to benefics.**

रिक्तातिरिक्तनिम्नातिनिम्नरिप्रतिरिपुगृहदशासु ।

पृथ्वीपतिरपि भूत्वा स्वभूत्यभूत्यो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥६६॥

69. Though one may be a king, he will become a servant of his own servants in the dasas of a planet devoid of strength, a planet *totally* devoid of strength, a planet in fall, a planet in deep fall, a planet in inimical sign and a planet in dead enemy's sign.

देशत्यागो व्याधिभ्रंशोत्थानं मुहुर्मुहुः कलहः ।

बन्धनमरातिजनितं रिपुराशिगतस्य हि दशायाम् ॥७०॥

70. In the dasa of a planet placed in enemy's sign, there will be circumstances to leave one's own country (in distress), diseases, loss of position, frequent quarrels and confinement.

महितकरिगलितमदजलसेकक्षमापीठवारितरजस्कः ।

राजा कष्टसहायो रिवतदशायां ध्रुवं भ्रमति ॥७१॥

71. Even a king with vast number of elephants that can wet the earth with their ichor, will surely wander in difficulty in the dasa of a planet occupying an inimical sign.

अंगप्रत्यंगानां ल्लेङ्गं विदधाति षष्ठशत्रुदशा ।

कोणद्यूनारिदशा निधनारिदशा शिरश्छेदम् ॥७२॥

रिपुभयविदेशगमनं बन्धनरोगादिपोडनं भवति ।
नीचस्थप्रहणाके राजाभिभवो ध्रुवं पुंसाम् ॥७३॥

72-73. In the dasas of the planets placed in the 6th, 5th, 9th or 7th houses identical with inimical signs, there will be troubles of limbs and secondary limbs (like the nose), while the dasa of the planet in the 8th house identical with its inimical house will cause beheading (or afflictions to head), fear from enemies, wanderings in foreign places, troubles of confinement, diseases etc. If the dasa of a planet that is in fall be in operation humiliation from royal sources will follow.

चिन्ता स्वप्नानुभवैः परिणमति फलं विहीनबीर्यस्य ।
पञ्चमहापुरुषोक्ताध्यायांस्तान्तियोजयेदत्र ॥७४॥

74. The native will derive good effects of a weak planet's dasa in dreams and thoughts. The effects due to Pancha Maha Purusha Yogas will come to pass in the dasas of the concerned planets.

आदौ दशासु फलदः शीर्षोदयराशिसंस्थितो विहगः ।
उभयोदये च मध्ये स्वान्त्ये पृष्ठोदये च नीचक्षेऽ ॥७५॥

75. The planets in Sirodaya signs will give their effects in the beginning of the dasas; those in Ubhayodaya will give in the middle of the dasas effects due to them and those in Prishtodaya signs as well as those in fall will reveal their effects in the concluding parts of their dasas.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां मूलदशाफलं नाम
एकचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४१॥

Thus ends the 41st Chapter entitled "MOOLA DASA" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथान्तर्दशाफलाध्यायः ॥४२॥

Chapter 42

Effects of Sub Periods

अर्धमेकस्थितो भागं त्रिभागं सुतधर्मयोः ।
सप्तमे सप्तमं भागं चतुर्थं चतुरश्ययोः ॥१॥

1. DISTRIBUTION OF SUB PERIODS TO PLANETS IN MOOLA DASA: A planet that is conjunct the Dasa Lord will subrule half of the period. The subrulership further goes to planets as under: one third to that in the 5th/9th from the dasa lord; one seventh to that in the 7th from the dasa lord and one fourth to that in the 4th/8th with reference to dasa lord.

मूलं वशाधिनाथस्य कृत्वांशं स्वगुणीर्घहः ।
करोत्यन्तर्दशां सत्यां बली हरति भागश ॥२॥

शुभस्य शुभदः पूर्णः कूरस्याशुभदो भवेत् ।
केन्द्रादिविधिना चान्ये केचित्पाकक्रमेण तु ॥३॥

2-3. The sub lords will ripen the sub period effects according to their own nature. Should there be more than one planet in the houses specified above, the strongest of them will rule over the sub period (and not others). The sub periods of benefics will yield benefic results while those of malefics will give inauspicious effects. According to some authorities, planets in angles will first lord over the sub periods followed by those in Panaphara (2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th) and Apoklima (3rd, 6th, 9th and 12th.)

सत्योवतं तूच्यते कश्चिद्दाति बलवान् ग्रहः ।
नित्यं पाकत्रमात्कार्यः शेषास्तु परिपाकदाः ॥४॥

4. According to Satyacharya, the sub periods will rule according to the orders of strength in case there is more than one planet in one house.

भागाः सदृशाः सहिता दशाद्वयिण्डस्य भागहारोज्यम् ।
पृथगंशा गुणकाराः पृथक्पृथक्त्वन्तरदशाः स्युः ॥५॥

5. Take the fractions (as mentioned in sloka 1) and reduce them to equivalent fractions with a common denominator. Add up the aliquot parts of the dasa representative of the various numerators leaving out the denominators. The sub periods will be arrived at when the various aliquots are converted into years within the main dasa and divided by a common factor.

एकर्क्षसंस्थितदशा प्रदिशति बन्धं स्वनाशं वा ।
जनयति कण्टकसहितत्रिकोणसंस्थस्य सुखमतुलम् ॥६॥

अत्र द्वित्रिचतुर्णा मध्ये रिपुदशा ग्रहाणां चेत् ।
व्याधिक्लेशविवादान्नृपतेश्च अयं तदा जनयेत् ॥७॥

6-7. Planets that are conjunct the major lord will cause confinement and loss of wealth in their sub periods. If, however, the major lord is in an angle or in a trine from the ascendant, there will be great happiness. If a planet conjunct 2 or more planets be in an inimical house, in such sub periods, only diseases, evils, quarrels and royal displeasures will come to pass.

दारमरणं च जनयति सप्तमगात्तर्दशा प्रणाशं वा ।
शत्रोर्वासीकरणं परपुरुषेणोपभोगं वा ॥८॥

8. In the sub period of a planet in the 7th from the Mooladasa lord, death of wife, or the wife's becoming a servant of an enemy or getting attached to another man is denoted.

अन्तर्दशा ग्रहाणामष्टमधास्ति प्रणाशयेत्पुरुषम् ।
कुरुते च धनविनाशं शत्रुगता बन्धनं च विद्वंसम् ॥६॥

अन्तर्दशा यदा द्वित्रिचतुण्मिकराशिसंस्थानाम् ।
बन्धनविनाशदैन्यं विद्यात्यशुभग्रहाणां तु ॥१०॥

9-10. Death, destruction of wealth or imprisonment will result in the sub periods of the planet in the 8th from the Mooladasa lord. If 2 or 3 or 4 malefics join in one house other than an angle or a trine, imprisonment, destruction, and poverty will be the order of the sub period.

चतुर्थस्थानसंस्थस्य ग्रहस्यान्तर्दशा भवेत् ।
मित्रारोग्यकरी नित्यं सौख्यमानविवर्धनी ॥११॥

11. In the sub period of a planet in the 4th from the Mooladasa lord there will be gain through friends, happiness and increased honours.

शमयति रिषुप्रतापं नीरोगत्वं करोति धनलाभम् ।
भानुदशायां चन्द्रः प्रविशस्तन्नास्ति यन्न शुभम् ॥१२॥

12. SUN DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the major period of the Sun, the Moon's sub period will subdue the valour of the enemies of the native. He will gain health, wealth and happiness.

विद्वमसुवर्णमणयः संग्रामजयः प्रचण्डता पुंसः ।
असूजो दशाप्रवेशे सूर्यदशायां भवति सौख्यम् ॥१३॥

13. SUN DASA—MARS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mars and in the major period of the Sun, the native will gain corals, gold, success in battle, splendour and happiness.

वद्रूविच्चिकाद्यैः पास्ना कुष्ठेच गह्नितशरीरः ।
तरणिदशायां प्रविशति बुधो यदा स्यावरेवृद्धिः ॥१४॥

14. SUN DASA—MERCURY BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mercury under the Sun's major period, the native will suffer from itch, leprosy etc., and will face increase of enemies.

व्याधिभिररिभिर्वर्यसनंः पापैश्च विमुच्यते तथाऽलक्ष्म्या ।
अनुयाति धर्मपदवीं जीवस्यान्तर्दशा यदा भानोः ॥१५॥

15. SUN DASA—JUPITER BHUKTI: If the sub period of Jupiter be in operation in the major period of the Sun, there will be destruction of diseases, enemies, sins and poverty and gain of virtues and happiness.

शिरसो रगसरोगश्छुद्रं सहसा उवरः शूलम् ।
तपनदशायां शुक्रे देशस्थागो भवेवरिभिः ॥१६॥

16. SUN DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Venus under the Sun's major period, one will suffer from head and throat diseases, fever and gout, followed by defeat from enemies and leaving the native country.

आविस्यस्य दशायां शान्तरचरान्तर्दशा यदा भवति ।
नृपपरिभूतो दीनो विपक्षसाथेन हतशक्तिः ॥१७॥

17. SUN DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of the Sun, there will be royal wrath, poverty and defeat from enemies.

कथरोगभयं शौयं नृपप्रभावं सदा विभवम् ।
चन्द्रदशायां पुंसो भानुः कुरुतेऽर्थलापं च ॥१८॥

18. MOON DASA—SUN BHUKTI: During the Sun's sub period, in the major period of the Moon, the native will

suffer from tuberculosis, but will be valorous, will earn wealth through kings and will enjoy all kinds of monetary gains.

पित्तासूखक्षिभयं ध्लेशं रोगं करोति ब्रकदशा ।
चन्द्रदशायां च भयं प्रमोषणं चैव चोरेश्च ॥१६॥

19. MOON DASA—MARS BHUKTI: In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Mars, there will be bilious complaints, diseases of the blood, fear from fire, evils, illhealth and fear from thieves.

चन्द्रदशायां ज्वरशाप्रवेशने चिह्नमुक्तमो लाभः ।
गजवाणिनां धनानां सम्प्राप्तिः सौरथमहुलं च ॥२०॥

20. MOON DASA—MERCURY BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mercury and in the major period of the Moon, one will gain positions with formal seal (or insignia), elephants, horses and wealth and will enjoy incomparable happiness.

चन्द्रदशायां प्राप्ता त्रिदशेऽध्यवशा करोति धनलाभम् ।
यत्नोपात्तमकस्माद्वृत्तश्रालंकारविविधहस्त्यश्वम् ॥२१॥

21. MOON DASA—JUPITER SUB PERIOD: In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Jupiter, there will be gain of wealth, sudden acquisition of robes, jewels and conveyances.

तुहिनकरस्य दशायां प्रविशत्यन्तर्दशा यदाऽस्त्फुजितः ।
जलयानवस्त्रमूषणबहुपत्नीभिः समागमं कुरुते ॥२२॥

22. MOON DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Venus, there will be acquisition of conveyances run in waters, robes, ornaments and many wives.

स्वजनयासवियोगं रोगाभिमवं तथा महाध्यसनम् ।
चन्द्रदशायां सौरिः करोति निःसंग्रायं पुरुषम् ॥२३॥

23. MOON DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn in the major period of the Moon, there will be separation from one's own men, fear from diseases and great grief.

चण्डं साहसनिरतं नरेन्द्रसंग्रामपूजितं धन्यम् ।
विविधधनागमयुक्तं भौमदशायां करोति रविः ॥२४॥

24. MARS DASA—SUN BHUKTI: If the Sun's sub period, in the major period of Mars be in operation, the native will be fierce, valorous, be honoured by the king, be successful in battle and will acquire wealth in various ways.

विविधधनागमलाभं सौख्यं बहुमित्रसम्प्राप्तिम् ।
वक्षदशायां चन्द्रः करोति मुख्तामणिप्रभृतीन् ॥२५॥

25. MARS DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Mars, the native will procure wealth in various ways, be happy, will have many friends and plenty of corals etc.

दिशति भयं शत्रुःयो वाजिगजानां प्रमोषणं चोरैः ।
दाहं च यदा प्रविशति भौमदशायां बुधस्य दशा ॥२६॥

26. MARS DASA—MERCURY BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mercury under the major period of Mars, one will have fear from thieves and enemies, loss of horses and elephants and burning sensation.

वक्षदशायां च गुरोः सुचरितकरणेन शुभधर्मा ।
नूपतिविशुद्धचेताः पुण्यानि करोत्यनन्तानि ॥२७॥

27. MARS DASA—JUPITER BHUKTI: In Mars dasa and in Jupiter's sub period there will be good conduct, virtues, meritorious acts etc.

रुद्धिरदशायां शुक्रप्रवेशने भवति संगरभयातिः ।
व्याधिव्यसनायासैर्धनापहारः प्रवासैश्च ॥२६॥

28. MARS DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Venus in the major period of Mars, the native will have fear of war, diseases, evils and loss of wealth.

व्यसनानि व्यसनानां भवन्त्युपर्युपरि जनविनाशश्च ।
वक्रदशायां रविजे प्रविशति चान्तर्दशायां हि ॥२७॥

29. MARS DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn, in the major period of Mars, there will be evils after evils and loss of wealth and of near and dear.

इन्दुसुतस्य दशायां प्रविशति सूर्यो यदा तदा चिह्नम् ।
कनकाश्वविद्रुमगजान् विवधाति श्वियमकस्माच्च ॥३०॥

30. MERCURY DASA—SUN BHUKTI: There will be sudden income of wealth, gold, horses, coral, elephants etc., in the sub period of Sun and in the major period of Mercury.

प्रविशन्ती चन्द्रदशा बुद्धस्य कण्डूं करोति कुष्ठं च ।
क्षयरोगमंगभंगं गजाद्भयं वाहनविनाशम् ॥३१॥

31. MERCURY DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Mercury, one will be afflicted by itch, leprosy, tuberculosis, loss of limbs, fear from elephants and destruction of conveyances.

मस्तकशूलनिरोधं नादलेशैश्च युद्धयते जन्तुः ।
इन्दुसुतस्य दशायां भौमस्थान्तर्दशा यदा भवति ॥३२॥

32. MERCURY DASA—MARS BHUKTI: During the sub rulership of Mars in the major period of Mercury, there will be diseases of the head, gout, many kinds of miseries etc.

रिपुरोगपापमुक्तः पुण्यानि करोति भूपतेर्मन्त्री ।
जीवे चरति दशायां बुद्ध्यं पुरुषो भवेनियतम् ॥३३॥

33. MERCURY DASA—JUPITER BHUKTI: One will be free from enemies, diseases and sins, be virtuous and become a royal adviser in the sub period of Jupiter under the major leadership of Mercury.

गुरुविवृधातिथिभवतो वस्त्रालंकारपूज्यान्धरचिः ।
इन्दुसुतस्य दशायां शुक्रस्यान्तर्दशा यदा मवति ॥३४॥

34. MERCURY DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: If the sub period of Venus be in operation in the major period of Mercury, one will honour elders, gods and guests and will acquire robes and ornaments.

वण्डमुखकामसेषी विलुप्तधर्मार्थं भोगसुतवितः ।
मवति नरोऽन्न दशायां बुधस्य मन्दो यदा चरति ॥३५॥

35. MERCURY DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn in the major period of Mercury the native will seek sexual gratification like a eunuch (or like a bull) and be deprived of virtues, wealth, pleasures and issues.

रिपुभयकलहैर्मुदतः प्रथाति गुरुता नरेन्द्रस्य ।
विक्रमसाहस्रसौर्येजीवदशायां रथो चरति ॥३६॥

36. JUPITER DASA—SUN BHUKTI: The native will be free from enemies and diseases and will be honoured by the king in the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Jupiter. He will further be endowed with valour and happiness.

पत्नीसहस्रभर्ता जितरोगरियुः परोन्नति लभते ।
प्रकटजुहु राजचिह्नं अनन्दशा गुरुदशायां हि ॥३७॥

37. JUPITER DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Moon in the dasa of Jupiter one will marry a thousand women, will conquer diseases and enemies and will prosper in all fronts akin to a king.

तीक्ष्णः परोपतापी शूरो रणलब्धकीर्तिधनः ।
सौख्यमनन्तं लभते जीवदशायां कुजे चरति ॥३८॥

38. JUPITER DASA—MARS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mars in the major period of Jupiter, one will be rude, will win over enemies, be valorous, be famous in war and will enjoy all kinds of happiness.

व्याधिविनाशं सौरयं मित्रः सह संगति तथा पूजाम् ।
मातापित्रोर्भक्ति जीवदशायां बुधे लभते ॥३९॥

39. JUPITER DASA—MERCURY BHUKTI: There will be destruction of diseases, acquisition of friends and respect for parents in the sub period of Mercury in the major period of Jupiter.

रिपुभयविनाशदुर्खंरभिभूतो शाहणोपजीवी च ।
जीवदशायां शुक्रे प्रविशति नित्यं भवेत्पुरुषः ॥४०॥

40. JUPITER DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Venus in the major period of Jupiter, the native will have fear from enemies, will face destruction and grief and will live through Brahmins.

वेश्यामद्यूतंरभिभूतो महिषखरयुधतः ।
सौरे जीवदशायां विलुप्तधर्मो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥४१॥

41. JUPITER DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of Jupiter, the native will be attached to prostitutes and intoxicants and will be insulted in gambling. He will be endowed with buffaloes and asses and be devoid of virtues.

गण्डोदराक्षिरोगः क्षितिपतितो बन्धनाविभिस्ततः ।
शुक्रदशायां सूर्ये विचरति नूनं भवेत्पुरुषः ॥४२॥

42. VENUS DASA—SUN BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Venus, there will be disease of the throat, stomach and eyes and punishments from the king.

अन्तर्दशा दशायां सितस्य शशिनो यदा भवति चिह्नम् ।
नखदशनशिरोरोगः सह भवति च कामिलारोगः ॥४३॥

43. VENUS DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Venus one will suffer from diseases of nails, teeth and head apart from jaundice.

पित्तासूकृतरोगो भूलाभः संधयो नृपतितश्च ।
शुक्रदशायां भौमे मन्दोत्साहः पुमान्भवति ॥४४॥

44. VENUS DASA—MARS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mars and in the major period of Venus, one will suffer from diseases related to blood and bile, will gain lands, royal patronage and enthusiasm.

शुक्रदशायां पुंसां बुधस्य चान्तर्दशा यदा भवति ।
युवतिकृतं धनलाभं सौख्यं च मनोरथं लभते ॥४५॥

45. VENUS DASA—MERCURY SUB PERIOD: In the sub period of Mercury and in the major period of Venus one will gain through women, and will enjoy happiness and fulfillment of desires.

अन्तर्दशा दशायां भूगोर्गुरोर्धर्मशीलसम्पत्तिम् ।
विदधाति विष्वराज्यं पुंसां धनरत्नमतिसौख्यम् ॥४६॥

46. VENUS DASA—JUPITER BHUKTI: In the sub period of Jupiter in the major period of Venus, there will be

growth of virtues, good qualities and wealth and acquisition of kingdom.

वृद्धसत्रीभिः कीडां पुरनगरगणाधिपत्यमरिनाशम् ।
शुक्रशायां सौरिः करोति बहुमित्रसंयोगम् ॥४७॥

47. VENUS DASA—SATURN BHUKTI: In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of Venus, one will sport with old women (i.e. be associated with them), will head over cities, men etc. and will destroy enemies.

धनपुत्रदारनाशं भयमतुलं संदधाति पुरुषस्य ।
रविपुत्रस्य दशायां सूर्यस्यान्तर्दशा न सन्देहः ॥४८॥

48. SATURN DASA—SUN BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Saturn, there will be destruction of wealth, wife and children, and abundant fear from enemies.

स्त्रीमरणं हरणं वा बन्धुविष्योगं पुनः पुनः कलहम् ।
अन्तर्दशा दशायां शने: शशांकस्य विदधाति ॥४९॥

49. SATURN DASA—MOON BHUKTI: In the sub period of the Moon and in the major period of Saturn, one will lose his wife, or she will be kidnapped. The native will incur separation from relatives or enmity with them.

देशास्रं व्याधि दुःखानि करोत्यनेकरूपाणि ।
अन्तर्दशा दशायां रविजस्य महीसुतस्य मदा ॥५०॥

50. SATURN DASA—MARS BHUKTI: During the sub period of Mars in the major period of Saturn, one will leave the country (in adverse circumstances) and will incur diseases and grief in many matters.

स्त्रेभाव्यसौख्यविजयप्रमोदसत्कारमानधनलाभम् ।
सौरिदशायां सौम्यो विदधात्यन्तर्दशाप्राप्तः ॥५१॥

51. SATURN DASA—MERCURY BHUKTI: In the sub period of Mercury in the major period of Saturn, the native will enjoy fortunes, happiness, success, and honour and will financially gain.

अनुयाति शिष्टपदबीं ग्रामादिकलत्रसौख्यसंपन्नः ।
रवितनस्य दशायां प्रविशति जीवे सदा पुरुषः ॥५२॥

52. SATURN DASA—JUPITER BHUKTI: In the sub period of Jupiter and in the major period of Saturn, one will gain a high position and will acquire villages and happiness from his wife.

वर्धयति मित्रपक्षं भिनत्ति शोकान्यशः प्रकाशयति ।
सौरदशायां शुक्रः पत्नीधनविजयलाभकरः ॥५३॥

53. SATURN DASA—VENUS BHUKTI: In the sub period of Venus and in the major period of Saturn, one will have increased number of friends, freedom from grief, increase of fame, happiness from wife, wealth and success.

नीचोच्चादिविभेदेन शत्रुमित्रबलावलम् ।
अन्तर्दशासु मतिमांजिवन्तयेच्च प्रयत्नतः ॥५४॥

अन्तर्दशा शुभायां मूलदशायां शुभा यदा भवति ।
भवति तदा बहुसौख्यं धनलघ्निरतीव पुरुषाणाम् ॥५५॥

रविकिरणमुषितदीप्तेर्दशा ग्रहस्य मलिनां तनुं कृत्वा ।
मानयशोर्थविलासप्रतापरूपोद्यमान् हन्ति ॥५६॥

होरा-जन्माधिपयोः शत्रुदशायां नरोऽतिमूढमतिः ।
राज्याच्चशुतो विपक्षेरभिभूतोऽन्यं समाश्रयति ॥५७॥

54-57. SPECIAL CONSIDERATIONS: The effects of sub periods as above will stand modified according to the exaltation, fall etc., of the planet. One will have abundant income, happiness etc., in the major period of a benefic planet and in the sub period of another benefic planet. If a

planet is combust, during such planet's period, one will have a dirty body and will incur destruction of wealth, happiness, valour, beauty and enthusiasm. In the dasa of planets inimical to Ascendant lord or to the Moon sign lord, one will be very foolish, will be deprived of kingdom, will be insulted by enemies and will depend on others.

स्थोमलग्नप्रपञ्चस्य दशायां राज्यमाप्नुयात् ।
न रेत्वा णां समायोगे सुवीर्यस्याद्वा पुनः ॥५८॥

58. The planet that is close to the 10th cusp will confer kingdom. If there is none in the 10th, the strongest of the planets will give the said effect.

लग्ने जीवः सित्पुध्युतः सप्तमस्थोऽर्कपुत्रः
कर्मप्राप्तो दहनकिरणो भोगिनां जन्म कुर्युः ।
केऽद्वे सौम्या न शुभगृहा यत्र पापाभिधाना
यद्येवं स्याच्छबरनृपतिर्जयिते वित्तवांश्च ॥५९॥

59. One will be opulent if Mercury, Jupiter and Venus occupy the ascendant, Saturn the 7th and the Sun the 10th. If angles are occupied by benefics while malefic planets are not there, the native will be wealthy becoming leader of forest tribes.

इति कल्याणदर्शविरचितायां सारावल्यां अन्तर्दशाफलो नाम
द्वित्त्वार्दिशोऽध्यायः ॥४२॥

Thus ends the 42nd Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF SUB PERIODS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ दशारिष्टफलाध्यायः ॥४३॥

Chapter 43

Evil Effects of Dasa

क्रूरदशायां क्रूरः प्रविश्य चान्तर्दशां यदा कुरुते ।
पुंसः स्यात्सन्वेहस्तदाऽरियोगः सद्वै महान् ॥१॥

क्षितितन्यस्य दशायां रविजस्यान्तर्दशा यदा विशति ।
बहुकालजीविनामपि मरणं निःसंशयं कुरुते ॥२॥

क्रूरराशौ स्थितः पापा षष्ठे स्यान्तिधनेऽपि वा ।
तत्स्थितेनारिणा दृष्टः स्वपाके मृत्युदो ग्रहः ॥३॥

विलग्नाधिष्ठते: शश्रुलंगेशान्तर्दशा गतः ।
करोत्यकस्मान्मरणं सत्याचार्यः प्रभाषते ॥४॥

1-4. In the sub period of a malefic planet and in the major period of another malefic, the native will be troubled by doubts and enemies. It is certain that death will be inflicted upon the native though he may have life indications, in the dasa of Mars and in the sub period of Saturn. If a malefic is in the 6th or the 8th in aspect to another malefic placed in a malefic's sign, death will come to pass. In the dasa of a planet that is inimical to ascendant lord and in the sub period of the ascendant lord himself, there may be death, according to Satya.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां दशारिष्टफलं नाम
त्रिचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४३॥

Thus ends the 43rd Chapter entitled "EVIL EFFECTS OF DASAS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ दशारिष्टभंगाध्यायः ॥४४॥

Chapter 44

Antidotes for Evils of Dasas

प्रवेशे बलवान् खेटः शुभैर्वा सुनिरीक्षितः ।
सौम्याधिमित्रवर्गस्थो मृत्यवे न भवेत्तदा ॥१॥

मूलं दशाधिनाथस्य विबलस्य दशा यदा ।
बलिनः स्यात्तदा भंगो दशारिष्टस्य तद्ध्रुवम् ॥२॥

युद्धे च विजयो तस्मिन्यहयोगे शुभे यदि ।
दशायां न भवेत्कष्टं स्वोच्चाविषु च संस्थितः ॥३॥

1-3. If at the time of commencement of a dasa, even if one planet occupies the divisions of a benefic or of an intimate friend and is aspected by a benefic, the evils due to come out of the said dasa will disappear. If the lord of the dasa is not strong enough to cause evil while the planet functioning as an antidote (as stated in the previous sloka) is stronger, the evils are then surely destroyed. Even if a single planet occupies its exaltation sign, Moolatrikona sign or own sign and is aspected by a benefic or is conjunct a benefic, at the start of a dasa the evils of the dasa are nullified.

इति कल्याणवर्मरचितायां सारावल्यां दशारिष्टभगो नाम
चतुश्चत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४४॥

Thus ends the 44th Chapter entitled "ANTIDOTES FOR EVILS OF DASAS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ उच्चादिस्थग्रहफलाध्याय ॥४५॥

Chapter 45

Effects of Planetary Dignities

अत्युग्रमतिद्रव्यं महान्तमपि भास्करः स्वतुंगस्थः ।
मृष्टाशनाम्बराद्यं सुभूषणं शीतगुः कुरुते ॥१॥

तेजस्विनं कुतनयो दुष्प्रसहं गवितं प्रवासरतम् ।
मेधाविनं कुलाद्यं सुनिपुणवाद्यं बुद्धः स्वोच्चे ॥२॥

विष्ण्यातं गुरुराद्यं विद्वांसं सत्कृतं कुशलम् ।
स्वोच्चे भूगोश्च तनयो विलासहास्यप्रगीतनृतरतम् ॥३॥

स्वोच्चस्यो रवितनयो नृपलब्धनियोगमभिजनयेत् ।
ग्रामपुराधिपतित्वमरण्यकधान्यं कुनारिलाभं च ॥४॥

1-4. EFFECTS OF EXALTED PLANETS: If the Sun is exalted at birth, the native will be fierce, be very wealthy and be pre-eminent. With exalted Moon, one will enjoy sweet food, possess superior clothes and will acquire good ornaments. If Mars is exalted the native will be splendidous, valorous, blameworthy and will live in other places. When Mercury is exalted the native will be intelligent, be supreme among his family members and be a skilful speaker. One will be famous, wealthy, learned, honourable and skilful with the exaltation of Jupiter. If Venus is in its peak one will be fond of sports, amusements, music, dance etc. Saturn's exaltation denotes association with royal assignment, leadership over villages and towns, gain of forest-born grains and mean females.

भानुस्त्रिकोणसंस्थो धनवत्तं मुख्यमतिनिपृणम् ।
 ओषधतारं गुणवन्तं शशी प्रसूतौ त्रिकोणगः पुरुषम् ॥५॥
 वक्रोऽपि तस्करपति शूरं खलु निर्दयं चापि ।
 सोम्यो विनोदशीलं जयिनं च स्वत्रिकोणगः कुरुते ॥६॥
 जीवः पुनहितकरं महत्तरं नयविदं सुखोपेतम् ।
 दानवपूज्यो जनयेद्ग्रामपुरवरिष्ठमाहयमतिसुभगम् ॥७॥
 आत्मत्रिकोण आकिर्धनतृप्तं कुलयुतं शूरम् ॥७॥

5-71 / 2. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN MOOLA TRIKONAS:

Should the Sun be in his Moolatrikona sign, the native will be wealthy, intelligent and skilful. The Moon so placed indicates one with enjoyments and virtues. Mars in Moola-trikona will make one a leader of thieves, adventurous and unkind. The placement of Mercury in his Moolatrikona sign denotes a jocular and successful person. One will be helpful to others, be pre-eminent and will have knowledge of justice with Jupiter in Moolatrikona. Venus in such a sign will make one a prominent person in his village/town, wealthy and fortunate. If Saturn is so posited the native belongs to a good family, be wealthy and valorous.

तीक्ष्णमयूखः कुरुते महोद्ग्रमत्युच्चकमणिम् ॥८॥
 धर्मरतं हिमरश्मर्मनस्विनं रूपवन्तमात्मक्षेऽ ।
 आहयं प्रचण्डमचलं भौमः कुरुते स्वराशिगः पुरुषम् ॥९॥
 शशितनयोऽपि विधत्ते वल्युक्थं पण्डितं वाऽपि ।
 काव्यश्रुतिज्ञमाहयं गुरुचेष्टं वाक्पतिः स्वराशिस्थः ॥१०॥
 दानवपूज्यः कुरुते कृषीवलं स्फीतवित्तं च ।
 कुरुते शनैश्चरोऽपि च मान्यमदुःखं स्वराशिगः पुरुषम् ॥११॥

8-11. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN OWN SIGNS:

If the Sun is placed in his own sign, the native will be very fierce and will do very great acts. The Moon in her own sign denotes one virtuously disposed, who is very intelligent and

beautiful. If Mars occupies such a sign, the native will be opulent, impetuous and firm in disposition. Should Mercury occupy his own sign the native will be a sweet speaker and be learned. If Jupiter be in his own sign one will be versed in Vedas, literature etc., be rich and will perform great deeds, Venus so placed hints at a farmer and a rich person. Should Saturn be in his own house, the native will be honourable and happy.

मित्रगृहेऽक्षं ख्यातं स्थिरसौहृदमर्थदातारम् ।

मित्रक्षणं शरांको यतस्ततो लब्धसौख्यबहुमानम् ॥१२॥

अंगारकोऽपि कुरुते सुहृद्वनारक्षणासक्तम् ।

शशिजः सुहृद्गृहगतः करोति चातुर्यहास्यधनवन्तम् ॥१३॥

वचसामधिपः पूज्यं सत्ता च सुविशिष्टकर्मणिम् ।

मित्रगृहे भृगुतनयः सुहृत्प्रियं दयितवित्तमतिशूरम् ॥१४॥

भास्करसूनुः कुरुते परान्तभोजिनमधर्मकर्मरतम् ॥१४॥

12-141/2. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN FRIENDLY SIGNS:

If the Sun is in a friendly sign, one will be firm in friendship and be charitable. The Moon in a friendly sign denotes the native will be happy and very honourable. Mars placed in a friendly sign will make one protect the wealth of friends. One will be skilful, jocular and rich, with Mercury in a friendly sign. Jupiter in a friendly sign will make one respectable and a performer of famous deeds. If Venus be in a friendly sign the native will be fond of friends, rich and adventurous. Saturn in a sign of his friend will force the native to depend on others for food and inclined to do unethical deeds.

नीचे सविता कुरुते प्रेष्यं बान्धवजनावधूतं च ॥१५॥

हिमरश्मिरल्पपुण्यं रोगिणमपि बुर्मगं लोके ।

नीचस्यः क्षितितनयोऽनर्दद्यसनोपतप्तमतिनीचम् ॥१६॥

कुरुते हिमकरपुत्रः क्षुद्रं स्वज्ञातिबन्धुवैरं च ।
 नीचे गुरुः प्रकुरुते मलिनं प्राप्तावमानमतिदीनम् ॥१७॥
 असुरवयितोऽस्वतन्त्रं प्रणष्टवारं विषमशीलम् ।
 कोणो दिपःनशीलं विगर्हिताचारमर्थरहितं च ॥१८॥

15-18. EFFECTS OF PLANET IN FALL: The various planets in fall denote the undermentioned effects: The Sun—servitude and humiliation in the hands of one's own men. The Moon—not very meritorious in his acts, sickly and unfortunate. Mars—evils, distressed mind and meanness. Mercury—mean and enmity with his cousins and other relatives. Jupiter—dirty, dishonour and utter poverty. Venus—subordination, loss of wife and crooked disposition. Saturn—fall into adversity, blameworthy conduct and pennilessness.

कुरुते शत्रुगृहेऽर्को निःस्वं विषयप्रपीडितं चापि ।
 तुहिनमयूखः कुरुते हृद्रोगिणमरिगृहे नरं सततम् ॥१९॥
 बन्धारिभंगभाजं दीनं विफलं च दुर्भगं भौमः ।
 अज्ञानमतिविहीनं बुधोऽरिभे नेकदुःखमतिदीनम् ॥२०॥
 कलीबं गुरुविघत्ते नयहीनं धनविहीनं च ।
 शुक्रोऽरिगृहे भूतकं कुतन्त्रमतिदुःखितं जनयेत् ॥२१॥
 मास्करसुतोऽपि कुरुते मलिनं व्याध्यादिशोकसन्तरतम् ॥२२॥

19-21 1/2. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN INIMICAL SIGNS: If the Sun is placed in an inimical sign, the native will be poor and be sensually tormented. Should the Moon be so placed, one will be devoid of beauty (or brightness) and will suffer from heart diseases. Mars in an inimical sign denotes that native will face confinement and defeat at the hands of enemies, poverty, distress and misfortunes. If Mercury be placed in a sign that is ruled by his enemy, the subject will be devoid of intelligence, will experience many miseries and will be very poor. Should Venus be in his enemy's sign, the

person concerned will be a servant, will resort to wrong ways of doing things and be very miserable. If Jupiter is placed in a sign owned by his enemy, one will be a eunuch and be devoid of justice and wealth. When Saturn occupies an inimical camp, the native will be dirty and be distressed due to diseases and the like.

स्वेषु च च भागेषु फलं समग्रं स्वक्षेत्रतुल्यं भवनांशकेषु ।
नीचारिभागेसु जघन्यमेव मध्यं फलं मिश्रगृहांशकेषु ॥२२॥

22. EFFECTS IN NAVAMSA: If a planet is in its exaltation navamsa, the good effects due to the planet will be full. If it is in its own Navamsa, it will give such results as applicable to its own Rasi placement. If it is in Navainsas of its enemy or of fall, the (good) effects will be quite little while moderate results will come to pass if it is in a friendly Navamsa.

द्वावुच्चवगो जनप्रतो धनिनं कीर्त्यान्वितं सदा पुरुषम् ।
नगरारक्षकमाद्यं चमूषति च त्रयः प्रथितम् ॥२३॥

आद्यं नृपत्तकीर्ति चत्वारो राजधर्मसंयुक्तम् ।
स्थातं नृपतीष्टतमं पञ्चानेकविधवृद्धकोशं च ॥२४॥

षड् ग्रहाः स्वोच्चगाः कुर्युनृपति पुरुषं सदा ।
प्रदानमानसम्पन्नं बहुवाहनमण्डितम् ॥२५॥

स्वोच्चं याताः सर्वे समुद्दर्यन्तमेदिनीनाथम् ।
जनयन्ति चक्रवत्तिनमवनीशं जातकं चिन्तयम् ॥२६॥

23-26. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN EXALTATION:

If two planets are simultaneously exalted at birth, the native will be rich and famous. Three planets in simultaneous exaltation will make one head a town, wealthy and an army chief. If four are so placed that they are in exaltation, one will be rich, be honoured by the king and will be of regal disposition. Should five heavenly bodies occupy their exaltation signs the native will be famous, be a king's patron

and be very rich. When six planets are posited in their exaltation signs, the person will be a king, be charitable, honourable and endowed with many conveyances. When all are in their respective exaltation signs, the native will be an emperor ruling over the land surrounded by seas.

द्वाभ्यां त्रिकोणसंस्थाभ्यां कुटुम्बी कुलवर्धनः ।
श्वेष्ठः प्रख्यातकीर्तिश्च ग्रहाभ्यां भूवि जायते ॥२७॥

महाधनस्त्रिभिरश्चैव गणग्रामाधिनायकः ।
आढचो नृपाप्तसत्कारश्चतुर्भिर्लोकसंमतः ॥२८॥

आरक्षकः प्रधानः सेनापुरनगरभूपकोशानाम् ।
पञ्चग्रहस्त्रिकोणे भवति कुटुम्बी सुबहुसौख्यः ॥२९॥
विद्यादानधनौघैः समन्वितो भवति षड्भिरेव पुमान् ।
राज्यं प्रशास्ति नियतं गोपालकुलेऽपि संजातः ॥३०॥
स्वत्रिकोणगतैः सर्वे र्भवेजजातो र्होपतिः ।
वसुस्त्रीबलसम्बन्धो विद्याशास्त्रविशारदः ॥३१॥

27-31. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN MOOLATRIKONA SIGNS: If two planets be so placed as to be in Moolatrikona signs, the native will be a householder contributing to the growth of his race, be pre-eminent, and famous. When three planets are similarly posited one will be quite wealthy, and will head a group of men or villages. If four planets occupy their Moolatrikona Rasis, the native will be very wealthy, will receive royal honours and be dear to all. Should five be so placed as they are in Moolatrikonas one will be a protector, be principal among men, will head an army, town and royal treasury, be a householder and be very happy. With six planets disposed in their Moolatrikona Rasis, though one may belong to a cowherd's race, he will be endowed with learning, charitability and various kinds of wealth, will acquire a kingdom and be famous. If seven are in their Moolatrikona Rasis, one will become a king, be endowed with wealth, wife, strength, learning and be skilful in sastras.

द्वौ स्वगृहस्थौ कुरुतः कुलाधिकं बन्धुपूजितं धन्यम् ।
 बंशकरमर्थसहितं स्थानयशोभिसत्रयो विहृगाः ॥३२॥

स्थातं विशिष्टचेष्टं श्रेणीपुरनगरपं च चत्वारः ।
 पञ्चावनीश्वरसमं प्रभूतगोभूमियुवतिसम्पन्नम् ॥३३॥

षड्भिः प्रवृद्धशब्दं द्युतिकोशस्वजनवाजिमानाद्यः ।
 भवति नृपवंशजातो नियतं पृथिवीपतिः स्वक्षेः ॥३४॥

राजाधिनृपं स्वक्षें जनयन्ति जितारिपक्षमिह सप्त ॥३४॥

32-34 1/2. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN OWN HOUSES: If two planets are in their own houses at birth, one will be important in his race, be honoured by his relatives and be fortunate. Three planets occupying own houses indicate growth of the dynasty (i.e. birth of children), acquisition of wealth, position and fame. If four planets occupy their own houses one will be famous, will perform significant acts and will lead over men and cities. If five planets be placed in their own houses, the native will be equal to a king, be endowed with abundant quadrupeds, lands and females. If six planets are in their own houses, one will acquire famous titles, abundant wealth, relatives and honours, and one born in a royal family, will become a ruler. If seven planets be so placed one will be a king of kings and will conquer his enemies.

मित्राश्रयं सुवृत्तं द्वौ मित्रगृहेसमाश्रितो कुरुतः ॥३५॥

बान्धवसुहृदुपकर्ता त्रिभिर्विशिष्टो भवेदगुणः स्थातः ।
 ब्राह्मणवेवाराधनपरश्चतुर्भिर्धूरन्धरः स्थातः ॥३६॥

राजोपसेवकः स्थात्पञ्चभिराद्यो नरेश्वरः कर्ता ।
 विस्तीर्णभोगवाहनवसुमानषड्भिर्नरेन्द्रतुल्यः स्थात् ॥३७॥

सर्वेऽमित्रार्थं तत्त्वं ब्रह्मवाहनमृत्यसाधनो राजा ॥३७॥

35-371/2. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN FRIENDLY HOUSES: If two planets occupy their friendly sign, the native will be endowed with the company of friends and will have good conduct. If three are so, one will patronise his relatives, be endowed with good qualities and be pre-eminent. If four are so, one will honour Brahmins and gods, be skilful and be famous. If five are so, one will serve the king, be wealthy and be chief of men. When six are so, one will have wide enjoyments, abundant conveyances and wealth and be equal to a king. With seven planets in such placement one will have many servants, many conveyances, paraphernalia and be a king.

द्वाभ्यां नीचे नीचश्चिन्ताबहुप्रहसमेतः ॥३८॥

मूर्खोऽप्तरतोऽस्वस्त्रभिर्गैर्हनीचगैर्नरः प्रेष्यः ।
आलस्थनष्टचेष्टश्चतुभिरहि नीचगैर्भृतकः ॥३९॥

अगृहः प्रभिन्नदारः पञ्चभिरिह कथ्यते नरो दासः ।
घातभयश्चमतप्तः षड्णिर्नीची भवेत्कामः ॥४०॥

भिक्षुस्त्यक्ताशितभूम्भवति पुमान्विगतसर्वस्वः ।
नीचैः सप्तभिरखिलंदिकचिरविघृताम्बरः सूतः ॥४१॥

38-41. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN FALL: If two planets occupy their signs of fall, one will be mean in thoughts and be very irascible. Three being so, he will be foolish, not virtuous, be poor and be a servant. Four being so, he will be indolent, be devoid of useful deeds and be a servant. Five being so, he will be bereft of a house and a female and be a servant. Six being so, he will be tormented by fear and labour and be emaciated. All being so, he will eke out his food by begging, be devoid of everything and will wear torn robes or will wander without clothes.

द्वादशिभवनसमेतौ षलेशबत्तां नित्यविग्रहस्त्रीनाम् ।
अतिष्ठिभूतानामपि नृणां जन्मप्रदौ कथितौ ॥४२॥

विविधव्ययदुःखभुजां त्रयः अमोत्पन्ननष्टवित्तानाम् ।
चत्वारं इष्टयोषित्पुत्रार्थविनाशजाधितप्तानाम् ॥४३॥

पञ्चारिण्हे विहगा इष्टव्यसनाभिघाततप्तानाम् ।
षड्गोगाकितवपुषां दुःखवत्तां चेव जन्मकराः ॥४४॥

सप्तारिमे प्रहेन्द्रा वीमत्सकुले प्रसूतानाम् ।
शम्याच्छादनभोजनवज्ञतकानां भवन्ति सदा ॥४५॥

42-45. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN INIMICAL CAMPS: If there are two planets that are placed in inimical signs one will be miserable and ever fond of quarrels and be subjected to humiliation. With three such planets he will be tormented by many expenses and miseries and will lose wealth inspite of hard labour. With four being so placed, he will be at a loss in regard to his near and dear and wealth. Five heavenly bodies in such a state indicate that the native will be troubled by many evils. With six planets in inimical camps, he will be very miserable. If seven planets are in their inimical signs, the native belongs to a loathsome family, and will be devoid of food, robes, beds etc.

इति कल्याणवर्मं विरचितायां सारावल्यां उच्चादिचिन्तनं नाम
पञ्चचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४५॥

Thus ends the 45th Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF PLANETARY DIGNITIES" in Kalyana Varma's Saravalli.

अथ स्त्रीजातकाध्यायः ॥४६॥

Chapter 46

Female Horoscopy

स्त्रीणां जन्मफलं तुल्यं पुंचिः सार्धं यदुच्यते ।
विशेषस्तत्र यो दृष्टः कथ्यते विस्तरेण सः ॥१॥

1. Whatever horoscopic effects have been stated for males are equally applicable to females too. Explained in this chapter are rules peculiar to the fair sex.

बैधव्यं निवने विन्यं शरीरं जन्मलग्नतः ।
सप्तमे पतिसौभाग्यं पठ्चमे प्रसवस्तथा ॥२॥

2. *IMPORTANT HOUSES:* From the 8th house, her widowhood can be deduced while the ascendant deals with her physique, the 7th house with her husband's good fortunes and the 5th house with her offspring.

प्रकृतिस्था लानेह्नोः समभे सच्छीलरूपाढ्या ।
भवणगुणेहपेता शुभवीक्षितयोश्च युवतिः स्यात् ॥३॥
पुरुषाकृतिशीलयुता दुःशीला दुःखिता विषमराशी ।
कूर्मीक्षितयुतयोः पापा स्त्री स्याद्गुणहीना ॥४॥

3-4. *THE MOON AND ASCENDANT:* If the Moon and the ascendant are both disposed in even signs, the female will be virtuous and extremely goodlooking. Should these two be in aspect to auspicious planets, she will be endowed with ornaments and virtues. In case these two occupy odd signs, she will be akin to a male in appearance and in disposition. With these two receiving aspects of malefics,

she will be sinful and bereft of virtues.

तानेन्द्रोर्यो बलवांस्त्रशांशेऽधिष्ठितैः फलं क्रमशः ।
भूसुतभार्गवबोधनसुरगुरुमार्तण्डदेहभवैः ॥५॥

5. TRIMSAMSA POSITIONS: Note the stronger of the Moon and the ascendant. Whoever of the two is placed in the Trimsamsa of Mars, Venus, Mercury, Jupiter or Saturn, such effects will come to pass, (as detailed below).

क यैवारगृहे दुष्टा भौमित्रशांशके भवेत् ।
कुचरित्रा तथा शौके समाया बोधनेऽवला ॥६॥
जैवे साध्यकर्जे दासी जक्षे कौजे तु कापटी ।
शौके प्रकीर्णकामा च बौधे गुणवती भवेत् ॥७॥
जैवे सती शनौ कलीबा दुष्टा कौजे सितर्कर्णे ।
शौके ख्यातगुणा बौधे कलासु निपुणा मता ॥८॥
जैवे गुणान्विता मन्दे पुनर्भूश्चन्द्रभे ततः ।
स्वच्छन्दा कथिता कौजे शौकले च कुलपांसना ॥९॥
बौधे शिल्पान्विता नारी जैवे बहुगुणा शनैः ।
पतिधनी चार्कभे कौजे वाचाला भार्गवे सती ॥१०॥
बौधे पुंश्चेष्टिता जैवे राजी मन्दे कुलचयुता ॥१०॥

6-101/2. EFFECTS OF THE MOON/ASCENDANT IN VARIOUS TRIMSAMSAS: If it is a sign owned by Mars, the Trimsamsa of Mars denotes a harlot, that of Venus a female devoid of virtuous history, that of Mercury one with cunning disposition, that of Jupiter a chaste lady and that of Saturn one in servitude. Should a sign of Mercury house the Moon/the ascendant in the trimsamsa of Mars, the female will be cunning, in the trimsamsa of Venus one with high degree of lust, in the trimsamsa of Mercury a chaste girl, in the trimsamsa of Jupiter a virtuous housewife and in that of Saturn impotent. If it is a sign of Venus, the

trimsamsa of Mars a female with wicked nature , Venusian trimsamsa one with fame for her virtues, Mercurian trimsamsa skilful, Jupiterian trimsamsa a virtuous female and Saturn's trimsamsa a woman given in marriage as a second wife. In the sign owned by the Moon the trimsamsa of Mars bestows her freedom not due to a housewife, Venusian trimsamsa will make her unchaste, Mercurian trimsamsa will bestow skill in arts, Jupiterian trimsamsa will make her quite virtuous and in Saturn's trimsamsa she will betray her husband. In Leo the trimsamsa of Mars will make the female garrulous, Venusian trimsamsa chaste, Mercurian trimsamsa male-natured, Jupiterian trimsamsa a queen and Saturn's trimsamsa fallen.

कौजे बुद्धुगुणार्थके शौके वाग्वयसनी तक्षा ॥११॥

बौधे विज्ञानसंयुक्ता जैवे नैकगुणा स्मृता ।

मन्दे चातपरतिः प्रोक्ता दासी कौजे तथाकिंभे ॥१२॥

सुप्रज्ञा च भवेच्छौके बुधे दुःस्था खला तथा ।

जैवे पतिवता नित्यं मन्दे नीचानुसेविनी ॥१३॥

11-13. TRIMSAMSA EFFECTS (continued): In a sign of Jupiter the trimsamsa of Mars will make her a gentlewoman with many (of the seven principal) virtues, the trimsamsa of Venus a female with evil speech, the trimsamsa of Mercury one with knowledge, the trimsamsa of Jupiter one with many virtues and the trimsamsa of Saturn a female desiring limited physical union. Lastly in a sign owned by Saturn, a trimsamsa of Mars will make one servant, that of Venus intelligent, that of Mercury cruel and devoid of conduct, that of Jupiter a chaste lady and that of Saturn himself one addicted to base men.

शुश्रासितौ यदि दरस्परभागसंस्थौ

शौके च दृष्टिपथगावदपे घटांशे ।

स्त्रीणामवीव मदनाग्निमदप्रवृद्धिः

स्त्रीभिः शमं च पुरुषाकृतिभिर्लभन्ते ॥१४॥

14. BEASTLY LUST OF A FEMALE: When Venus and Saturn are in mutual aspects in the case of a birth in Taurus or Libra ascendant with Saturn's navamsa, the female concerned burnt with sexual lust will unite with a woman playing the role of a male. Venus and Saturn should simultaneously be in exchange in Navamsas owned by them.

शून्येऽस्ते कापुरुषो बलहीनः सौम्यदर्शनविहीने ।
चरमे प्रवासशीलो भर्ता क्लीबो जमन्दयोश्व भवेत् ॥१५॥

उत्सृष्टा सूर्येऽस्ते कुजे च विधवा नवोद्देव ।
कन्यैवाशुभदृष्टे शनैश्चरे वृद्धतां याति ॥१६॥

अशुभे क्षीणेऽस्तगते त्यक्ता पत्या भवेदशुभदृष्टे ।
क्लूरैविधवास्तगतैर्भवति पुनर्मूस्तथा मिश्रैः ॥१७॥

15-17. THE 7th HOUSE: Should the 7th house be vacant, her husband will be a contemptible fellow. With the said house bereft of aspect of a benefic, he will be bereft of strength. He will be disposed to living in other places if the 7th house is a movable sign. He will be a eunuch with Mercury or Saturn in the 7th house. She will be discarded by her husband if the Sun is in her 7th house. Mars in the said house will cause early widowhood while Saturn in the 7th with malefic aspects will make her old soon. Again she will be given up by her husband with malefics being weak and combust in the 7th receiving aspects from malefics. Benefics and malefics combust in the 7th will give away the woman native in second marriage.

अन्योन्यमागगतयोः सितकुजयोरन्यपुरुषसप्तता स्यात् ।
द्यूने शिशिरकरे वा स्थाद्युवतिरनुजया भर्तुः ॥१८॥

18. UNCHASTITY: If Venus and Mars exchange their divisions, the female will go after other males. If the Moon be simultaneously in the 7th house, she will join others with consent of her husband.

सौरारण्हे तद्वच्छशिनि सशुके विलग्नगे जाता ।
मात्रा साकं कुलटा कूरग्रहवीक्षिते भवति ॥१६॥

19. MOTHER AND DAUGHTER: If a sign of Mars or Saturn be ascending with Venus and the Moon in it in aspect to malefics, the female along with her mother may be deemed unchaste.

धूने तु कुजनवांशे शशिना वृष्टे सरोगयोनिः स्त्री ।
सदभूगुमागे चारथोणी पतिवल्लभा भवति ॥२०॥

20. MISCELLANEOUS: If the 7th house falls in a navamsa of Mars and be in aspect to the Moon (Saturn, according to some texts), the female will have a diseased vagina. A Navamsa of Venus denotes a fortunate female who will be dear to her husband.

धूने वृष्टो मूर्खः सौरारण्हे स्यानवांशके वाऽय ।
स्त्रीलोलः क्रोधपरः कुजभेऽय नवांशके भर्ता ॥२१॥

शुक्रगृहेऽथ नवांशेऽतिरूपसौभाग्यसंयुतो भर्ता ।
नैपुणविज्ञानयुतस्तथैव बोधेऽयथा नवांशे वा ॥२२॥

मदनातो मृदुचितः शशिभेऽयनवांशके भर्ता ।
गुरुगृहभागेऽप्यथवा गुणवान्विजितेन्द्रियो भवति ॥२३॥

अतिकर्मकुदतितीक्ष्णो रविभेऽप्यथवांशके भवति भर्ता ।
सप्तमभवनोपेतैनित्यं स्त्रीणां समवधार्यम् ॥२४॥

21-24. EFFECTS OF RULES OF 7th HOUSE/NAVAMSA: If the 7th house or its Navamsa be ruled by Saturn, the female's husband will be old and foolish. The rulership of Mars in such a case will give a husband who will be addicted to other women and be irascible. If Venus heads the 7th house or its Navamsa the husband will be very beautiful and be fortunate. The husband will be skilful and knowledgeable if Mercury be such a planet. A sexually

tormented husband who will, however, be soft in disposition will be bestowed by the Moon in such circumstances. The husband will be virtuous and be a conqueror of the five senses, if Jupiter rules the 7th house or its Navamsa. Leo as the 7th house or the 7th Navamsa will indicate an industrious and a very intelligent husband. Thus the effects relating to the rulership of the 7th house and 7th navamsa be declared in respect of females.

इव्यान्विता सुखपरा लग्ने सितबन्धयोर्मुद्रेद्वौश्च ।

सुखिता कलासु कुशला गुणशतसहिता विनीता स्यात् ॥२५॥

शुक्रबुधयोविलःने रचिरा सुभगा कलासु तिपुणा च ।

दास्यम्बररसौख्ययुता शुभेषु पापेषु विपरीता ॥२६॥

25-26. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN THE ASCENDANT:

She will be jealously disposed and be happy with Venus and the Moon in the ascendant. Mercury replacing Venus in the said yoga will make the female happy, skilful in arts, virtuous and modest. If Mercury and Venus are together in the ascendant, the female will be beautiful, fortunate, and skilful in arts. Benefics in the ascendant will endow a female with servants, happiness and robes while malefics give adverse effects in regard to these.

पापेऽटमे तु विधवा निधनाद्विपतिनंवांशके यस्य ।

तस्य दशायां मरणं वाच्यं तस्याः शुभैद्वितीयस्थैः ॥२७॥

27. EFFECTS OF THE 8th HOUSE: Malefics in the 8th will cause widowhood. This will occur in the dasa periods of the lord of the navamsa occupied by the 8th lord. A benefic in the 2nd will, however, cause the female's death in this yoga, instead of widowhood.

कन्यालिवृषभसिंहे शिशिरमयूखेऽल्पपुत्रा स्यात् ।

सुतमवने शुभ्युवते निरीक्षिते वा तथैव स्यात् ॥२८॥

28. LIMITED PROGENY: If the 5th house be one of

Virgo, Scorpio, Taurus and Leo receiving the aspect of a benefic, there will be limited number of children. Alternatively, the said 5th house may be conjunct a benefic or the Moon.

रिते बुधेन्दुभृगुजे रविजे च मध्ये
शेषैर्बंलेन सहितैविषमक्षतःने ।
जाता भवेत्पुरुषिणी युवती सदैव
पुंचेऽप्तिता विचरति प्रथिता च लोके ॥२६॥

29. FEMALE WITH MASCULINE DISPOSITION: Should Mercury, Venus and the Moon be in the ascendant and be weak while Saturn has moderate strength as the rest are strong, the female concerned will be akin to a male in appearance and in acts. The ascendant should in this case necessarily be an odd sign.

कूरे जामित्रगते नवमे यदि खेचरो भवति नूनम् ।
आप्नोति प्रद्वज्यां पापग्रहसम्भवामबला ॥३०॥

30. TAKING OF RELIGIOUS ORDER: A female will be initiated into a religious order if a malefic is in the 7th house while the 9th house is occupied by any planet. The order will relate to the planet in the 7th house.

बलिभिर्बुधगुहशुक्रैः सशांकसहितैविलग्नगैः सममे ।
स्त्री ब्रह्मवादिनी स्थावनेकशास्त्रार्थकुशला च ॥३१॥

31. VEDIC EXPONENT: If strong Mercury, Jupiter, Venus or the Moon be in the ascendant identical with an even sign, the female will be a teacher/exponent of Vedas (or be a follower of Vedanta Philosophy). And she will be an expert in interpretation of various Sastras.

जन्मकाले विवाहे च चिन्तायां वरणे तथा ।
चिन्त्यं स्त्रीणां तु यत्प्रोदतं घटते तत्पतिष्ठवणि ॥३२॥

32. APPLICATION: Whatever has been stated in this chapter should be wisely applied to females relating to their births, selection of grooms, marriage and query. These effects are applicable to their husbands also.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावत्यां स्त्रीजातकफलो नाम
षट्चत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४६॥

Thus ends the 46th Chapter entitled "FEMALE HOROSCOPY" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ निर्णयफलाध्यायः ॥४७॥

Chapter 47

Aphorisms of Death

शिखिजस्तशस्त्रज्वरजस्त्वामयतृट् क्षुकृतो भवेन्मृत्युः ।
सूर्यादिभिन्नधनगैः परवेशे पथि स्वके चराद्येष्व ॥१॥

1. REASONS OF DEATH: If the 8th house is occupied by any planet from the Sun to Saturn, the reason for death in the same order will be fire, water, weapon, fever, indigestion (or constipation), thirst and hunger. According to the 8th house being a movable, fixed or dual sign, the place of death will be a foreign place, own place or on the way.

Notes: Given in this sloka are the possible reasons for death by virtue of individual placement of planets in the 8th house. Apart from these, each planet posited in the 8th house or related to the 8th house can cause one's exit by a disease or an event to be caused by the nature of the planet. See the following:

The Sun: Epilepsy, heart disease, skin disease, burning of body, serpents etc. **The Moon:** Diarrhoea, carbuncle, typhoid, jaundice, mental aberration, blood disease, drowning and indigestion. **Mars:** Excessive thirst, leprosy, eye disease, physical deformity etc. **Mercury:** Mental disorder, disease of throat, nose, skin etc., anaemia, fire, accidents etc. **Jupiter:** Intestinal disorder, liver/spleen diseases, car troubles etc. **Venus:** Venereal diseases, urinary diseases, disorders of generative organs, rickets etc. **Saturn:** Rheumatic pains, paralysis, hit by wood etc., fire, ghosts and the like.

Each sign as the 8th house will give peculiar informa-

tion related to death. See the following:

Aries as the 8th house: Death will be due to poison, indigestion, biliary disorder, fire, accident, diseases of heart/liver, gastric disorders. *Taurus as the 8th house:* vitiation of bile, phlegm and wind, fire, weapons, headache, disorders caused by heat, abdominal disease, breathing disorders, gout/colic, hit by animals etc., will cause death. *Gemini as the 8th house:* Disorders of the head, asthma, colic, cough, catarrh etc., will promote death. *Cancer as the 8th house:* Insanity, loss of appetite, drowning, indigestion, windy diseases and the like will cause death. *Leo as the 8th house:* Poison, boils, fever, weapons, smallpox, wild beasts, heart troubles etc., will cause one's exit. *Virgo as the 8th house:* Indigestion, disease of vagina, penis or anus fall from height, quarrels, water and fire will cause death. *Libra as the 8th house:* Mental diseases, delirium, grief fear and troubles from animals will cause one's death. *Scorpio as the 8th house:* Stones/weapons, dysentery, jaundice, spleenary disorders, venereal diseases, imprisonment, bite by snake, scorpion etc., will cause death. *Sagittarius as the 8th house:* Attack by wild animals, arrows and other weapons, eating poison or poisonous stuff, quarrels, fall of a tree or from height, severe rheumatism, stomachial disorders etc., will stand to cause one's final exit. *Capricorn as the 8th house:* Animal like tiger, gout pains, tastelessness, corpulence, snakes, stomach pains, delirium etc, will indicate death. *Aquarius as the 8th house:* Lung/cardiac disorders, wild animals, fever, snake bite, etc., will cause death. Females will also be a cause of one's end in this case. *Pisces as the 8th house:* Fever, dysentery, thunder, being caught in darkness, bite by snakes etc., ascitis, ear disorders etc. will cause one's death. These indications are made by *Hora Ratna*, *Poorva Parasareeyam*, *Phala Deepika* and *Jataka Parijatha* in the context of evaluation of death.

It implies that these causes will come to pass if the 8th house falls in such vargas as above or the 8th lord placed in such houses. It may also be noted that if the occupant of the 8th be an indicator of the relative diseases/event, the

effects are certain. For example, let us take Aquarius becoming the 8th house, i.e., Cancer ascending on the east. If the Sun be there in Aquarius, heart disease will be a sure cause of death as the Sun is Karaka for heart diseases and the sign Aquarius itself is called '*Hridroga*' (heart disease). These inferences will have to be made accordingly.

Death and Planets in the 8th house: Each planet in the 8th house has its own source of death for the native. If the Sun is in the 8th in aspect to malefics, death will be in miserable circumstances. If weak Moon occupies the 8th house, death will be due to fever, leprosy, fire, physical emaciation and the native will die in pitiable situation. Mars in the 8th house will indicate exit through enemies, weapons, leprosy, piles and dysentery. If Mercury be in the 8th house, death will be in a shrine and be calm. If Mercury is a malefic (by conjunction), gout, facial diseases and stomachial disorders will cause the end. With Jupiter in the 8th house in a benefic's sign, death will be known to the native beforehand and the same will be in a religious place and if the sign be owned by a malefic, the end then will be very grievous and miserable. Venus in the 8th house will clear one of his liabilities to his father and the death will be peaceful. Saturn in the 8th will cause death in distant lands, in wicked association and due to many diseases and abundant grief. (Authority: Garga)

Sage Kasyapa minutely treats the planets in the 8th house in the context of death, with reference to Navamsas etc. The reader may find the following information more interesting.

The Sun in the 8th: If exalted, the native will give up his life by entering pyre with piety. Exalted Navamsa-insulted by others. Benefic shadvargas-accidents. Debilitation sign-severe fire. Debilitation Navamsa-arrogant acts. Malefic shadvargas-burning of body. Friendly sign-consumption of poison. Friendly Navamsa-imprisonment. Var-gothama Navamsa-articles made of steel. Inimical sign-defects of the blood. Enemy's Navamsa-Tuberculosis, pulmonary disorders etc. Own sign due to females.

The Moon in the 8th: If exalted-drowning. Taurus Navamsa-attack by elephants. Benefics' shadvargas-lightning. Debilitation sign-in the hands of a woman. Debilitation Amsa-bilious/phlegmatic diseases. Friendly Rasi-abdominal disorders. Friendly Navamsa-diseases of the anus. Vargothama Navamsa-attack by quadrupeds. Own sign-consumption.

Mars in the 8th house: If exalted-in a battle/quarrel, Exaltation Navamsa-hit by quadrupeds, Shadvargas of benefics-out of his own hands. Debilitation sign-with his own weapon. Debilitation Navamsa-before a Brahmana. Malefic shadvargas-hit by stones (and the like). Friendly sign-wood. Friendly Navamsa-fall in a well. Vargothama-fall from a hill (or from height). Enemy's sign-diseases of private parts. Enemy's Navamsa-consumption of poison. Own sign-due to thieves.

Mercury in the 8th house: If exalted-fever. Exalted navamsa-phlegmatic disorders. Benefic shadvargas-windy diseases. Debilitation sign-wounds. Debilitation Navamsa-excessive fear. Malefic shadvargas-due to separation from kith and kin. Friendly sign-facial diseases. Friendly Navamsa-eye diseases. Vargothama Navamsa-disease of the rectum. Enemy's sign-in jail. Enemy's navamsa-stomachial disorders. Own sign-wounds in legs.

Jupiter in the 8th house: If exalted due to various diseases. Exalted Navamsa-fatly grown body. Benefic shadvargas-disorders of the ears. Debilitation sign-due to his own relatives. Debilitation Navamsa-cholera. Malefic Shadvargas-dysentery. Friendly Navamsa-diseases of the blood. Vargothama-due to camels (due to quadrupeds in general). Enemy's sign-due to his own horses (i.e. during accidents caused by conveyances). Enemy's Navamsa-due to excessive anger. Own sign-limitless eating.

Venus in the 8th house: If exalted-thirst. Exaltation Navamsa-facial diseases. Benefic Shadvargas-dental disorders. Debilitation sign-imbalance of the three humours. Debilitation Navamsa-cholera. Malefic shadvargas-forest animals. Friendly sign-snakes. Friendly Navamsa-con-

sumption of poison. Vargothama Navamsa-spider (and the like). Enemy's sign-worms bred in poison. Enemy's navamsa-due to anger caused at the time of sexual cohabitation. Own sign-with great grief.

Saturn in the 8th house: If exalted-hunger. Exaltation Navamsa-leaping. Benefic shadvargas-while sitting. Debilitation sign-due to his own relatives. Debilitation Navamsa-in the hands of enemies. Malefic shadvargas-the disease consumption. Friendly sign-excessive itch. Friendly Navamsa-in the hands of an urchin. Vargothama-wounds. Enemy's sign-crushed by horses. Enemy's navamsa-through elephants. Own sign-due to asses. (all these may indicate quadrupeds in general).

यो बलयुक्तो निधनं पश्यति तद्वातुकोपजा मृत्युः ।
तत्संयुक्तस्तनुजो बहुभिर्बलिभिर्जहृप्रकारः स्यात् ॥२॥

2. Death may be due to the imbalance of that humour belonging to the planet aspecting the 8th house. If there is no planet in the 8th house, the aspecting one may indicate the kind of death. If many are thus related, the strongest one will prevail.

सूर्यगारकयोः खबन्धुगतयोः शेषाप्रपातोद्भवो
मृत्युर्भूतनयेन्दुभानुतनयैः कूपे खसप्तम्बुर्गः ।
पापालोकितयोर्हिमोष्णकरयोः कन्यास्थयोर्बन्धतो
लग्ने सूर्यशशांकयोस्तिमियुगे तोये तदा मज्जतः ॥३॥

3. DEATH BY DROWNING, FALL ETC.: If the 10th and 4th are occupied by the Sun and Mars, the native will die due to fall from hills. If the 10th, 7th and 4th houses are occupied by Mars, Mercury and Saturn, it may be due to fall in a well. Death due to imprisonment will follow if the luminaries are placed in Virgo in aspect to malefics. The end will be by drowning if Pisces is occupied by the Sun and the Moon.

कक्षिणि भन्दे मकरे चन्द्रे मृत्युर्दुरोदरकृतः स्यात् ।
पापान्तःस्थे चन्द्रे कुजभवने शस्त्रवह्निभवः ॥४॥

कन्यायां पश्चिनीशत्रुः पापमध्यगतः सदा ।
रक्तोत्थशेषं जं मृत्युं करोति ध्रुवमेव हि ॥५॥

4-5. DEATH BY FIRE ETC.: If the Moon and Saturn respectively are in Capricorn and Cancer, death will be due to affliction of stomach. If the Moon be hemmed between malefics and occupies a sign of Mars, fire/weapons will cause death. Death will be certainly inflicted by dryness of blood if the Moon is in Virgo hemmed between malefics.

सौरक्ष शुभयोर्मध्ये शशी रज्वग्निपातजम् ।
कुर्यान्मृत्यु न सन्वेहश्चाणक्यवचनं तथा ॥६॥

नवमसुतयोरेशु भयोः पापग्रहदृष्टयोर्भवेन्मृत्युः ।
द्रेक्काणैः पाशभुजगनिगडैश्छ्रद्धेऽथवा गुप्त्याम् ॥७॥

6-7. DEATH BY HANGING ETC.: If the Moon in Capricorn or Aquarius be hemmed between benefics, death will be due to hanging, fire or fall which is doubtless according to Chanakya. The same effect will come to pass if the 5th and 9th houses are occupied by malefics in aspect to malefics. If the drekkana of the 8th house be one of Pasa, Sarpa and Nigala, death will be reticent.

Notes: If the 22nd decanate when counted from the ascendant be one of *Sarpa* (snake), *Pasa* (noose) and *Nigala* (fetters) death will be in a secret manner, i.e. by suicide etc. There are various views among the classical authors about the designations given to decanates. The reader is, however, referred to *Phala Deepika*, ch. 3 for details.

मीनोदये दिनकरे चन्द्रे पापान्वितेऽस्तगे मेषे ।
स्त्रीहेतुकं हि मरणं स्वमन्दिरे स्याद्ववन्त्येके ॥८॥

8. DEATH DUE TO A FEMALE: If the Sun be in Pisces ascendant while the Moon is in the 7th (in Virgo) or in the 2nd in Aries or in the 5th in Cancer, a female will be reason for the native's end.

रुधिरे सुखेऽथवाके वियति यमे क्षीणचन्द्रसंयुक्ते ।
पापैस्त्रिकोणलग्ने शूलप्रोतस्य निर्दिशेन्मरणम् ॥६॥

9. DEATH DUE TO A TRIDENT'S HIT: If the 4th house is occupied by Mars or the Sun while Saturn is conjunct weak Moon in the 10th house and malefics are in the ascendant and its trines, hit of a trident will cause the end.

Notes: The weak Moon referred to in the sloka be interpreted as the Moon bereft of other strengths than Paksha Bala. For she will be endowed with Paksha Bala (or strength by virtue of waxing) as she is required to be in the 10th as the Sun is in the 4th.

हिबुकेऽके वियति कुजे क्षीणेन्द्रयुक्तेऽक्जेन संदृष्टे ।
काठेनाभिहतः सन् वियते जातो न सन्देहः ॥१०॥

10. DEATH BY HIT OF WOOD: If the Sun is in the 4th while the Moon devoid of strength is in the 10th along with Mars or in aspect to Saturn, the native will be hit by a log causing death.

क्षीणेन्द्रुभौमरविचन्द्रजसूर्यपुत्रैः
छिद्रास्पदोदयसुखैर्लगुडाहतस्य ।
मृत्युवियन्तवमलग्नसुतस्थितैस्तै-
र्धूमाग्निबन्धनशरीरनिकुट्टनैः स्यात् ॥११॥

11. DEATH BY HIT OF A CLUB etc.: If weak Moon, Mars, Sun and Mercury along with Saturn are in the 10th, 8th, 4th and ascendant (in any way), the subject will have his end due to a club beat. If these planets fill the 10th, 9th, 5th and ascendant, death will be by smoke, fire, confinement or a blow of fist.

हिबुकास्तकर्मसहितः कुजभानुशनैश्चरर्भवति मृत्युः ।
आयुधहतभुग्मूपतिकोपप्रभवः सदा पुंसाम् ॥१२॥

12. DEATH DUE TO ROYAL WRATH: If the 4th, 7th and 10th houses are occupied by Mars, the Sun and Saturn, death will be due to weapon, fire or royal wrath.

कर्माम्बुवित्तसंस्थैः कुजेन्दुमन्दैः क्षतः क्रिमिकृतोऽन्तः ।
खस्थेऽकेन्दुकुजे वा सुराप्रपानप्रपातकृतः ॥१३॥

सप्तमभवने शौमे क्षीणेन्दुदिवाकरार्कभिर्लग्ने ।
मरणं जातस्य बदेशन्त्रोत्यीडनभवमवश्यम् ॥१४॥

13-14. DEATH DUE TO INSECTS, INTOXICANTS AND MACHINERY: One's end will be due to insects if the 10th, 4th and 2nd houses at his birth are occupied by Mars, the Moon and Saturn. If the 10th house is constellated by the luminaries and Mars, the native will end his life on account of intoxicants or fall from height. Machinery will be the source of one's death if the 7th house is occupied by Mars as the trio of weak Moon, Saturn and the Sun afflict ascendant by occupation.

तुलायां रुधिरे याते कुजक्षें भास्करे स्थिते ।
चन्द्रे मन्दगृहं प्राप्ते विष्मध्ये मरणं भवेत् ॥१५॥

गलितेन्द्रुक्भूपुत्रैर्गतैव्योमाष्टबन्व्युष
विष्मध्ये तु भवेन्मृत्युः सिद्धसेनः प्रभाषते ॥१६॥

15-16. DEATH IN FILTHY SURROUNDINGS: One will die amidst ordure if Mars is in Libra, the Sun in Aries/Scorpio and the Moon in Capricorn/Aquarius. The Sun, weak Moon and Mars in the 8th, 10th and 4th houses will kill one amidst excrement. So says Siddhasena.

बलिना कुजेन दृष्टे क्षीणेन्दौ रन्धगेऽकंजे मृत्युः ।
गुलममहावेदनया क्रिमिदाहायुधकृतो भवति ॥१७॥

रवौ सहधिरे द्युने निधने रविसंभवे ।
रसातलस्थे हिमगो मृत्युः पक्षिकृतो भवेत् ॥१८॥

17-18. DEATH BY THIRST, WEAPONS AND BIRDS: If the 8th house contains both the weak Moon and Saturn in aspect to strong Mars, the object will die due to spleenary disorders, colics, thirst or weapons. The Sun and Mars in the 7th while Saturn occupies the 8th and the Moon the 4th, one's death will be caused by birds.

लानचिछद्रत्रिकोणेषु रघ्याराक्तिनिशाकरं ।
मृत्युः स्याच्छैलपातेन शस्त्रकुडचादिपातजः ॥१९॥

19. If the ascendant, 8th, 5th and 9th houses are occupied by the Sun, Mars, Saturn and the Moon, death will be due to fall from a hill, hit of a weapon or fall of a wall, etc..

Notes: From slokas 3 through 19, the author has given various reasons for one's death. For more relevant informations, the reader may refer to *Horasara*, *Hora Ratna* etc.

उदयनवांशाधिपतेः समानभूमौ वदन्ति यवनेन्द्राः ।
प्रह्योगेक्षणकाद्यैः परिकल्प्यं चान्यदपि तज्ज्ञाः ॥२०॥

20. Yavanas indicate that the place of death will correspond to the Navamsa Lagna lord. The aphorisms stated in this chapter should be suitably interpreted according to other aspects and other conjunctions.

उदितांशसमो मोहः श्वेशेन निरीक्षिते द्विगुणितः स्यात् ।
त्रिगुणः शुभेश्च दृष्टे समस्तमुनयो व्यवस्थन्ति ॥२१॥

21. The duration of the state of loss of consciousness (or insensibility, delusion, pain etc.) will correspond to the portion elapsed in the radical ascendant. The duration will

remain doubled and trebled according to the ascendant lord or a benefic aspecting the ascendant.

उदयाद्विशतिमद्रेवकाणो भवति कारणं मृत्योः ।
तस्याधिपतिभवो वा निर्याणं सूचयेत्स्वगुणैः ॥२२॥

22. KHARA DREKKANA: The 22nd decanate from the ascendant will denote the nature of one's death. For example, by the nature of its lord, (i.e. the humour, place etc.)

मेषाद्ये द्रेवकाणे कूरथहवीक्षिते च संयुक्ते ।
अम्बवहिविषपित्तकृतं मरणं नूणां समावेशम् ॥२३॥
विद्याद्वितीयभागे मरणं जलकृमिहिमारण्यैः ।
एवं तृतीयभागे तटाककूपप्रपाताद्वा ॥२४॥

23-24. EFFECTS OF ARIES DECANATES AS RELATED TO DEATH: If the first decanate of Aries be the 22nd decanate from the ascendant, and be in aspect to a malefic the native's death will be due to water (i.e. drowning etc.), snake, poison or bilious imbalances. If the 2nd decanate of Aries be so related, water, insects, ice and forests will cause death. The 3rd decanate of Aries denotes tanks, wells etc.

Notes: From sloka 23 through 45, special effects are given concerning the native's death with reference to the 22nd decanate (also called Khara drekkana, which is again the 64th Navamsa) falling in each one third part of various signs. These are applicable to the stronger among the ascendant and the Moon. Additional information can be procured in *Jataka-bharana*.

वृषभाश्वखरोष्टेभ्यो मृत्युज्ञेया वृषस्याद्ये ।
पित्तगिनिवातचोराद्वितीयभागे वृषस्यैव ॥२५॥

विद्यातृतीयभागे यानासनवाजिपातकृतम् ।
पुंसां भवति हि मरणं रणशिरसि महास्त्रकृतमेव ॥२६॥

25-26. DECANATES IN TAURUS: If the first decanate

of Taurus be the 22nd decanate at birth, death will be caused by animals like ox, horse, donkey, camel etc. The second decanate in Taurus denotes the end due to bilious/windy complaints, fire and thieves. The concluding decanate of Taurus leads to one's death in journey or due to fall from the back of a horse or due to hit by weapon in battle.

आद्ये मिथुनःयंशे कासश्वासोद्भवो भवति ।
मृत्युर्महिषविषपाद्याद्द्वितीयभागे च संनिपाताद्वा ॥२७॥
वनवासिचतुर्चरणात्पञ्चतनागादगणात्तथारथ्यात् ।
भवति हि मृत्युः पुंसामन्ते भागे तु जुतुमस्य ॥२८॥

27-28. DECANATES IN GEMINI: If the first decanate of Gemini be the 22nd decanate at birth, one's end will be due to tuberculosis or pulmonary disorders. The second decanate in Gemini identical with 22nd decanate denotes death through a buffalo, or through poison or delirium. If the 3rd decanate in Gemini becomes the 22nd decanate the end will be through forest tribes, quadrupeds in general or elephants in particular.

ग्राहेण मद्यपानात्कण्टकदोषेण वा तथा स्वप्नात् ।
भवति हि कर्कटकाद्ये मृत्युर्नृणां तृतीयभागे तु ॥२६॥
अभिघाताद्विषपानान्मध्ये इयंशे भयं समादिष्टम् ।
श्वसनप्रमेहगुल्मासृक्तन्द्रीदोषेण च तथान्त्ये ॥३०॥

29-30. DECANATES IN CANCER: If the 22nd decanate is the first decanate of Cancer, the reason of death will be a crocodile (or a shark), wine, thorn or dreams. The second decanate will cause end by beating or by consuming of poison. The terminating decanate indicates death by respiratory diseases, urinary diseases (viz. gleet, diabetes etc.), spleenary disorders, affliction to blood or by swooning caused by excessive labour.

सलिलविषपादरोगात्सहाद्ये इयंशके भवेत्पुंसाम् ।
मध्ये तृतीयभागे जलामयकृतो धनोद्वेशे ॥३१॥

विषशस्त्रयोगदोषेरभिशापाद्वा तथा च पाताद्वा ।
अन्त्ये सिहःयंशे भवति हि मृत्युर्न सन्देहः ॥३२॥

31-32. DECANATES IN LEO: The 22nd decanate identical with the first decanate of Leo will cause one's end due to water, poison or diseases of the foot. The second decanate of Leo indicates death by diseases caused by water or movements in forests. The last decanate thereof will bring one's end through poison, weapons, calumny or fall from heights.

आद्ये कन्याश्यंशे मस्तकरोगात्यानिलान्मृत्युः ।
व्यातिगिरिदुर्गवनजो मध्ये भूपात्मजावथवा ॥३३॥

करम्बुखरशस्ततोयादतिखातात्सत्रीकृतान्पानाद्वा ।
अन्त्ये कन्याःयंशे नृणां मृत्युः सदा वृष्टः ॥३४॥

33-34. DECANATES IN VIRGO: Should the death decanate be the first decanate in Virgo, one's life will end due to diseases of the head or by wind, (gale, hurricane or outburst of violent wind etc.). The middle decanate in Virgo will cause death by snake-bites or in hills, forts, forests etc., or by the son of a king. The concluding decanate in Virgo will bring death by camels, asses, weapons, water, deep pits, females and unhealthy eating and drinking.

आद्ये वणिक्त्रिभागे युवतिचतुष्पानिपातदोषेण ।
मध्ये तु जठररोगेरन्त्ये व्याताम्बुजातेष्यः ॥३५॥

35. DECANATES IN LIBRA: When the 22nd decanate at birth is held by the first decanate of Libra, death will be through a female or quadrupeds or fall from heights. The middle decanate of Libra denotes end on account of stomachial diseases while last decanate indicates snakes or animals living in water as a source of death.

आद्येऽलिनस्त्रिभागे विषशस्त्रस्त्रीकृतान्तपानभवः ।
 मध्ये तु वस्त्रभारम्लंसनरोगैर्भवति मृत्युः ॥३६॥
 अन्त्ये तृतीयभागे लोष्टकपाषाणजनितवेदनया ।
 भवति हि मरणं ह्यथ वा नृणां जंघास्थिर्भंगकृतम् ॥३७॥

36-37. DECANATES IN SCORPIO: The first decanate in Scorpio if designated as the 22nd decanate at birth, poison, weapons, females, (unhealthy) food and drinks will bring one's death. The second decanate in Scorpio indicates death through robes, weights, falls and diseases. The last decanate of Scorpio will inflict death by being stoned or by breakage of shank bones.

चापस्थाद्ये इयंशो गुदानिलसमुद्भवैविधरोगः ।
 मध्ये विषगुरुदोषैरनिलकृतैर्वा भवेन्मृत्युः ॥३८॥
 अन्त्ये तृतीयभागे जलमध्ये तत्समुत्थितैर्वाऽपि ।
 मृत्युनृणां वृष्टो जठरामयदोषसंभूतः ॥३९॥

38-39. DECANATES IN SAGITTARIUS: The first decanate of Sagittarius being the 22nd decanate at birth, denotes that death will be due to various windy disorders or due to diseases of the anus. The second decanate will cause one's end to poison, or faults of elders or windy diseases. The concluding decanate will inflict death in water or through abdominal disorders.

मकराद्ये द्रेष्काणे नृपर्हिसाव्याध्यकारणान्मृत्युः ।
 ऊरविनाशादथवा जलचरसत्वाद्विषैकशफसर्पत् ॥४०॥
 वहनास्त्रतस्करेभ्यो ज्वरादमानुषविभेदनान्मध्ये ।
 अन्त्ये मकरव्यंशे स्त्रीभ्यो मृत्युः सदा दृष्टः ॥४१॥

40-41. DECANATES IN CAPRICORN: The opening decanate of Capricorn will bring death through royal torture or through tigers. The middle decanate will inflict death on account of damage to thighs or through crea-

tures/animals living in water, poison, snake, fire, weapons, robbers, fever, and living beings other than human beings. The last decanate will bring end through a female.

कुम्भे प्रथमश्यंशे स्त्रीभ्यस्तोयैस्तथा जठररोगैः ।
ज्ञेयो मृत्युर्नृणां पर्वतगहनद्विपादेवा ॥४२॥

मध्ये स्त्रीकृतदुखैर्गुह्यजरोगैर्भवति मृत्युः ।
अन्त्ये मिथुनचतुष्पदमुखरोगकृतर्भवेत्पुंसाम् ॥४३॥

42-43. DECANATES IN AQUARIUS: The first decanate in Aquarius will bring death through females, water, hills, elephants and stomachial disorders. The middle decanate denotes one's end through miseries caused by a female, venereal diseases etc., while the third decanate will cause death through copulation, facial diseases and quadrupeds.

श्यंशे मोनयुगादे गुल्मग्रहणीप्रमेहपुवतीभ्यः ।
जंघाजठरज-रोगैर्जग्रहकृतैः समादिशेन्मृत्युम् ॥४४॥

नौभेदाजजलभृथे श्वे दृकाणद्वितीयजातानाम् ।
अन्त्ये भवति हि मरणं कुत्सितरोगैर्न सन्देहः ॥४५॥

44-45. DECANATES IN PISCES: If the first decanate of Pisces be related to death, it will be due to diarrhoea, spleeney or urinary disorders affliction to stomach/thighs, females, elephants or planetary evils. If the second decanate be so related, one's end of life will come through a tragedy in a boat and the third one denotes death due to dreaded diseases.

इति कल्पणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां निर्याणफलं सप्तचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥

Thus ends the 47th Chapter entitled “APHORISMS OF DEATH” in Kalyana Varma’s SARAVALLI.

अथ नष्टजातकाध्यायः ॥४८॥

Chapter 48

Lost Horoscopy^(*)

जन्मविधावज्ञाते प्रश्नोत्थविकल्पतो भवेत्प्रष्टुः ।
जन्मसमयो नराणामतः प्रयत्नेन संचिन्त्यः ॥१॥

1. When the time of birth or time of conception is unknown, through horary method the lost birth details can be traced.

दशविधचिह्नं जन्मता जातं पुष्टं प्रसाधयेत्तत्त्वम् ।
अत एव प्रथमतरं तानि समस्तान्यहं वक्ष्ये ॥२॥

2. The effects of ten divisions (Dasa Vargas) will help to arrive at the natal ascendant. These ten divisions are explained *infra*, the first being the effects of ascendant.

मेषविलग्ने जातः प्रचण्डरोषो विदेशगमनरतः ।
लुब्धः कृशोऽल्पसौर्यः सेर्घ्यः सखलिताभिधायी च ॥३॥

पित्तानिलोष्णरोगं रभित्पत्तनुः क्रियापटुभीरुः ।
मेषक्ष दूर्मपरश्चलोऽल्पमेष्टाः परार्थनाशकरः ॥४॥

भोक्ता स्यातः कुनखौ ऋतृविहीनस्तथा पितृत्यक्तः ।
शीघ्रगतिमन्दसुतो विविधार्थयुतः सुशीलश्च ॥५॥

कुकुलोद्गतां विशीलां स्वजनेऽपि च निर्घृणां स्त्रियं लभते ।
अपकृष्टोद्यसौर्यः कुर्धमसंवधितार्थश्च ॥६॥

3-6. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN ARIES ASCENDANT: One born in Aries ascendant will be highly susceptible to ire, be

(*) The reader may consult 'NASHTA JATKAM' an exclusive English translation of Mukundacharya's treatise on lost horoscopy.

interested in visiting foreign places, be miserly in disposition, emaciated, not happy, be jealous, stammering in speech, troubled by bilious and windy diseases and complaints of heat, be skilful in performance, timid, religious, not very intelligent and will destroy others' wealth. He will be fickle-minded. He will enjoy pleasures, be famous, will have bad (ugly) nails, be bereft of brothers, be discarded by his father, will walk fast, will have inactive (or unlucky) children, be endowed with various kinds of wealth, and be virtuous. His wife will belong to a base family, be virtuous and be reproached even by her own people. The native will derive happiness and wealth in undesirable manners.

वृषभविलग्ने शूरः क्लेशसहिणः सुखी रिपुनिहन्ता ।

बाल्ये संचययुक्तः पृथुपीनललाटघोणगण्डोषः ॥७॥

उद्युक्तकर्मसुभगः पितुर्जनयाः सुशर्मकृदाता ।

विविधव्योऽतिरौद्रः कफानिलात्मा पिताकुमारीणाम् ॥८॥

स्वजनावमर्दनपरो धर्मनिवृत्तोऽवलात्रियश्चपतः ।

भोजनगतनिगृध्नुर्नाम्बरभूषणकमतिः ॥९॥

7-9. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN TAURUS ASCENDANT:

One born in Taurus ascendant will destroy his enemies, will have the tendency of gathering wealth right from boyhood, will have broad and strong forehead, nose, cheeks and lips, be industrious, fortunate, devoted to parents, liberal, will have many expenses, be very short-tempered, be phlegmatic and windy in humour, be the father of (many) daughters, will insult his own men, be devoid of religion, be interested in women, fickle minded, be fond of food and drinks and be endowed with various kinds of robes and ornaments.

मिथुनविलग्ने जातः प्रियदारो भवणप्रदानरतिः ।

पूज्यतमः सुवद्स्वी द्विमातृको रिपुविनीतः स्यात् ॥१०॥

गान्धर्वशिल्पकुशलः श्रुतिशास्त्रार्थप्रहास्यकाव्यमतिः ।

सौम्योऽय मण्डनहचिमंदवश्यः स्यात्सतां सत्यः ॥११॥

असहिष्णुरनिष्टसुतः शठोऽल्पबन्धुश्च संस्थितो भवति ।
हीनाधिकांगपादो विनीतवृत्ताक्षिपक्षमा च ॥१२॥

चण्डाकारो वश्यो दारणरिपुपक्षसंहरणशीलः ।
भूरत्नकाञ्चनोर्मिकजलार्थभागी भवेत्पुरुषः ॥१३॥

10-13. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN GEMINI ASCENDANT:

One born in Gemini ascendant will have a dear wife, be fond of ornaments, charitable, respectable, will have two mothers, will be favourable even to his enemies, be interested in music, fine arts, Vedas, Sastras, amusement, poetry etc., gentle, fond of beautification, be conceit, truthful, impatient, will have evil sons, be crafty, will have a few relatives, will possess limbs of irregular sizes, will have round eyes, be fierce in appearance, will destroy even fearful enemies, and will be endowed with lands, jewels, gold etc.

कक्षिणि लने भीरुर्नेकनिवासश्चलप्रज्ञः ।
मेघान्वितोऽतिधुर्यो गुह्यरुगार्तो निहन्ति रिपून् ॥१४॥

आत्मविषमः कामी द्विजदेवात्यर्चनप्रदानरतः ।
धर्मरतः कफबहुलो युवतितनुः संस्तुतो गुणीनियतम् ॥१५॥

कन्यानुजो न बन्धुर्दृष्टाल्पसुतो विगहितकुटुम्बः ।
बहुमतकुरिसतयुवतिः परार्थभागी दृढग्राही ॥१६॥

परदेशगः सुधीरः साहसकर्मा जलाधिगतवित्तः ।
स्त्रीभूषणाम्बरसुखेभोगैश्च समन्वितो भवति ॥१७॥

14-17. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN CANCER ASCENDANT:

One born in Cancer ascendant will be timid, will have many residences, be fickle minded, learned, intelligent, enduring, troubled by diseases of the anus, will destroy his enemies, be crooked in disposition, sensuous, will honour Brahmins and gods, be religious, very phlegmatic, will possess a physique akin to that of a female, be honoured for his virtues, will be preceded by sisters in birth, be bereft of relatives, will have a few children, will have a censured

family and a vile wife, will enjoy others' wealth, be firmly obstinate, will live in foreign places, be valorous in his deeds, be courageous, will earn through water (i.e. products related to water, sea travel etc.) and be endowed with wife, ornaments, robes and happiness.

सिहोदये प्रसूतो मांसरुचिन् पतिर्लब्धमानधनः ।
 धर्मच्चित्युतोऽप्यसंस्थः कुटुम्बकार्यषु रतवामः ॥१५॥

सिहस्य समानमुखः स्थितिमान्गाम्भीर्यस्तदसंयुवतः ।
 धृष्टोऽल्पवचा लुभ्यः परघातकरो बुभुक्षावान् ॥१६॥

पर्वतवनानुसारी सुरोषणो वृढसुहृत्प्रमादी च ।
 दुष्प्रसहो हतशत्रुः स्थातसुतः प्रणतसाधुजनः ॥२०॥

कृष्णादिकर्मधनवान् व्यापाररतो बहुव्ययो भवति ।
 वेश्या-नटी-नियमनादभायतिश्चातिदन्तरोगाच्च ॥२१॥

18-21. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN LEO ASCENDANT: One born in this ascendant will be fond of eating meat, will earn wealth and honour through the king, be bereft of religion, be dutiful in family affairs, will have a face resembling that of a lion, will hold a high rank of office, be majestic, strong, bold, will speak sparingly, be a miser, will trouble others, be desirous of eating or worldly enjoyments, will wander in hills and forests, be irascible, be firm in friendship, be careless, inaccessible (or inviolable), will destroy his enemies, will have famous sons, will honour the virtuous, be rich through agriculture etc., interested in business and will spend heavily on prostitutes, dancers and his own wife and will suffer dental diseases.

षष्ठे साधुत्वयुतः शिक्षागान्धर्वकाव्यशिल्पपटुः ।
 प्रियवल्गुकथाभाषी प्रणयी धानोपचाररतः ॥२२॥

कन्याविलासिसत्त्वस्थितिर्दयावान्परस्वभोक्ता च ।
 भोक्ता वेशभ्रमणः स्त्रीप्रकृतिविनयवाक् कितवः ॥२३॥

भ्रमण्डलवर्धनभारु सुभगः कामी यशोऽमलं लभते ।
ऋजुधर्मदान्तसुरूपः सुरुचिः भवतो गुरुणां च ॥२४॥

पापैरहार्यवृत्तैः सहजैश्च समं विरुद्धश्च ।
कन्याप्रजोऽनिलकफो नीचारिविवर्जितकथश्च ॥२५॥

22-25. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN VIRGO ASCENDANT:

One born in Virgo ascendant will be gentle, skilful in training (or teaching others), music, poetry and fine arts be a sweet speaker, be affectionate, interested in charitability and serving others, will sport with virgins, be endowed with goodness, merciful, will enjoy others' wealth, will wander, will have a female's disposition, be modest, be a liar, will attempt to enlarge his landed properties, be fortunate, sensuous, famous, virtuous, beautiful, will honour elders, be sinful, inimical to brothers, will have (more) daughters, be phlegmatic and windy in humour and will be away from base and inimical people.

सप्तमलग्ने जातो विषमांगः शीलवर्जितश्चपलः ।
उपचितहीनद्रविणः सुखहृदेहानुसारी स्यात् ॥२६॥

कफवातिककलिरुचिको दीर्घमुखशरीरधर्ममतिवेत्ता ।
बहुदुःखभावसुमेधाः परावगर्दी सुचारुकृष्णाक्षः ॥२७॥

अतिथिद्विजदेवरतिः क्रतुशियावान्नुरुषु भवतः ।
पूज्यः पितान्यभाजां जातः सत्यश्च मृदुशूक्लः ॥२८॥

भ्रातृप्रियोऽर्यमुख्यः शुचिश्च पापोपचारवन्धुश्च ।
दाता कुत्सितवृत्तो धर्मव्यवसायनीचमतिः ॥२९॥

26-29. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN LIBRA ASCENDANT:

One born in Libra ascendant will have a crooked physique, be bereft of virtues, be fickle-minded, will have increasing and decreasing wealth, be bereft of physical happiness, be phlegmatic and windy in humour, be fond of promoting quarrels, will have a long face and a long physique, be virtuous, learned, very miserable, very intelligent, will in-

jure others' honour, will possess beautiful and black eyes, will honour guests, gods and Brahmins, will perform Yagnas etc., will respect preceptors (or elders), be respectable, will help the helpless, be truthful, will have a beautiful body, will be affectionate to brothers, be pre-eminent, chaste, will yet help sinners, will have mean profession, be charitable, be religious and base minded.

वृश्चकलग्ने पुरुषः पीनपृथुव्यायतांगतीक्षणश्च ।
अन्तविषमः शूरो मातुरभीष्टो रणोद्यतस्यागी ॥३०॥

गम्भीरपिंगलोद्वतदृक्सुमहाहन्निमग्नजठरश्च ।
अन्तविलगनधोणः साहसनिरतः घिरश्चण्डः ॥३१॥

विश्वासहासवश्यः पित्तरुगार्तः कुटुम्बसम्पन्नः ।
गुरुसुहृदां द्रोहरतः परांगनाकर्षणानुरतः ॥३२॥

बन्धोत्वणवक्त्रः स्थाद्भूपतिसेवी सशत्रुपक्षः स्यात् ।
प्रयतोऽर्थदः सुयुवतिर्धमं प्रति वत्सलः क्षुद्रः ॥३३॥

30-33. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN SCORPIO ASCENDANT:
One born in Scorpio ascendant will have fleshy and broad limbs, (as though) perfected by exercises, be clever, crooked in innate disposition, valorous, attached to his mother, inclined to quarrel, generous, will have majestic and tawny eyes, a prominent chest, a sunken belly, and depressed nose, be adventurous, firm, fierce, trustworthy, amusing, be troubled by bilious complaints, will have a big family, will betray his preceptors (or elders) and friends, be engaged in attracting other women, will have an attractive face, will serve a king, will have enemies, be pious, will give his money to others, will possess an amiable wife, be religious, affectionate and base.

कार्मुकलग्ने जातः स्थूलरदस्तुंगपृथुलमूर्धा च ।
प्रणतानां प्रियकारी धृतिसत्वसमन्वितः सुनयः ॥३४॥

मतिन(सिको)ठकुनखी हीमानतिपीवरोहजठरश्च ।
विज्ञानशास्त्रकुशलः प्रत्यग्मतिः प्रकोपश्च ॥३५॥

बलिनामर्मषणपरः कुलमुख्यो नाशितारिपक्षश्च ।
संग्रामपदश्वेष्ठश्वलबहुलच्छद्रबन्धुगुणः ॥३६॥

शिल्प(दिकर्मनिरतः स्वकर्मवान् बन्धुवर्गश्च ।
कान्तो वदनाक्षिरोगो नृपाद्धतार्थः सुधर्मरतः ॥३७॥

34-37. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN SAGITTARIUS ASCENDANT: One born in Sagittarius ascendant will have big teeth and prominent forehead, will patronise dependants, be courageous, strong, just, will have very fat thighs and belly, be skilful in Sastras, be of high intelligence, be irascible, short-tempered even with mighty men, be important among the men of his race, will destroy enemies, be famous through battles, will fault his relatives, be interested in fine arts etc., will have own profession, will do good to his men, be splendorous, be afflicted with facial and eye diseases, will earn wealth through royal favours and be virtuous.

मृगवदने लग्नस्थे कृशगात्रो भीहरेणवक्त्रश्च ।
वातव्याधिभिरातः प्रदीप्ततुंगोप्रनासः स्यात् ॥३८॥
लघुसत्त्वोऽमिततनयो रोमचितः पाणिपादविस्तीर्णः ।
आचारगुणंहीनस्तृष्णार्तरामाभिराममतिः ॥३९॥
गिरिवनचारी शूरः शास्त्रश्रुतिशिल्पगेयवाद्यज्ञः ।
क्षुद्रबलः सकुटुम्बो द्विष्टो दुष्टश्च बन्धुशठः ॥४०॥
कुत्सितशीलः कान्तः कुत्सितदारोऽनसूयको धनवान् ।
धर्मरतो नृपसेवी न चातिदाता सुखी सुभगः ॥४१॥

38-41. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN CAPRICORN ASCENDANT: One born in Capricorn ascendant will have an emaciated body, be timid, will have a face akin to that of a deer, be troubled by windy diseases, will have a bright and

elevated nose, be not mighty, will have many sons, be hairy-bodied, will have broad feet and hands, be devoid of conduct and virtues, be tormented by thirst (or morbid heat), be dear to the fair sex, will wander in hills and forests, be valorous, will have knowledge of Sastras, Vedas, fine arts, music and musical instruments, will have little strength, be a householder, be hostile, wicked, illdisposed to relatives, splendorous, will have a wicked wife, will not be a tale-bearer, be wealthy, virtuous, will serve a king, be very liberal, happy and fortunate.

कुम्भविलगे पुरुषः सुनीचकर्मा कुलाधिको मूर्खः ।
 स्फुटिताग्रनसो नीचः सक्रोधपरोऽलसात्मा च ॥४२॥

बैरप्रियोऽप्रहृष्टः पारुष्यद्यूतनीचदासीष्टः ।
 उपहृतबन्धुः क्षुब्धः क्षयोदयी प्राप्तवित्तश्च ॥४३॥

पिशुनः शठो दरिद्रो विज्ञष्टबन्धुर्बहिरकृतो लोके ।
 नो संमतः परेषां प्रकृष्टसम्पद्गुरुरतिश्च ॥४४॥

कुम्भोदयो न शस्तो लग्नविधौ सर्वथैव सत्यमते ।
 यवनैर्वर्गोऽपि तथा चाणक्यो वदति नो वर्गम् ॥४५॥

42-45. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN AQUARIUS ASCENDANT:

One born in Aquarius ascendant will indulge in mean acts, be principal among the men of his race, be foolish, will have blown and sharp nose, be base, irascible, indolent, inclined to enmity, dissatisfied, harsh, be fond of gambling and of base females, will not be helpful to relatives, be agitated, will have checkered prosperity, will acquire wealth, be a talebearer, be crafty, will suffer penury, will face loss of relatives, be prohibited (in social circles), be not agreeable, will acquire great wealth and will honour elders. At birth Aquarius is not an auspicious ascendant for ever, according to Satyacharya. Yavanas go a step further stating that even Aquarius Vargas are not auspicious (at birth) while Chanakya does not consider such divisions inauspicious.

मौनविलग्ने जातो धःयः स्फुटनासिकोऽस्फुटाक्षश्च ।
 विज्ञानकाव्यबुद्धिमनादरलब्धकीतिश्च ॥४६॥

विवृतोष्ठरदः कुष्ठो विवारितास्यो वृषादिसंलुड्धः ।
 दाक्षिण्यप्रत्ययवान् मेषच्छागादिसम्पन्नः ॥४७॥

शौचाचारश्रुतिवाग्धृतिमान् कन्याप्रजो विनीतश्च ।
 सौम्यमतिः सत्त्वयुतो गान्धर्वस्त्रीरतिज्ञश्च ॥४८॥

बहुशीलोदारमतिश्रातिधनोऽमर्षणः सुबन्धुश्च ।
 बलवति राशावेतत्तदधिपतौ वा कलं सर्वम् ॥४९॥

46-49. BIRTH IN PISCES ASCENDANT: One born in Pisces ascendant, will be fortunate, will have wellblown nose and unblown (not wide open) eyes, will be interested in profane knowledge and poetry, be respectable, famous, will have exposed lips and teeth, be tormented, will suffer from leprosy, will have an afflicted face, be courteous, trustworthy, will be endowed with goats, she-goats etc., will have pure conduct, will have knowledge of Vedas, be courageous, will have (more) daughters, be modest, gently disposed, be mighty, will have knowledge of music and sexual union, be virtuous, liberal, will gain through brothers and will have good relatives. If the ascending sign or the lord of the ascendant is strong, the effects stated will fully come to pass (in regard to all ascendants).

इति कल्याणवर्भविरवितायां सारावल्यां नष्टजातके लग्नगुणो
 नामाष्टचत्वारिंशोऽध्यायः ॥४८॥

Thus ends the 48th Chapter entitled "LOST HOROSCOPY (through rising signs)" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ होरागुणकथनाध्यायः ॥४६॥

Chapter 49

Effects of Horas^(*)

रिक्तोत्कटदृक् कूरो धनपः शुक्लाधिकोप्रदाररतः ।
पीनोन्नतः प्रचण्डस्तस्करनाथः क्रियादिहोरायाम् ॥१॥

चोरः प्रमादबहुलः खरापपादांगुलिद्वितीयायाम् ।
स्तिंधायताक्षचतुरः पृथुपोन्नतनुः सुमेधाश्च ॥२॥

1-2. HORAS IN ARIES: If the first Hora of Aries ascends at birth, the native will roll his eyeballs unnecessarily, be cruel, rich, very bright in appearance, will have a fierce wife, be tall, irascible and be a leader of thieves. In the case of second Hora, the native will be a thief, be careless, will have afflicted foot, fingers etc., large eyes and tall stature and be very intelligent.

श्यामो विशालचक्षुर्लंगाटवक्षाः प्रगल्भतिवश्यः ।
स्थूलास्थितनुर्वृषभप्रथमाधौ स्याद्वपुष्मांश्च ॥३॥

पृथ्वायतवृत्ततनुमुदारस्त्वं सुमूर्धजं जनयेत् ।
व्यस्तकर्णि वृषभाक्षं वृषभे होराद्वितीयायाम् ॥४॥

3-4. HORAS IN TAURUS: If the first Hora of Taurus ascend at birth, the native will be dark in complexion, will have broad eyes, foreface and chest, be eminent, disposed to carnal pleasures and will have strong bones and strong physique. In the second Hora, he will have broad, long and round (i.e. muscular) limbs, be liberal, will have attractive

(*) Ch. 49, 50 and 51 apart from 48 and 52 also directly relate to lost horoscopy. Relevant rules can be exchanged for horoscopes known as well.

hair, thin waist and eyes akin to that of an ox.

मध्यायतोऽतिदक्षो मध्यतनुमृदुशिरोरुहांघ्रिश्च ।
 मिथुनाशधैं शूरः सुरतेष्पुः स्याद्वनी प्राज्ञः ॥५॥

मधुरायताक्षकामी शूरो मृदुकर्मठो वचस्वी च ।
 परदारदत्तदेहो भवेन्नमिथुनद्वितीयहोरायाम् ॥६॥

5-6. HORAS IN GEMINI: If the first Hora of Gemini be the ascendant, the native will have a long waist, be very skilful, will have a moderate physique and soft hair and feet, be courageous and fond of sexual union, be wealthy and learned. Born in the second Hora of Gemini, one will have beautiful and large eyes, be sensuous, soft, be a gifted speaker and be attached to others' housewives.

उद्धृतमूर्तिः सुशिराः प्रगल्भधीर्मन्ददृक्चलांगशठः ।
 श्यामतनुः सुकृतधनो भग्नाग्ररदः कुलीरहोरायाम् ॥७॥

द्यूते रतोऽध्वनिरतः पृथुवक्षाः सत्प्रमाणसम्पन्नः ।
 कठिनशरीरः क्रोधी जायेत कुलीरद्वितीयायाम् ॥८॥

7-8. HORAS IN CANCER: If the birth be in the first half of Cancer, one will be endowed with elevated body, (i.e. be prominent in appearance), a beautiful head, eminence and intelligence, be weaksighted, will have limbs moving off and on, be crafty, dark in complexion, ungrateful and will have broken teeth. If it is the second half of Cancer, he will be fond of gambling and travels, will have a broad chest, be quite truthful, irascible and will have a harsh physique.

रक्तान्तदृक्प्रगल्भो गुरुरायतविश्रहश्च सिंहाध्ये ।
 जिहास्वभावसु वभागन्तस्थिरकार्यसत्त्वश्च ॥९॥

स्त्रीमृष्टपानभोजनवस्त्रेसुर्बहुविचेष्टकठिनांगः ।
 दातावरतोऽप्यसुतो भोगी स्थिरसौहृदोऽन्त्यधैः ॥१०॥

9-10. HORAS IN LEO: One born in the first Hora of Leo will have blood-red eyes, be bold, be endowed with a large

and long physique, be crooked, happy and decidedly firm in his undertakings. One born in the later half of Leo will be fond of women, sweets, foods, drinks and robes, will move frequently, will have a harsh physique, be liberal, fond of travels, will have a few sons, will enjoy pleasures, and be firm in friendship.

सुकुमारमूर्तिकान्तः सुवावयगीतांगनारतिर्मधुरः ।
 गान्धर्वविद्युवत्याः सुभगः पूर्वार्धजः श्रेष्ठः ॥११॥
 हृस्वो हठीश्चुतार्थः स्थूलशिराः सम्मतो विवादी च ।
 सेवालेख्यलिपिज्ञः क्षयवृद्धियुतः सुखी द्वितीयार्थः ॥१२॥

11-12. HORAS IN VIRGO: If the birth be in the initial half of Virgo, the native concerned will have a soft and beautiful body, be a sweet speaker, be fond of music, females and sexual union, be sweet, fortunate and excellent. In the second half of Virgo one will be short-statured, will have knowledge of *Hatha Yoga* and *Vedas*, will possess a big head, be agreeable, argumentative, learned in service, drawing and writing, will have checkered prosperity and (yet) be happy.

वृत्तानन उच्चनसस्त्वसितायतसुनयनो विलासी स्यात् ।
 पीनायतोऽस्थिसारो धनवान्स्त्वजनप्रियस्तुलाद्यार्थः ॥१३॥
 बहूर्ध्माक् हितरार्थः श्यामाकुञ्चितशिरोरुहश्च शठः ।
 वृत्ताक्षस्त्वपरार्थे सुत्वग्नीनाप्रपादश्च ॥१४॥

13-14. HORAS IN LIBRA: If the first Hora of Libra ascends at birth one will have a round face, elevated nose and black and large eyes, be sportive, will have a strong body and strong bones, be wealthy, and will be affectionate to his men. If in the later half of Libra, he will be very wealthy, will have firm wealth, will be endowed with black and curly hair, be crafty, round-eyed, will have a strong lower body and attractive skin and will have defective feet.

रवतान्तपिंगदृष्टिः साहसकर्मान्वितो रणे शूरः ।
 दुष्टस्वभावरामाप्रियोऽर्थभाग्वृश्चकाद्यधेऽ ॥१५॥
 विस्तीर्णोपचितयतपीनांगः क्षमाधिर्णोपसेवी स्यात् ।
 बहवृणमित्रसमेतः स्फुटिताक्षो वृश्चकापराधेऽस्यात् ॥१६॥

15-16. HORAS IN SCORPIO: One born in the first half of Scorpio will have blood-red eyes, be adventurous in acts, be valorous in battle, wicked, fond of females and be rich. If born in the second half of Scorpio, one will have broad, well grown, long and fleshy limbs, will serve a king, will have many debts and many friends and will possess blown eyes (expanded as a flower).

दारितपृथमुखवक्षः परिकुञ्जितनेत्रगण्डः स्यात् ।
 बाल्ये त्यक्तात्मगुरुश्चापाद्यधेऽ तपस्वी च ॥१७॥
 पदाक्षो दीर्घमहाबाहुः शास्त्रार्थवित्सुमूर्तिः स्यात् ।
 वाष्पसुभगो धन्योऽपि च धनुरपरे निर्वृतो यशस्वी च ॥१८॥

17-18. HORAS IN SAGITTARIUS: One born in the first half of Sagittarius will possess a wide and split face and chest, with eyes and neck contracted (i.e. small), will be discarded by elders in boyhood and be plious. If the later half of Sagittarius rises, he will possess eyes akin to the petals of a lotus and long arms, will have knowledge of Sastras, be good in appearance, will speak sweetly, be fortunate and famous.

श्यामो मृगाक्षधन्यः स्त्रीष्वजितः सौम्यमूर्तिशठ आढचः ।
 मृष्टाशनः सुचेष्टो मृगाद्यभागे तनूच्चद्योणः स्यात् ॥१९॥
 रवतान्तदृष्टिरलसो गुरुदीर्घटनपरो भवति मूर्खः ।
 श्यामो रोमचितांगस्तीक्ष्णः सहसा सुरीद्रकम्फ च ॥२०॥

19-20. HORAS IN CAPRICORN: If the first half of Capricorn be on the ascendant, the native will be dark in complexion, will possess eyes like that of a deer, be fortu-

nate, will conquer women, be beautiful, crafty, opulent, will eat purified food, will do good acts, and will have elevated nose. If born in the second half of Capricorn one will have blood-red eyes, be indolent, be interested in long travels, be foolish, dark in complexion, will have a hairy physique, be clever and fierce.

स्त्रीमित्रभागरसविन्मृदुलोऽत्यसुतश्च सदगुणः शूरः ।
 तात्रो भास्वरवर्णो यानमतिः कुम्भपूर्वार्धे ॥२१॥
 आत्मदारिताक्षः कृशः स्थिरोऽत्यत्प्रमूतिरलसः स्यात् ।
 नैकृतिकः सुविषादी कृपणः कुम्भापरे सुशठः ॥२२॥

21-22. HORAS IN AQUARIUS: One born in the first half of Aquarius will be endowed with a female and with friends, be a person of tastes or feelings (or be an alchemist), be soft in disposition, will have a few sons, be virtuous, valorous, will be endowed with physical complexion akin to copper, be radiant and interested in travels. If born in the second half, one will have copper-brilliant eyes, be emaciated, firm, very insignificant in appearance, indolent, not outspoken, very dejected, miserly and very crafty.

हस्तः पृथुचारतनुर्महाललाटो बृहद्वदनवक्षा: ।
 स्त्री दयितो मीनार्धे प्रथमे सुयशाः क्रिप्रापटुः शूरः ॥२३॥
 दाता सुतुंगनात्सो निपुणी मेधान्वितः शुभदनेत्रः ।
 नृपदयितः स्त्रीसुभगश्चार्खर्मीनापरे सुवाक्षयः स्यात् ॥२४॥

23-24. HORAS IN PISCES: One born in the first 15 degrees of Pisces will be short-statured, be endowed with broad and beautiful body, a large foreface, large face and broad chest, be dear to women, be very famous, skilful and valorous. If born in the second Hora of Pisces, he will be liberal, will have an elevated nose, be skilful, intelligent, will possess charming eyes, be dear to king, and will speak affably.

चन्द्राकंयोरेकतरं बलस्थं होरापतिः पश्यति केन्द्रगो वा ।
होरा यथोद्दिष्टफलप्रदा स्यद्गम्भस्थस्तवस्य समुद्भवेषु ॥२५॥

25. The (good effects) due to a Hora will come to pass in full measure if either the Sun or the Moon is strong in aspect to the ascendant lord or if the ascendant lord is himself in an angle.

इति कल्याणवर्मं रचितायां सारावत्यां नष्टजातके होरागुणो नाम
एकोनपञ्चाशत्तमोऽध्यायः ॥४६॥

Thus ends the 49th Chapter entitled "*EFFECTS OF HORAS* (Lost Horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's *SARAVALLI*.

Most authentic ancient work on
HORARY (Prasna) & ANNUAL HOROSCOPY (Varshaphala)

TAJIK NEELKANTHI

- D. P. Saxena

First time introduced by "Dalvajna Neelkantha" the concept of
Progressed Horoscope called the Varshaphala or Annual
chart based on sound astrological principles. Complete text in
Sanskrit, English translation notes & exhaustive
commentary with practical example Horoscopes.

Rs. 200/-

अथ द्वेषकाणफलाध्यायः ॥५०॥

Chapter 50

Effects of Decanates

दाता हर्ता दीप्तः क्षयोदयी संगरप्रचण्डः स्यात् ।
प्रियविग्रहस्त्रभागे मेषाद्ये बन्धुषूगदण्डश्च ॥१॥
स्त्रीचञ्चलो विहारी रतिमान्गीतप्रियो मनस्वी स्यात् ।
मिश्रार्थभासुरूपः स्त्रीवित्तहच्छ्रितीये च ॥२॥
गुणवान्परदोषकरश्चलसत्त्वयुतो नरेन्द्रसेवी स्यात् ।
स्वजनप्रियोऽतिधर्मस्तृतीयभागे प्रियादरोऽजश्च ॥३॥

1-3. DECANATES IN ARIES: One born in the first decanate of Aries will be charitable, be a thief, be splendid, will have checkered prosperity, be fierce in battle (or in quarrels), pleasing in appearance and will inflict punishment on relatives. If born in the second decanate, he will be attached to females, will wander, be interested in carnal pleasures and music, be intelligent, be endowed with friends and wealth, be good-looking and will have an eye on women's prosperity. If born in the third decanate, he will be virtuous, will fault others, be fickle-minded, mighty, will serve a king, be attached to his own men, be very righteous and honourable but not learned.

प्रियपानभोज्यनारीषियोगतप्तो वृषरय पूर्वीशे ।
वस्त्रालंकारयुतो युवतिप्रकृतानुसारी स्यात् ॥४॥
सौम्यवपुस्त्रौसुभगो महाधरो रूपधनयुक्तः ।
धनवान्स्थरो मनस्वी लुब्धस्त्रीणां प्रियो द्वितीये स्यात् ॥५॥

चतुरोऽल्पभाग्यवीरो मलीमसः स्याद्वनान्युपादाय ।
सःतप्यते तु पञ्चादृष्टस्य भागे तृतीये च ॥६॥

4-6. DECANATES IN TAURUS: If the birth be in the first decanate of Taurus, one will be fond of food and drinks, be tormented due to separation of his wife, endowed with robes and ornaments and will act according to the desires of his wife. If in the second decanate he will be beautiful, liked by women, will have large lips, be endowed with beauty and wealth, firmly wealthy, intelligent and attached to mean women. If born in the third decanate, he will be skilful, be not very fortunate, be valorous, dirty and will repent after spending money.

मिथुनादिमे दृगाणे पृथूत्तमांगो धनान्वितः प्रांशुः ।
कितबो गुणी विलासी नृपात्मानो वच्चस्वी स्यात् ॥७॥

हस्वाननस्वरूपः सौम्यवपुः सूक्ष्ममूर्धजतनुः स्यात् ।
धन्यो मृदुर्भाधीद्वितीयभागे प्रतापवान्सुयशाः ॥८॥

स्त्रीद्वेषणो वपुष्मान्महाशिराः शत्रुसंयुतः प्रांशुः ।
रुक्षनखाड्डिघकरतलश्चलार्धविभूतो दृढरत्तीये स्यात् ॥९॥

7-9. DECANATES IN GEMINI: One born in the first decanate of Gemini will have broad and excellent limbs, be wealthy, lofty, deceiving, virtuous, sportive, honoured by the king and be a good speaker. If in the second decanate, he will be miserly, dreaming, conquered by the fair sex, self-respected, endowed with co-born, fickle-minded, sportive and tormented by many diseases. If in the third decanate, he will hate women, will have a large head, will have enemies, be lofty, will possess rough nails and will not have firm wealth.

कर्कटकादिमभागे देवब्राह्मणरतश्चलो गौरः ।
कृत्यकरदच परेषां सुवीः सुमूर्तिः शुभांगनः सुभगः ॥१०॥

लुधः स्वाद्वदनरतः स्वप्नरतः स्त्रीजितोऽभिमानो स्यात् ।
 सहजान्वितो विलासी चपलो बहुरुद्धितीये च ॥११॥
 स्त्रीचञ्चलोऽर्थभागी विदेशनिरतः प्रियासवः साधुः ।
 काननतोयानुरतो दुर्द्विष्टमलियवांस्तृतीये रथात् ॥१२॥

10-12. DECANATES IN CANCER: One born in the first decanate of Cancer will honour Brahmins and gods, be fickle-minded, fair in complexion, will help others, be intelligent, pleasing in appearance, will possess a fortunate wife and be himself fortunate. If in the second decanate, he will be miserly, dreaming, conquered by the fair sex, self-respected, endowed with co-born, fickle-minded, sportive and be tormented by many diseases. If in the third decanate, he will lose his firmness to females, be wealthy, intent on living in foreign places, fond of wine, be wealthy, virtuous, will have liking for forests, will have diseased eyes and will like garlands etc.

सिंहादिद्रेष्काणे दाता भर्तारिनिजिगीषुः स्यात् ।
 बहुधनयोषित्सुसुद्बहुनृपजनसेवकः सुसत्त्वश्च ॥१३॥
 सुरुचिरकारी दाता स्थिरो वयुष्मान्दणेषुः स्यात् ।
 सुखभाक् श्रुतिधर्मं श्चिविस्तीर्णमतिद्वितीय च ॥१४॥
 लुधः परस्वहरणे कल्पः स्तब्धो महामतिः कितवः ।
 नायततनुमूर्तिः स्पान्नकापत्यः प्रगल्भोऽन्त्ये ॥१५॥

13-15. DECANATES IN LEO: One born in the first decanate of Leo will be liberal, will maintain people, will conquer his enemies, will have abundant wealth, many wives and good friends, will serve many kings and be very mighty. One born in the second decanate will perform beneficial acts, be liberal, firm, fond of quarrels, happy, will follow the rules of Vedas and be intelligent. If the birth is in the 3rd decanate, one will be a miser, will steal others' wealth, be free from sickness, hard-hearted, very intelligent, roguish, will have a narrow physique, be pre-eminent

and will have many children.

श्यामः सुवागिवनोतः प्रांशुः सुकुमारमूर्तिरबलाद्ये ।
स्त्रीभ्योऽर्थभागनिष्ठो दीर्घशिरा मधुसमाक्षश्च ॥१६॥

धीरो विदेशभागी शिल्पकथाषण्डितः समरशौण्डः ।
वाचाटः श्रुतवाक्यो वनौकसां संमतो द्वितीये स्यात् ॥१७॥

गीतापरार्थभागी संगीतरत्नरेण्ड्रदयितः स्यात् ।
हस्त्वस्वरूपवेषश्चान्ते पृथुदृक्शिरस्कश्च ॥१८॥

16-18. DECANATES IN VIRGO: One born in first decanate of Virgo will be dark in complexion, will speak affably, be modest, lofty, beautiful, will gain wealth through females, be ominous and will have a long head and honey-coloured eyes. If the birth be in the second decanate he will be bold, will live in foreign places, be skilful in fine arts, fables and battles, be garrulous, will honour Vedic teachings and be dear to forest tribes. In the third decanate a birth indicates one enjoying music and other's wealth. He will be dear to king, short in stature and will be endowed with large head and large eyes.

कन्दर्परूपनिपुणस्तुलादिभागोऽध्वसेवज्ञः ।
श्यामकलापर्यरतो नियोगधीरः सुमेधावी ॥१६॥

पंकजविशालनेत्रः सुरूपवाक्साहसः कलापी स्यात् ।
ख्यातः स्ववंशवधितवृद्धानुचरो द्वितीये च ॥२०॥

चपलः शठः कृतघ्नो विरूपजिह्वोपचितमूर्तिः ।
नष्टसुहृद्रविणयशाः स्वल्पमतिभागिके तृतीये स्यात् ॥२१॥

19-21. DECANATES IN LIBRA: If the ascendant be in the first decanate of Libra, one will be akin to Cupid in physical charm, be skilful, will enjoy travels, be dark in complexion, fond of arts and business, will fulfil appointed tasks and be very learned. If it be the second decanate, one will have eyes of the lotus-kind, be charming, affable in speech, valorous, famous and will perform acts to increase

the reputation of one's race and family. If it be the third decanate one will be fickle minded, crafty, ungrateful, crooked, will lose friends and wealth and will not be very intelligent.

गौरः स्थिरः प्रचण्डो रणोत्कटः स्पान्नरो विशालाक्षः ।

स्पूलविशालशरीरः कलिप्रियो वृश्चिकाद्यांशे ॥२२॥

मृष्टानपानचतुरश्चलेखणो हेमगौरगूर्तिः स्यात् ।

कान्तः परवित्तयुतः शीलकलावान् द्वितीयेऽशे ॥२३॥

निःश्वस्त्रुरोमर्हितः पिंगाक्षमहोदरः प्रहर्ता च ।

सहजच्युतस्तृतीये पीवरबाहुः सुधीरहृदयश्च ॥२४॥

22-24. DECANATES IN SCORPIO: If birth be in the first decanate of Scorpio, the native will be fair in complexion, firm in disposition, fierce in temperament, interested in battle, broad-eyed, fat and broad physiques, and fond of promoting quarrels. One will be fond of purified food, be skilful, will have rolling eyes, be gold-coloured in complexion, splendidous, endowed with other's wealth, virtuous and skilful in arts if the ascendant be in the second decanate. One born in the third decanate will be devoid of beard, moustache etc., be tortuous, will have tawny eyes and large belly, be an assailant, will incur loss of brothers and will possess long hands and brave heart.

परिमण्डलाक्षवक्षो गणेषु मुख्यो धनुर्दृगाणाद्ये ।

स्वोपचितस्वाचारस्तथा मृदुर्भवति संजातः ॥२५॥

शास्त्रार्थवित्प्रवक्ता ऋतुशतहर्ता द्वितीये च ।

मन्त्रभूतां श्रेष्ठतमस्त्वनेकतीर्थयितनचारी ॥२६॥

बन्धुप्रधानचतुरः सतां गतिर्धर्मभाक् तृतीयेऽपि ।

कामी परांगनाभाकरूपयशोभाजनो विजिष्णुश्च ॥२७॥

25-27. DECANATES IN SAGITTARIUS: One born in the first decanate of Sagittarius will have a round face and round eyes, be chief among his men, will advance due to his

own efforts, will have good conduct and be soft in disposition. If the birth be in the second decanate, one will be expert in Sastras, be a good speaker, will perform hundred yagnas (i.e. many sacrifices), will have knowledge of Mantras, be excellent in disposition and will visit many shrines. If born in the third decanate, one will be chief of his relatives, be skilful, will always take to virtuous path, be sensuous, will enjoy others' women, be charming, famous and successful.

द्यालम्बभुजः श्यामः प्रथितयशोहपकान्तिशठः ।

स्मितमाषी मकराद्ये स्त्रीषु जितो वलुचेष्टधनयुक्तः ॥२५॥

अल्पवदनश्च मध्ये चलः परस्त्रीधनापहर्ता स्यात् ।

चतुरः सतां गतिजः प्रदानशोलो दुरन्तपादः स्यात् ॥२६॥

वाचालः कलुषकुशो दीघीगः पितृवियुक्तश्च ।

लभते विवेशगमनाद्वयसनान्यपि मृगमुखस्यात्ते ॥३०॥

28-30. DECANATES IN CAPRICORN: One born in the first decanate of Capricorn will have long hands, be dark in complexion, charming, famous, crafty, sparing in speech, be conquered by ladies will perform superior acts and be wealthy. If it be the second decanate, one will have a small face, be fickle minded, will steal the wealth of other women, skilful, be a fortune-teller, be liberal and will suffer from diseases of the feet. If born in the third decanate one will be garrulous, dirty, emaciated, long-limbed, devoid of father and will be reduced to evils in foreign places.

स्त्रीमानयशोभूतिः स्फोतप्रभवो घटस्याद्ये ।

प्रांशुः कर्मसु निष्ठो धनवान्नृपसेवको जातः ॥३१॥

लुभ्यः समर्थमधुरो गौरः पिंगोद्धताक्षहास्यधनः ।

उद्धृष्टवचा मतिमान् बहुमित्रः स्यात् द्वितीये तु ॥३२॥

दीर्घः शठः प्रतापी कुशोऽल्पबाहुः सुतार्थभावस्तव्यः ।

बहूनृतोऽन्तर्विषमो विदारिताक्षो रतिविवन्त्ये ॥३३॥

31-33. DECANATES IN AQUARIUS: One born in the first decanate of Aquarius will be endowed with wife, honour and fame, be very efficacious, lofty, devoted to his duties, wealthy and will serve a king. If born in the second decanate one will be a miser, be skilful, sweet, fair complexioned, tawny and broad eyed, will earn wealth through amusement, will speak unhesitatingly, be intelligent and will be endowed with many friends. If born in the third decanate, one will be tall in stature, crafty, valorous, emaciated, short-armed, be endowed with sons and wealth, hard-hearted, will tell many lies, be crooked in nature, will have afflicted eyes, and will have knowledge of sexology.

मधुपिंगाक्षो गौरो मेधावी सत्क्रियारतिर्ज्ञश्च ।
सुखभागी मीनाद्ये जलचारयुते विनीतश्च ॥३४॥

नार्युपचारप्रवरो मृष्टान्नरुचिः परार्थभुक् कामी ।
स्त्रीसज्जनातिदयितो बदतां श्रेष्ठो द्वितीये तु ॥३५॥

श्यामः कलासु निपुणः पृथुपादसुहृत्प्रदानश्च ।
मृष्टान्नपानभोगी मीनयुगान्त्ये भवेत्पुरुषः ॥३६॥

34-36. DECANATES IN PISCES: If the ascendant is in the first decanate of Pisces, one will have honey coloured and tawny eyes, be fair in complexion, very learned, will perform virtuous deeds, be happy, will undertake trips by sea etc., and be modest. If it be the second decanate, one will be skilful in serving the fair sex, will eat purified food, will enjoy others' wealth, be sensuous, dear to females and virtuous people and be an excellent person. If born in the last decanate of pisces one will be dark in complexion, be skilful in arts, will have wide feet, will be generous with friends and will consume purified food and drinks.

इतीरितोऽयं स्वगुणस्वभावो
द्रेक्काणजानां गुणविद्विकल्पैः ।
द्रेक्काणभे वीर्यवति स्वदृष्टे
द्रेक्काणकत्पं तु फलं विवृथ्यात् ॥३७॥

37. Thus spake of the decanates the preceptors well-versed in that branch. Should the sign holding the decanate be strong or be aspected by its lord, these effects will mature in full.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां नष्टजातके देवकाणाध्यायो
पञ्चाशोऽध्यायः ॥५०॥

Thus ends the 50th Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF DECANATES (Lost Horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ नवमांश-फलाध्याय ॥५१॥

Chapter 51

Effects of Navamsas

अतोऽशके लग्नगते तु वक्ष्ये वर्णस्वभावाकृतिलक्षणानि ।
प्रधानबीयोऽशपत्तौ शशीव तत्स्वामिराशिक्रमशो विद्यते ॥१॥

1. A native's **complexion, disposition and appearance** can be deduced based on the rising Navamsa at birth. The effects being stated *infra* will depend on the stronger of the two, viz. the Moon's Navamsa dispositor and the Navamsa Lagna lord.

Notes: The effects given in this chapter relating to births in various Navamsas and those given in chapters 48 to 50 specifically relate to lost horoscopy apart from genethliacal astrology. Hence the reader will find a detailed account of the native's physical description, mental disposition and the like receiving special treatment in order that by known qualities and seen form, one's horoscope if misplaced can be reconstructed.

The current chapter throws light in this direction keeping in mind the nine Navamsas of each ascendant. Additional information has been appended in translation of *Nashta Jataka* from Nadi granthas also. Here I correspondingly add special effects of the Moon's position in each Navamsa, i.e. 108 Navamsas of the zodiac as culled out from *Yavana Jataka* and Keeranuru Nataraja's *Jatakalankara* for the benefit of the reader.

वर्णसंस्थानमुखः स्त्रान्मेषाद्यांशेऽल्पनासिकांगमुजः ।
चरणद्वनिविरूपः संकुचिताक्षः कृशोऽभतांगश्च ॥२॥

स्यामगुरुस्कन्धभुजो हस्वललाटः सुजत्रुकः स्फुटवृक् ।
 दीर्घस्थिनसो मृदुवाग्द्वितोयमागे कृशाडिध्रसन्धिश्च ॥३॥

व्यालुप्तकेशगौरो	ध्यस्तभुजश्चारुनयननासश्च ।
वाषपण्डितस्तृतीये	जातस्तु कृशोरुजानुजंघश्च ॥४॥
विभ्रान्तृक्प्रचण्डो	हस्वनसोऽटनखराडिधरोमा च ।
अभ्रातृकः	कृशः स्याच्चतुर्थनवभागजः पुरुषः ॥५॥
दृप्तोगजेन्द्रनयनः	पृथुनासा अूललाटको मध्ये ।
पीतोपचित्तथतनुः	खरतररोमाडिधितनुकेशः ॥६॥
स्यामो मृदुमृगाक्षो गुरुः	कृशसिफकठोरचरणः स्यात् ।
ध्यस्तोवरकभुजांसः	षण्डो भीरुश्च बहुभाषी ॥७॥
दूर्धाकुराभचपलः	सितनेत्रः सप्तमे भवेत्पुरुषः ।
कुलटपतिनृशंसो	विशालविस्तीर्णमूर्तिः स्यात् ॥८॥
वानरमुखप्रवक्ता	खरपिंगतनुश्च गुहचगदः ।
हित्रोऽनृतधातरतः	सुहृत्प्रियोगः सदाष्टमजः ॥९॥
दीर्घः कृशो विहारी	व्यस्तललाटश्वोऽश्वदनश्च ।
बहुभिधानाभिरतस्त्वनृजुर्नवमांशजो	मधति ॥१०॥

2-10. EFFECTS OF NAVAMSAS IN ARIES: Following are the effects of birth in the nine Navamsas in Aries ascendant:

First Navamsa: The native will have a face resembling that of a he-goat, with nose and shoulders not being very prominent. He will have a fierce voice, ugly appearance and narrow eyes. His body will be thin but free from defects.

Second Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion, will have broad shoulders and long arms, small forehead, strong collar bones, sharp sight and prominent face and nose. He will be an affable speaker and will possess weak legs.

Third Navamsa: The native will suffer loss of hair, be fair in complexion, will have irregular (defective) arms, charming eyes and nose, will be a scholar in direct poetic ability (otherwise called आशुकवि who authors poems just verbally within the parameters of Grammar on demand and on the spot) and will have weak thighs.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will have an erratic sight, be irascible, short-nosed, wandering-natured, will have rough legs and coarse hair, be bereft of co-born and emaciated.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will be fierce, and will have eyes resembling that of a supreme elephant, a fat nose, thick eye-brows, wide foreface, fat body and coarse hair.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion soft in disposition, will have eyes akin to that of a deer, be tall in stature, will have irregular (defective) stomach and hands, be a eunuch, be timid and garrulous.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have complexion akin to green sprout, be fickle minded, will possess white eyes, will marry an unchaste lady, be malicious and will have a broad physique.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will have a face akin to that of a monkey, be a good speaker, will have an afflicted and tawny body, will suffer from secret diseases, be torturous, be a liar, be fond of friends and be fierce.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be tall, emaciated, wandering, will have defective forehead and ears, will have a face akin to that of a horse, will possess many names and be crooked.

Notes: The Moon in the various Navamsas¹ of Aries will give varied results as under. 1st: The native will be a thief, a talebearer, be gloomy, wicked, short, be not merciful and will indulge in vanity. 2nd: He will act childishly, be charming in appearance, will read others' minds, be helpful

1. (arising out of Janma Nakshatra Padas or Moon's stellar quarter positions in various Rasis)

to others, will comment on the meanings of Sastras, and be splendidorous. 3rd: He will be skilful in mathematics, will be able to impart superior knowledge, will be endowed with excellent ideas, will be fortunate and be liable to suffer from piles. 4th: He will be humpbacked, very intelligent, be a skilful astrologer, be fond of sexual pleasures, will enjoy like Lord Indra and be long-lived. 5th: He will be charitable, endowed with tawny complexion, be physically very strong, be skilful in the branch of justice, will destroy his enemies like an elephant or like a lion, will have curly hair and will be addicted to eating meat etc. 6th: he will be wealthy, happy, endowed with a superior (mental) heart, be virtuous, intelligent, attached to sexual pleasures, be charitable and will be an exponent of Sastras. 7th: He will indulge in fierce acts, be very irritable, be wealthy, honourable, virtuous, delighted and be tall in stature. 8th: He will be utterly poor, emaciated, given to anger, will serve the king and be egoistic. 9th: He will be endowed with physical splendour, be virtuous, scholarly, very patient, valorous, will increase his wealth, will suffer physical pains, be liked by his people and be wise.

समकृष्णतनुः स्तब्धः पूर्वमथान्त्येऽन्त्यकर्मा स्यात् ।

नीचः प्रकृतिविरुद्धो विषमाक्षिनिरीक्षणो वृषस्यान्ने ॥११॥

गम्भीरदृगलसात्मा विनतशिराववत्रकश्च लघुभेदाः ।

प्रतिकूलकर्मभिष्याबहुप्रलापी द्वितीये स्यात् ॥१२॥

विभ्रान्तवृक्षप्रचण्डो हस्वनसोऽटनखराङ्गिघरोमा च ।

मृदुंगवान्वयुष्मान्सुनसस्पष्टापताक्षवृहदंगः ।

यज्ञादिकर्मनिरतः स्थिरपाण्डिकरस्तृतीयनवमांशे ॥१३॥

हस्वोटनः सुरोषो मेषाक्षः पिंगलस्त्वधनयुवतः ।

परधनहरणाभिरतश्चतुर्थमागे वृषस्य नरः ॥१४॥

अथालः सुतुंगघोणो महर्षभाकारवक्षधनकेशः ।

स्यात्पञ्चमे विलासी वृहद्भुजस्कन्धकटिगौरः ॥१५॥

स्वक्षः स्थिरः सुकेशः स्त्रियतनुर्वल्गुवाक्प्रगल्भः स्यात् ।
 माधुर्यहस्यनिरतः कृशः सुनिपुणो भवेत्स्थै ॥१६॥
 मृतसुतयुवतीषु रतो मनाकप्रलभ्वाप्ननासिकाभः स्यात् ।
 उद्बद्धांगः स्वजनद्वेषी गुरुपादसूक्ष्मकेशश्च ॥१७॥
 व्याघ्रेक्षणः सुवशनस्त्वजितस्फुटनासिकोऽल्पकर्मा स्यात् ।
 उद्वृत्तनीलकेशोपनखो मुखरस्तथाष्टमजः ॥१८॥
 मान्योऽल्पसत्त्वभीरुः क्रोधी समर्हचिरमूर्तिकितवः स्यात् ।
 सञ्चितधनः प्रसिद्धः कृशस्त्वधस्तात्प्रलाप्यन्ते ॥१९॥

11-19. EFFECTS OF NAVAMSAS IN TAURUS: Following are the effects due to births in the Navamsas belonging to Taurus ascendant:

First Navamsa: The native will have an even and dark coloured physique, be hard-hearted, will perform obsequies in the beginning and ending parts of his life, be base, will indulge in unnatural acts and will have crooked sight.

Second Navamsa: The native will be endowed with majestic looks, be indolent, will have a bent body, be not very intelligent, will indulge in hostile acts and be a great liar.

Third Navamsa: The native will be erratic in sight, be fierce, will have a short nose, be wandering natured, will have coarse legs and hair, will have soft limbs, be beautiful, will have broad eyes and big limbs, be interested in Sacrifices etc., and will have stiff legs and hands.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be short in stature, will be wandering-natured, be easily irritable, will have eyes akin to that of a he-goat, be tawny in complexion, be poor and will steal others' wealth.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will be vicious, will have a well-elevated nose, will appear like a giant ox, will have crooked hair, be sportive, will have large shoulders and hips.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have beautiful eyes and hair, be firm, be endowed with a fair complexioned physique, will speak sweetly, be pre-eminent, be fond of amusements, be emaciated and skilful.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will be interested in females who lost their sons, will have somewhat elevated nose and prominent eyes, will possess a strong physique, will hate his own men and will have stout feet and exquisite hair.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will have eyes akin to that of a tiger and charming teeth, be inconquerable, will possess a full-blown nose, will work sparingly, will have curly and bluish hair and sharp nails and be garrulous.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be honourable, will not be very strong, be timid, given to anger, will possess an even and charming body, be a rogue (or cheat), will gather money, be famous, will have a thin lower body and will prattle.

Notes: The Moon in Taurus Rasi disposed in its nine Navamsas will reveal the following results.

1st: He will be learned in Sastras, be not endowed with praiseworthy attributes and will befriend those who will be successful. 2nd: He will be miserable, will join unworthy females, be not endowed with intelligence, will harm others, be very valorous, will not be happy in respect of his income, be not capable of receiving education, be miserable, impatient and sickly. 4th: He will be extremely fortunate, beautiful, will wander without any firm footing, be attached to pleasures of sex, will inflict harm on others, be impatient, dejected, honourable and sickly. 5th: He will be oppressed, be very merciful, virtuous, sickly, eloquent in speech and will enjoy the blessing of elders, be endowed with knowledge of various sastras, be learned in astrology, be a skilful singer, will have knowledge of Mantras and be endowed with pleasures of the life. 7th: He will be truthful, will be after having others' possessions and will subdue to women (out of lust). 8th: He will be so affluent that everyone

around him will recognise him; he will conquer his enemies, will be corpulent, irascible, devoid of good conduct and will be demonic in disposition in the eyes of others. 9th: He will be thievish in disposition, will hold important legal positions, will have longsighted policies, be patient, will lead an ascetic's life, will keep up his promise and will be a debaucher.

रोमोपचितांसभुजो नरासितापांगदृक्षतथोच्चनसः ।

द्रूवकाण्डशयामः कृशाढ् घ्रिपाणिस्तृतीयभवनाद्ये ॥२०॥

घटशीषोऽशुचिकर्मा घातहृचिर्मध्यनिम्नघोणः स्यात् ।

बहुभाषी बहुचेष्टो द्वितीयभागे तु विग्रहाधिपतिः ॥२१॥

गौरोऽतिरक्तनयनः सुनासिकः समतनुः सुमेधा स्यात् ।

दीर्घनिनोऽसितभ्रूवाचाचतुरस्तृतीयेऽशो ॥२२॥

सुभ्रूललाटकामी नीलोत्पलमूर्तिविपुलवक्षाः स्यात् ।

सितदन्तो मृदुवक्ता प्रशस्तरोमाचितश्चतुर्येऽशो ॥२३॥

पृथ्वाननो बृहत्स्फक्षपीवरवक्षोभुजश्च खलः ।

स्थूलशिरा मायावी सितानुकूलेक्षणस्तु पञ्चमजः ॥२४॥

मध्वीक्षणः प्रलापी व्यस्तललाटः समस्तुतनुः ।

कितवश्चलश्च रुचिरोष्ठरदः षष्ठे तु सत्त्वयुतः ॥२५॥

ताम्रारुणाक्षवर्णः समुन्नताक्षो विशालवक्षाः स्यात् ।

शिक्षा सुशिल्पनिपुणो हास्यरतिः सप्तमे जातः ॥२६॥

श्यामो गुरुर्मनस्वी ललितो मधुराभिभाषीच ।

व्यस्तविवृद्धशरीरो दीर्घासितदृक्कलाविदष्टमजः ॥२७॥

वृत्तासितदृष्टसुतनुः सिद्धो मेधाबलो रतिजः स्यात् ।

विज्ञानकाव्यनिरतो नवमे जायेत मिथुनस्य ॥२८॥

20-28. Following are the effects of births in the nine

Navamsas of Gemini ascendant:

First Navamsa: The native will have hair on the shoulders, will possess charming and dark eyes and an elevated nose, be akin to green (Doorva) grass in complexion and will possess thin legs and thin hands.

Second Navamsa: The native will have a pot-like head, will do dirty acts, be fond of torturous deeds, will have depressed nose, will speak much, will work much and will lead in strife and quarrels.

Third Navamsa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess blood-red eyes, charming nose and even physique, be very intelligent, will have a long face and dark eye-brows and be a skilful speaker.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will possess charming eye-brows and forehead, be fustful, will possess a physique with the splendour of a blue lotus, will be broad-chested and white toothed, be soft in speech and will have attractive hair.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have a broad face, strong chest and big head, be wicked, cunning and will possess charming and friendly looks.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will possess eyes with the hue of honey, be garrulous, will possess a broad foreface, even body and charming lips, be a rogue, be fickle-minded and be strong.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will possess a copper-coloured physique, copper red and prominent eyes and a broad chest, be skilful in teaching and arts and be jocular in disposition.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion, be great, intelligent, soft in disposition, sweet in speech, will have a broad and tall physique and large and black eyes and will be an expert in arts.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will have round and dark coloured eyes and charming body, be successful, very intelligent and be fond of sexual cohabitation, poetry and worldly knowledge.

Notes: If the Navamsa occupied by the Moon be due to her sign position in Gemini at birth, she will produce following effects:

1st: He will enjoy abundant pleasures, will be able to answer anybody with ease, be excellent, be not given to anger, be always happy, be very intelligent, will possess excellent conduct and be rich. 2nd: He will be wealthy, endowed with corns etc., will be in a position to give worthy suggestions just on demand, be truthful, will take to good path of living, will be very charitable, be strong, irascible, will sometimes cheat and will not lag behind in seeking carnal pleasures. 3rd: He will be a spendthrift, will please one and all with his eloquent speech, be endowed with good qualities and be liked by young girls. 4th: He will render advice in times of difficulties and will enjoy sexual pleasure in a limited manner. 5th: He will be shortlived, will have a bent back, will suffer rheumatic disorders be bereft of divine grace, be a talebearer, will long illegal relationship with women and will be a bad person. 6th: He will be a thief, be adventurous, wise, virtuous, helpful to his relatives, will forget frequently, will not maintain physical cleanliness and will spread bad odour thereby and will perform ghastly acts. 7th: He will be happy, corpulent, mean in disposition, deaf, dishonourable, will have sparse hair and will be after sexual pleasures and pleasures in general. 8th: He will be learned, will suffer bilious complaints, be indolent, bereft of cleanliness and good conduct and will always suffer miseries. 9th: He will suffer from leprosy and other diseases, will always wander, will face dental deficiencies, will have knowledge of "do and do not" as per *Sastras* and be longlived.

निर्मल वारसुगौरः सुमूर्धजः स्याद्विशालकुक्षिष्ठच ।
मंगलमुखोऽनताक्षस्तन्वंगभुजः कुलीराष्ट्रे ॥२६॥

रवतच्छ्वषी रणोग्रः कलाप्रियः स्याद्विडालमुखनेत्रः ।
कृक्तिवृतीयभागे त्यागी कृषजानुजंघश्च ॥३०॥

गौरः सुनेत्रवाऽमी सुकुमारस्यूलयोषिदंगश्च ।
 धीमान्मृदुकर्मरतस्तृतीयभागे भवेदलसः ॥३१॥
 श्यामच्छविनंतभूविलासपीनोन्नतः सुनासाक्षः ।
 धीरः पुरुषो दाता सुजातिकार्ये शठश्चतुर्थे स्यात् ॥३२॥
 घटास्वरो नतास्यः सुसंहतम्भः सुदीर्घबाहुः स्यात् ।
 सेवारतो विकर्मा मध्ये दुर्मषणोऽह्यमेधाश्च ॥३३॥
 दीर्घविशालशर्वरः प्रशस्तनयनो बहुप्रतापः स्यात् ।
 गौरः सुवृंशधोणो वदता षष्ठे च पृथुदन्तः ॥३४॥
 भिन्नशिरोरुहरोमा बृहत्तनुः स्यात्सिरालजंघश्च ।
 परगृहरक्षणशोलः काकाकारश्च सप्तमजः ॥३५॥
 घटाशिरा कुशित्पी सुमुखभुजांगश्च कूर्मगतिः ।
 मध्यविलगननसः स्याद्वृष्टमभागे तु कृष्णश्च ॥३६॥
 गौरो ज्ञेनेत्रगुरुमृदूदरोऽथ पृथुपीनवक्षाः स्यात् ।
 दीर्घहनुलम्बोष्ठो महीरक्षजानुगुह्फोऽन्त्ये ॥३७॥

29-37. Following are the effects for births in various Navamsas related to Cancer ascendant:

First Navamsa: The native will have a clean, charming and fair coloured physique, beautiful hair, broad belly, impressive face, prominent eyes, thin body and thin shoulders.

Second Navamsa: The native will be blood red in complexion, be fierce in quarrels, will like fine arts, will possess face and eyes akin to that of a cat, will be well disposed to sacrifice for others and will have weak knees and shanks.

Third Navamsa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess beautiful eyes, be an eloquent speaker, will have a soft body akin to that of a female, be intelligent, be a sparing and light worker and be indolent.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be black in complex-

ion, will have pressed eyebrows, be graceful in appearance, will have charming eyes and nose, be courageous, liberal, will perform acts prescribed for superior castemen and be crafty.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will possess voice akin to the sound of bell, crooked or stooping face, allied eyebrows and very long arms, be interested in worship, be bereft of dutifulness, will injure others and be not very intelligent.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have a long and broad physique, charming eyes and great courage, be fair in complexion, be a good speaker and will possess beautiful nose and big teeth.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have scattered hair, big body and sinewy knees, will be disposed to protect others' families and will be akin to a crow in appearance.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will have a head with bell shape, charming face, shoulders and limbs, will be a degraded artisan (i.e an infamous worker), will have the gait of a tortoise, and crooked nose and be dark in complexion.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be fair complexioned, will possess eyes resembling fish, be great, be soft-bellied, broad-chested, will have prominent chin and lips, large but weak knees and similar ankles.

Notes: The various Navamsa positions of the Moon in Cancer Rasi will reveal the undermentioned effects:

1st: He will be untruthful, short in stature, beautiful and will be gifted with the power of assessing the good and bad of anything at the very first opportunity. 2nd: He will be endowed with a long lease of life, be charitable, very intelligent, irascible, given to bad ways and be not virtuous. 3rd: He will be endowed with imperishable wealth, yet thievish, be scholarly, will face only failures in all his undertakings, will cheat others and grab their wealth and be famous. 4th: He will enjoy various pleasures, will patronise his relatives, be always happy, intelligent, highly skilful, be successful in any undertaking and be logical in approach. 5th: He will be very wise, will quarrel frequently

with anger, be fond of female pleasures, yet be bereft of vices and will be charitable. 6th: He will be devoid of progeny, will resemble a female in appearance, will amass splendorous, golden coins (i.e. be so wealthy), will not have moustache on the face, will always be happy, be endowed with supreme wisdom and will be praised by all for his excellent deeds. 7th: He will do others' jobs, be in servitude, be beautiful, be deterministic in his undertakings, will take to performing bad acts, will cheat others, be miserly and jealous. 8th: He will suffer from diseases, will torment women, be indolent and ascetic (i.e. be not a successful householder). 9th: He will suffer a severe cut in longevity, will successfully manouever his cause in any context, will spend heavily, will indulge in sinful acts like murder, destruction etc., will join base women and will acquire diseases through them.

मन्दोदरः प्रचण्डो रवताग्रनसो बूहिछ्वराः शूरः ।

उन्नतसांसलवक्षाः सिंहे प्रथमे भवेदभागे ॥३८॥

उन्नतविततलाटश्चतुरष्टतनुविशालनेत्रश्च ।

दीर्घमुजोन्नतवक्षाः पृथूपघोणो द्वितीयेऽश्च ॥३९॥

रोमान्वितायतभुजश्चकोरनयनश्चलः शुभस्त्यागी ।

उन्नासिकस्तूतीये स्तिरधतनुवाहुवृत्तगलः ॥४०॥

घृतमण्डगौरगात्रो दीर्घसितलोचनो मृदुशिरोजः ।

भिन्नधवनिश्चतुर्थे पृथुकरचरणश्च भेककुक्षिः स्यात् ॥४१॥

घटाशिरोऽल्पकेशो स्तिरघोणाक्षश्च लोमशाग्रतनुः ।

लम्बोदरप्रचण्डो दंष्ट्रोत्कटपीनहृन्मध्ये ॥४२॥

स्त्रस्तालपरोममूर्तिः स्तिरधसमासितविलोचनो दीर्घः ।

स्यामः स्त्रीणां चतुरो विकत्थनो वादयपिण्ठतः षष्ठे ॥४३॥

दीर्घनिनः सिरालः पीनतनुः स्त्रीषु दुर्भगः कृष्णः ।

स्यात्सप्तमे सुचण्डो रोमचितः कूटनिष्ठुरामाषी ॥४४॥

उत्कृष्टवादिस्थरांगः सुभगो गम्भीरदृष्टिकर्मा च ।
निःस्वः कूटकरः स्थादृष्टमभागे प्रसूतश्च ॥४५॥
रासभमुखोऽसिताक्षो व्यालम्बभुजः सुपाणिजंघश्च ।
श्वासनिपीडितवक्षा नवमांशे जायते मनुजः ॥४६॥

38-46. Following effects will mature in the various Navamsas prevailing in Leo ascendant at birth:

First Navamsa: The native will have an even belly (like a lion), be fierce, will have sharp and blood-red nose and a big head, be valorous, and will possess a prominent and fleshy chest.

Second Navamsa: The native will have a prominent and broad foreface, a square body, broad eyes, broad chest, long arms and big nose.

Third Navamsa: The native will have hairy and broad arms, eyes akin to that of (Greek) partridge (said to live on Moon-beams), be fickle-minded, charitable, will have an elevated nose, pure white physique and round neck.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will have ash-coloured body akin to ghee, large and black eyes, soft hair, peculiar voice, big hands and legs and stomach resembling that of a frog.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have a bell-shaped head with limited hair, charming nose and eyes, hairy body and long belly, be fierce, and will have unsightly teeth and strong and broad cheek.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have limited but soft hair on his physique, white and large eyes, be tall in stature, dark in complexion, will have proven skill (only) among females, be swaggering and be learned.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have a long face, be sinewy, will have a prominent physique, be unfortunate in the matter of wife (or females in general), dark-complexioned, fierce, hairy-bodied, and be cunning and harsh in speech.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be endowed with excellent speech, firm limbs, charming and majestic looks, be undutiful, poor and crafty.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will have a face akin to a donkey's, will possess dark eyes, long arms, charming legs and be troubled by breathing disorders.

Notes: Remaining in the sign Leo, the Moon in various Navamsas, will produce specific effects thus:

1st: He will be devoid of sons, will have blood-red eyes akin to that of Lord Yama, the Hindu god of death, will have a 'fearful' body, be greedy tactful and will have abundant hair. 2nd: He will be a spendthrift, be happy, will have yellowish (or pale) eyes and will suffer from diseases of the ear. 3rd: He will suffer from a serious disease, apart from many other diseases, be strong, will take to both good and bad ways, be greedy, dejected and be virtuous. 4th: He will be learned, be endowed with a pure mind, will submit to females, will suffer from itch etc., be worried and will attach himself to virtuous affairs. 5th: He will be skilful, will face any peril with courage, be eloquent and delighting in speech, be irascible, mean and will live by trading. 6th: He will be a charitable king, be an agriculturist, a householder, will frequently feel thirsty, be helpful and be not famous. 7th: He will be very famous, will incur some disease or the other continually, will protect living beings and be kind. 8th: He will be inauspicious, shortlived, will never be free from worries, will torment others and will blame others. 9th: He will be learned, eloquent, pure-hearted and be affectionate to his co-borns.

सारंगक्षो वक्ता प्रदानसम्भोगवान्धनाद्यश्च ।

श्यामोन्नतहृदयः स्यात्कन्याप्रथमांशके जातः ॥४७॥

पूर्णनिनः सुचक्षुः स्तिरधो मृदुवादशीलश्च ।

लम्बोदरश्चलः स्यात् द्वितीयभागे महोरुश्च ॥४८॥

सहुटनासिकातुटः स्यात्प्रशरतपादः सुपीनबाहुश्च ।
विस्पृष्टवाक्च गौरः कन्यासु सुहृत्तीयेऽशे ॥४६॥

श्रुतवान् स्त्रीषु च रमते सुकुमारो मधुररक्तगौरश्च ।
तीक्ष्णश्चतुर्थभागे प्रबोधनोधःकृशः सुमूर्धक्षिः ॥५०॥

स्थूलोष्ठबाहुरुन्नततनुः पृथुशिरोरुहांसः स्यात् ।
पञ्चमजः पृथुवक्षाः पराश्रयोद्बद्धजंघश्च ॥५१॥

स्तिर्घच्छ्रविः सुवाक्यः शरततनुः शास्त्रकृत् मतिप्रचुरः ।
लिपिलेख्यकलाभिज्ञः सुमनाः षष्ठांशजो विहारी च ॥५२॥

हस्तवदनोऽनतांसः स्तिर्घभुजोऽतीवगौरः स्यात् ।
सप्तमजः पृथुजठरः पृथुकरचरणोऽम्बुधीरुश्च ॥५३॥

सुकुमारगौरवीर्धश्चित्रोऽनतदृवप्रचण्डमानी स्यात् ।
व्यालम्बपीनबाहुः पिगलरोमाष्टमे जातः ॥५४॥

स्थातो मृदुसुखमूर्तिविशालनेत्रो बलासदृशसरवः ।
चतुरो नवमेऽशे स्यान्नतांसलेख्यादिविद्वांश्च ॥५५॥

47-55. The various Navamsas emanating from Virgo ascendant at birth will give the following effects:

First Navamsa: The native will possess eyes akin to that of an antelope, be a good speaker, be charitable, will enjoy sexual pleasures, be very rich, dark in complexion and large-hearted.

Second Navamsa: The native will have a charming face, charming eyes and fair complexion, be soft, argumentative, fickle-minded and long-bellied.

Third Navamsa: The native will have blown nose, prominent feet, long arms, pure speech, fair complexion and be friendly.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be learned, will be sportive with the fair sex, be beautiful, sweet, blood red in complexion, sharp, intelligent, emaciated and will have

charming eyes and face.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have large lips and hands, big body, broad chest, strong ankles and will depend on others.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have charming appearance, impressive speech, splendorous body, be an exponent of Sastras, be very intelligent, skilful in writing and fine arts, be good hearted and will take pleasure in walking or roaming.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have a small face, elevated nose, compact arms, very fair complexion, prominent belly, hands and legs and will have fear for water.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be very beautiful, fair in complexion, tall in stature, will have charming eyes, be fierce, honourable and will have long and stout arms and brown hair.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be famous, will have charming physique, broad eyes, incomparable vigour, be skilful, be with stooping shoulders and be a learned writer.

Notes: The following effects will be realised by the various natives with the Moon's Navamsa positions caused by her occupying sign Virgo at birth:

1st: He will be equal to a king (according to Yavanas), will suffer penury (according to Nataraja), be foolish, will have some physical defect, be fickle-minded and will live by begging (i.e. will not have a proper living). 2nd: He will be successful, will not give up any of his possessions, will violate his promise, be not endowed with good attributes and will live by breeding quadrupeds. 3rd: He will be religious, grateful, be not respectful of others, will blame others and will lose his mother right in boyhood. 4th: He will be valorous, argumentative, be a liar, will promote misunderstandings, be affectionate to quadrupeds and be charitable. 5th: He will be sickly disposed, be endowed with superior attributes, will be able to guess the future happenings, will be bereft of mother, be fond of dance, music etc., be very intelligent and be very thoughtful. 6th: He will be

endowed with wealth and grains, be virtuous, be deprived of father in his very childhood, be sickly, will live by trading, be tactful in his undertakings and be endowed with knowledge of *Tantra*. 7th: He will be wealthy, will enjoy a big formal position, be irascible, merciful, delighted, be a pet of his mother and be very famous. 8th: He will be a thief, will indulge in evil acts, will suffer from eye diseases, be fond of music and will move in many distant places. 9th: He will be an artist, be attentive of his health, will face many evils, be ugly and be a fraudulent ascetic.

गौरो विशालनेत्रः श्लाघी दीघनिनोऽर्थगोप्ता स्यात् ।

नवपद्यकमंकुशलस्तुलाधराद्यंशजः सुविरयातः ॥५६॥

एलुतमण्डलनेत्रः स्थात्करालदन्तो निमग्नमध्यस्तु ।

सुगलो विस्तृतहृदयः कुतनुर्धनसंहतभूश्च ॥५७॥

गौरोऽश्वमुखः सुरदो महोन्नताक्षः कृष्णोऽपि लब्धयशाः ।

दीर्घशिरोरुद्धोणस्तृतीपजः स्यात्सुचरणश्च ॥५८॥

तन्वंसबाहुभीरुस्तून्नतदग्नतः कृशो मृगतरलदृक् ।

हस्तवनसः सुविषादी श्यामोऽशीलश्चतुर्थजो भवति ॥५९॥

गम्भीरदूविस्थरात्मा सुहृत्प्रियः पञ्चमे ह्यमानी स्यात् ।

खरकेशः समनेत्रो मध्यप्रतिलग्नघोणरुद्धचैव ॥६०॥

पीनांगो गौरः स्याद्विशालनेत्रः सुनासिकाद्वंशः ।

स्तिर्घनखः सुनयज्जः षष्ठेऽशे शास्त्रविजजातः ॥६१॥

रक्तावदात्मतिमान्गुरुहस्ततनुर्महाललाटः स्यात् ।

लुब्धः प्रचण्डदुर्गः सप्तमभागे मनस्वी च ॥६२॥

तंगासगण्डभोवता कठिनतनुर्दीर्घकृष्णभूः ।

निणिषतवाक्प्रशातः सद्वक्षस्त्वर्धमस्तकोऽष्टमजः ॥६३॥

स्वक्षः प्रसन्नगौरः समचारुतनुः पटुः कलाभिरतः ॥

दाक्षिण्यहास्यनिरतो विटस्वभावो भवेन्नवमे ॥६४॥

56-64. The various Navamsas out of Libra ascendant at birth will produce following effects:

First Navamsa: The native will be fair complexioned, broad eyed, praiseworthy, long-faced, skilful in business, happy and famous.

Second Navamsa: The native will have squint and round eyes, elevated (ill formed) teeth, depressed waist, charming neck, large (physical) heart, ugly body and compact brows.

Third Navamsa: The native will be fair in complexion, will have a face akin to that of a horse, be thin-bodied, famous, long-haired and long-nosed and will have beautiful legs.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will have weak hands, be timid, will have ill-formed teeth (some placed over others), weak body, rolling eyes, small nails, dark complexion, and be devoid of virtues and be miserable.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have majestic looks, be firm in disposition, be not proud, rough-haired, even-eyed and will possess a beautiful nose.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have fleshy limbs, be fair in complexion, will have broad eyes, beautiful nose and white nails, be diplomatic and be learned in Sastras.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will be blood-red in complexion, be intelligent, will have long physique and long arms and a big head, be miserly, fierce and intelligent.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will have elevated shoulders and prominent neck, will enjoy pleasures, will have a coarse physique, long and dark brows, be a polite speaker and will have a beautiful chest and bruised head.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will have charming eyes, pleased mind, be fair complexioned, even and beautiful bodied, be skilful, fond of arts, be charitable and jocular.

Notes: Should the Moon be in Libra at birth, her various Navamsa positions will yield following results:

1st: He will take the side of others, will be famous,

valorous, endowed with knowledge of many branches of learning be versed in branches dealing with the Supreme Spirit, be very virtuous and highly intelligent. 2nd: He will be learned, will ensure that his enemies submit to him of their own and be innocent in disposition. 3rd: He will be always in dreams, be thievish, ascetic, will join the learned and will live by giving educative lectures. 4th: He will suffer a cut in the span of life, be very garrulous, wise, attentive, truthful, will not reveal his mind and will be liked by many women. 5th: He will be religious, will eke out his living by dealing in weapons, will indulge in evil deeds, be a householder and be devoid of virtues. 6th: He will be akin to a king, will keep up his promise, will exceed the boundaries of anger, be a talebearer, will befriend evil people and be addicted to females. 7th: He will be a justice, will also cheat, be skilful in mathematics and astrology, be a poet and a trader. 8th: He will be learned in Sastras, will be eclipsed with superiority complex, will have knowledge of Mantras, will eat abundantly, be truthful, sickly, libidinous, happy and virtuous. 9th: He will be argumentative, will be ever strong, be short in stature, will join beautiful women to gratify his lust, and be talkative.

हस्योन्नतोष्ठघोणः सुललाटः स्याददृगंगगौरश्च ।
दर्वुकुक्षिर्घटकोऽष्टमराशो प्रथमनवभागे ॥६५॥

गौरः पृथ्वायतहृद्वाहुस्ताम्रोपदृग्द्वितीये स्यात् ।
उद्भूतखलनिहन्ता साहसकृदनल्पकेशाश्च ॥६६॥

प्राज्ञो दृढांसबाहुः प्रयत्सुकेशो विशुद्धवाक्यः स्यात् ।
कानीनको वपुष्मान्गौरो रुचिराधरस्तृतीयेऽशो ॥६७॥

परदारद्रोहरतिः क्षेप्ता धीरश्चतुर्थजो दीर्घः ।
श्यामोऽसितकेशाक्षो नटप्रगल्भश्च पोरोमांसः ॥६८॥

गम्भीरस्ताम्भाक्षो मग्ननसः पञ्चमे धीरः ।
दृप्तोदरोप्रकर्मा व्यस्तदृढांगो यशस्वी स्यात् ॥६९॥

धृष्टो वरिष्ठबुद्धिः स्पष्टोच्चनसो गभीरसत्वः स्यात् ।
 सुनयः प्रचण्डकर्मा षष्ठे दक्षोऽल्पकचघनभूश्च ॥७०॥

दारितमुखः स्थिरांगः प्रविकीर्णरदः शिरावनद्वांगः ।
 निम्नोदरः प्लुताक्षः शस्त्रतनुः सप्तमे भवेदंशे ॥७१॥

स्फुटिताप्रनसः कालो विपन्नशीलो मलीमसांगः स्यात् ।
 भिन्नोत्कटैः शिरोजैः सन्त्यक्तमतिस्तथाष्टमजः ॥७२॥

गौरो मृगाकृतिमृदुः प्रशान्तपिंगाक्षरोमदृढपीनः ।
 सत्सम्मतो गुरुणां मतः प्रजातो नवमभागे ॥७३॥

65-73. The ascendant Scorpio will produce various following effects according to the nine Navamsas thereof.

First Navamsa: The native will be short in stature, will have prominent lips and nose, charming forehead, strong and fair complexioned body with belly akin to that of a frog and will act as a marriage broker (ascertaining genealogies and negotiating marital alliances).

Second Navamsa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess a strong and broad chest and shoulders and reddish eyes, will conquer his enemies, be valorous and will have abundant hair.

Third Navamsa: The native will be learned, will have strong shoulders and arms and beautiful hair, be endowed with clear speech, fair complexion and charming lips. He is born of a virgin.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be intent upon joining others' wives, will induce others to be active, be valorous, tall, dark in complexion, dark-haired and dark eyed.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will be majestic, will possess copper-red eyes, depressed nose, be courageous, proud, will perform fearful acts, be famous and will have a strong physique.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will be impudent, intelligent of a high order, will have elevated nose and great

strength, will be endowed with knowledge of justice (or be diplomatic), be skilful, will possess less hair and compact brows.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have a split face, strong body, teeth in various sizes, depressed belly, squint sight and be very splendidous.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will have blown nose, be dark in complexion, devoid of virtues, dirty in appearance, will possess stiff hair and be foolhardy.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will have a fair coloured physique, be beautiful like a deer, will possess calm and tawny eyes and similar hair, and strong body and be amiable to elders.

Notes: The Moon in the sign Scorpio will produce the following effects through the various Navamsas thereof:

1st: He will be long lived, wise, pious, irascible, will have a single marriage acquiring a beautiful wife and be cunning in speech. 2nd: He will be sharp, truthful, endowed with knowledge of past and future events, virtuous, versed in Mantras, Yagnas etc., and be well-mannered. 3rd: He will be righteous, skilful in playing musical instruments and will join many women. 4th: He will be long lived, be exceedingly charming in appearance, will speak below the whisper, be very learned and very rash in speech. 5th: He will be endowed with a wife devoid of character, be poisonous in speech, will have elder brothers/sisters, will be cheating in disposition and will suffer from itches etc. 6th: He will be cruel, egoistic, sarcastic, splendidous and happy. 7th: He will enjoy pleasures, will please one and all with his knowledge of music and poetry, be righteous, very sensuous and sickly. 8th: He will be very learned, will suffer eye diseases, be inflicted with evil tendencies, will take credit for other's work, and be an ascetic. 9th: He will be endowed with progeny, be cunning, harmful and will speak high of his own people.

सुबृहन्नसोजदृष्टिः स्फुटाग्रभाषी सुदन्तरोमा च ।
गौरः सुद्धद्वृष्णश्चापाद्यांशे प्रचण्डः स्यात् ॥७४॥

प्रोत्तुंगशिराः स्थिरा धीविस्तीर्णक्षो गुरुस्फिगूरुश्च ।
विकृताप्रनसो दीर्घे महाहतुः स्याद्वितीयेऽशे ॥७५॥

शिक्षाशास्त्रमतिज्ञः प्रगल्भगम्भीरमूर्तिसुनयश्च ।
स्त्रीवल्लभो मनस्वी तृतीयजो हास्यशिल्पज्ञः ॥७६॥

षक्षो मधुमण्डलवृक्षगौरः कच्छपविवृद्धकुक्षिः स्यात् ।
प्राज्ञोऽन्नः सुकेशः पृथुशुभमूर्तिश्चतुर्थे स्यात् ॥७७॥

पृथुकर्णनेत्रवदनः प्रवृद्धहरिविग्रहो महान्नूः स्यात् ।
पीनोन्नतांसहस्तः पञ्चमजो गृहोमदृढबुद्धिः ॥७८॥

स्त्रिग्धासितान्तपृथुदृक् महाललाटः सुबृत्तिकाद्यरतः ।
पृथुपोनमुखो हीनः षष्ठे विद्वत्कथाभिरतः ॥७९॥

श्यामो नृदुर्वचस्वी तुंगशिराः संग्रहानुसन्धिरतः ।
दीर्घे विशालनयनो दाक्षिण्यपटुश्च सप्तमजः ॥८०॥

चिपिटाग्रतासिकः स्याद्विस्तीर्णशिराः सुबद्धवैरश्च ।
विभ्रान्तदृक् प्रभाषी गुरुष्वभिमतोऽल्टमांशभवः ॥८१॥

गौरो हयाकृतिमुखो दीर्घासितदृक् तथाल्पवाषयः स्यात् ।
सत्यः सतां विषादी नवमे कुटिलोरुजंघश्च ॥८२॥

74-82. The native born in Sagittarius ascendant but in its various Navamsas will obtain following effects:

First Navamsa: The native will have charming big nose, will possess sight akin to that of a goat, be a gifted speaker, will have charming teeth and hair, be fair in complexion, will have inset testicles and be fierce.

Second Navamsa: The native will have a prominent

head, be firm in disposition, will have large eyes, strong waist and knees, ugly nose, tall stature and firm cheeks.

Third Navamsa: The native will have skill in educating and in fine arts, be majestic, just, fond of females, intelligent and jocular.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be skilful, be tawny in complexion, will possess round eyes, fair-coloured physique and a belly akin to tortoise; be intelligent, wandering-natured, will have charming hair and charming appearance.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have large ears, eyes and face, will possess a (majestic) physique like a lion, widely spread eye brows, strong shoulders and arms, hairless physique and firm disposition.

sixth Navamsa: The native will have beautiful and large eyes, broad forehead and broad face, be a poet, be mean and interested in scholarly discussions.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion, soft in disposition, will keep up his promise, will have a prominent head, will be interested in accumulating savings, be tall in stature, will possess broad eyes and be liberal.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be flat-nosed, broad-headed, intemperate, erratic sighted, garrulous and be dear to elders.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be fair in complexion, will have a face akin to that of a horse and broad and dark eyes, will speak sparingly, be truthful, miserable and will possess crooked walking limbs.

Notes: The Moon placed in the sign Sagittarius will reveal the undermentioned effects due to the various Navamsas thereof:

1st: He will enjoy pleasures, be fond of vegetables grown under the earth (like cabbage, potato, onion etc), be sinful in acts, will always suffer from diseases and bilious imbalances. 2nd: He will be charitable, will have the sky as

limit in scholarship, be wise, be very honourable and be kind to all. 3rd: He will be endowed with virtuous friends, be versed in black magic etc., be splendorous, lazy and be fond of fruits. 4th: He will be kingly in status, valorous, bereft of anger, successful over his enemies and will suffer throat disorders. 5th: He will be an excellent person, be devoid of progeny, be valorous, tale-bearing and will enjoy only a medium span of life. 6th: He will enjoy a royal status, be splendorous, famous, will receive help from friends in times of evils and will join whores. 7th: He will be a sweet speaker, be ever happy, very wealthy, will lose his mother in his mid-life, will suffer from diseases throughout his life, will have superior disposition and will be versed in many ways. 8th: He will be very wealthy, will suffer pains of the back, will indulge in unjust acts, be cunning and will lose his father in boyhood. 9th: He will enjoy royal status, be very intelligent, be versed in the branch of justice and be modest.

विरलाग्ररदः स्यामः प्रभिन्नवाक् खरशिरोरुहः स्यातः ।

गीताद्वास्यनिरतो मकराद्ये चलधनः कृशांगः स्यात् ॥८३॥

अलसशठः कुटिलनसो गीताभिरतिविशालवेहश्च ।

प्रचुरांगनासु निरतो बहुभाषी स्याद्द्वितीयजः कल्प्यः ॥८४॥

गान्धर्वकलाकामः स्यातो गौरोच्छदृक् सुनसः ।

बहुमित्रबन्धुरतिमास्तृतीयजः स्विष्टकर्मा च ॥८५॥

रक्तासितवृत्ताक्षो महाललाटस्तु दुर्बलांगकरः ।

भवति हि विकीर्गकेशश्चतुर्थजो विरलवन्तवाक्यः स्यात् ॥८६॥

उद्गण्डघोणकुक्षिर्भवति हि भोवता सुवासिनीशतः ।

स्यामो वृत्तोरभुजः पञ्चमभागे स्थिरारम्भः ॥८७॥

स्त्रिघच्छविः सुवेषः कामरतः सूक्ष्मसमरदसुववता ।

षष्ठांशजः पृथुहनुर्महाललाटः पुमान् भवति ॥८८॥

श्यामोऽलसः सुभाषो कुञ्जितकेशः बृहत्तनुः कठिनः ।
मृदुपादपरिगमतिमान् सप्तमजः शीलसम्पन्नः ॥८६॥
गम्भीरदृक्सुघोणो रवतास्यो भिन्ननखशिरोजः स्यात् ।
उद्बद्धतनुः शवतोऽष्टमजो घटपृथुललाटश्च ॥८७॥
विपुलाक्षिहृत् सुमेवा पूर्णमुखो गीतवाद्यनिरतश्च ।
माधुर्यसत्त्वयुक्तः साधुर्नवमे भवेत् सुनयः ॥८८॥

83-91. The various Navamsas resulting in the ascendant Capricorn will emanate the following effects:

First Navamsa: The native will have intersticed (विरल) and outwardly visible teeth, be dark in complexion, will speak with broken words or be stammering (प्रभिन्न वाक्), will have coarse hair, be famous, be interested in music and amusement, be emaciated and will have fluctuating wealth.

Second Navamsa: The native will be indolent, crafty, crooked nosed, fond of music, broad bodied, be interested in many females, will prattle much and be skilful.

Third Navamsa: The native will have lust for music, be famous, fair complexioned, be endowed with superior looks and charming nose, will be fond of many friends and relatives and achieve fulfilment of desires.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will have round eyes with a mix of blood-red and black hue, large forehead, emaciated body and thin arms, scattered hair, intersticed teeth and broken speech.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will have prominent neck, and belly, will enjoy pleasures, be attached to women, be dark in complexion, will have round knees and arms and will attain successful beginnings in his undertakings.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will possess a splendidorous body, will attire charmingly, be libidinous, will possess small and even teeth, be a good speaker and will have big cheeks and large forehead.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will be dark in complex-

ion, be indolent, be an eloquent speaker, be short-haired, big-bodied, be harsh in disposition, will possess soft hands and legs, be intelligent and very virtuous.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be endowed with majestic sight and charming nose, reddish face, uneven nails and hair, grotesque body and forehead protruding like a pot.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will have broad chest and large eyes, high intelligence, fully developed face, interest in musical studies, be endowed with sweetness and strength, be gentle and diplomatic.

Notes: The following effects will come to pass if the Moon is placed in Capricorn in the various Navamsas thereof:

1st: He will be inimical to his own friends, be not charitable, be mean-minded, be strong and will attain supreme position in his native country. 2nd: He will be honourable, be a skilful speaker, be egoistic, corpulent and irascible. 3rd: He will be righteous, valorous, strong, charitable, learned in many matters, will trade with many countries and be affectionate to his own people. 4th: He will be honourable, corpulent, devoid of progeny, be after sexual pleasures, be always happy and egoistic. 5th: He will be virtuous, devoted to the Supreme Spirit, endowed with knowledge of the past, present and future (i.e. be an astrologer), be interested in pleasures of the world and be not merciful. 6th: He will be learned, libidinous, always subjected to diseases, very wealthy, be able to answer about anything and be unkind. 7th: He will be charitable, attached to courtesans, wealthy and be an agriculturist. 8th: He will be long-lived, unable to tolerate hunger, be after women, be doubtful in disposition, be dark bodied and corpulent. 9th: He will be learned, will keep up his promise, be wise, will undergo many ordeals and will be versed in many branches.

श्यामो मृदुः कृशांगः पीनहनुः शास्त्रकाव्यमतिः ।
 कामी रतिमान् कातः कृम्भस्याद्यांशके भवेज्जातः ॥६२॥
 त्वड् नखदृष्टिशिरोजैः खरंश्च सुविष्णवत्सलः साधुः ।
 दोर्घो विशिरा मूखो द्वितीयभागे भवेज्जातः ॥६३॥
 संसक्ततनुः प्रमदाप्रियश्च वैद्यूर्यकान्तिधरः ।
 शास्त्रार्थवित् प्रयोवता तृतीयनवभागसंजातः ॥६४॥
 कान्तानुरतो गौरो विदारितास्यो रिपुप्रणाशकरः ।
 गम्भीरधीरसत्त्वश्चतुर्थजो भोगरतियुक्तः ॥६५॥
 स्पष्टार्थवित्कलातः खररोमधराङ्गधूरुषः स्यात् ।
 संरुद्धगण्डकर्णः पञ्चमजः कुण्डवर्णश्च ॥६६॥
 व्याध्याननः प्रगल्मः कुञ्चितकेशः सुनिश्चितार्थश्च ।
 व्याधमृगोरगहन्ता षष्ठेऽशेवल्लभो नृपतेः ॥६७॥
 मेषाक्षिमुखस्तीक्ष्णो ग्राम्यरतिः स्त्रीषु परिमूतः ।
 पित्तरुगदितदेह सप्तमजः सत्त्वधृतियुक्तः ॥६८॥
 स्थिरसत्त्वबुद्धिरतिमान्लरेन्द्रयोधो नरेश्वरः सुभगः ।
 स्थूलरवो विपुलाक्षः कुम्भे स्यादष्टमेऽशके पुरुषः ॥६९॥
 श्यामः श्यामाग्रदो विश्लेषितः सुधनदारपुत्रयुतः ।
 नवमांशजः सुवाक्यः प्रथितः शक्तो भवेत्पुरुषः ॥१००॥

92-100. The various Navamsas ascending while Aquarius is on the east will produce following effects:

First Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion, be soft in disposition, will have an emaciated body and prominent cheeks, be learned in poetry and Sastras, be libidinous, interested in carnal pleasures and be splendidous.

Second Navamsa: The native will possess coarse skin, nails, sight and hair, be kind to the helpless, be gentle, be tall in stature, foolish and will have a 'distinct' head.

Third Navamsa: The native will have a compact body (limbs sticking close to each other), be fond of females, will possess the splendour of *lapis lazuli*, be learned in the meanings of Sastras, and will act accordingly.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will be fond of women, be fair in complexion, will have a split face, will destroy enemies, be majestic, courageous and be fond of pleasures and sexual enjoyments.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will be learned in clear meanings of Sastras and in fine arts, will have coarse hair on legs, concealed (not prominent) neck and ears, and be dark in complexion.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will have a face resembling that of a tiger, be bold, short-haired, will have unchanging aims, will kill living beings viz tiger, deer, snake etc., and be dear to king.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will have eyes and face resembling that of a goat, be fierce in disposition, be delighted in village life, insulted by females, will suffer diseases of bilious imbalances and be endowed with strength and courage.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will possess an undimining strength, firm, by disposition and affection, be a warrior with the king or be a king himself, be beautiful and will have strong teeth and broad eyes.

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be dark in complexion, will possess unclean and elevated teeth, be disunited from his wife, children and wealth, be an affable speaker, and be famous and skilful.

Notes: The Moon in the various Navamsas rising out of her position in Aquarius Rasi will give the following effects:

1st: He will be timid, virtuous, lean, short, valorous and fair in complexion. 2nd: He will always move among the fair sex, will possess inestimable wealth, will indulge in evil acts, be corpulent and be endowed with charming hair. 3rd: He will be learned, splendorous, learned, affectionate to

quadrupeds and other living beings and be excellent in disposition. 4th: He will be affluent, irascible, doubtful, and will belong to a mean race. 5th: He will be happy, disposed to eating often, will complete his undertakings successfully, will suffer bilious complaints, be in servitude and be very intelligent. 6th: He will be endowed with children, be capable of protecting his ownself from evils and will be long-sighted in disposition. 7th: He will be adventurous, endowed with broad face, affectionate to his wife and be a successful warrior. 8th: He will achieve the efficacy of supreme Mantras to see the Almighty, will not be vexed even with the most difficult assignments and will adjust himself with others to achieve his aim. 9th: He will be very intelligent, be free from misery, be virtuous, learned in Vedas, be fond of eating in others' houses and will suffer from bilious disorders.

गौरोऽपि रक्तदेहप्रभोमूदुस्त्रीमतिः प्रचलचित्तः ।

हस्तवगलः कृशमध्यो मीनस्याद्यांशके पुरुषः ॥१०१॥

पृथुरीनमृग्ननासः क्रियापटुमैसमुग्रुचिरदेहः ।

काननपर्वतचारी बृहचिक्षराः स्याद्वृत्तोयांशे ॥१०२॥

गौरः शठः सुवक्षुः शस्ततनुर्धर्मवान्मुविद्वाइव ।

दाक्षिण्यवान्विनोतस्तृतीयजो रूपवांशचतुरः ॥१०३॥

गुणवान्विपन्नशीलः प्रवृद्धसेवी क्रियापटुविद्वान् ।

सत्त्वाधिको नयज्ञस्तुंगनसः स्यच्चतुर्थे तु ॥१०४॥

दीर्घोऽसितः प्रतापी त्वशान्तधीः स्वरूपनासिकः स्वक्षः ।

हिंसारतिः शुभ्रदो दुष्प्रसहः पञ्चमे प्रलापी स्पत् ॥१०५॥

कान्तः प्रतापगुग्वान्प्रसन्नवं गोऽल्पनासिको मानो ।

तिर्यग्वदनः स्यातः षष्ठोऽशे स्यात्तथा निरुणः ॥१०६॥

पुरुषाभिमानपरकृद्धर्मरुचिः श्रेष्ठकश्च सचिवः स्यात् ।

प्रबलो विषादशीलः शठोऽस्थिरः सप्तमे भागे ॥१०७॥

दीर्घे बृहच्छ्रो स्यात्कुशोऽस्तो रुक्षनेत्रकेशश्च ।
 मन्दात्मजोऽर्थनिरतो रणकुशलो हृष्टमे भागे ॥१०५॥
 हस्थो मृदुः सुधीरो विशालवक्षोऽक्षिनासिकः स्त्रिधः ।
 विहितांगबुद्धिगुणवान्नवमेऽशो स्यात्पुमान्त्यातः ॥१०६॥

101-109. Should Pisces ascend at birth, the various Navamsas thereof will yield following specific effects:

First Navamsa: Though the native may be white in complexion, his body will reveal the splendour of blood-red hue; he will be soft in disposition, be akin to a female in mental make up, (i.e. will act like a female), be fickle-minded and will have a short neck and emaciated waist.

Second Navamsa: The native will have a big nose, be skilful in his assignments, will eat meat and the like, be endowed with a charming physique, will wander in forests and hills and will have a big head.

Third Navamsa: The native will be white in complexion, be crafty, will possess beautiful eyes, be beautiful, righteous, learned, courteous, modest and charming in appearance.

Fourth Navamsa: The native will have praiseworthy attributes, will fall into adversity (विपन्नशीलः); will serve aged people, be skilful in his assignments, learned, very strong, versed in justice and will have elevated nose.

Fifth Navamsa: The native will be tall in stature, dark in complexion, be valorous, be not peaceful, will have a small nose and charming eyes, be fond of torturing others, be impatient, will possess beautiful teeth and prattle.

Sixth Navamsa: The native will be self-respected, righteous, excellent, strong, miserable, crafty, unsteady and be a minister.

Seventh Navamsa: The native will be self-respected, will show interest in other religions, be excellent, be a minister, be strong, miserable, cruel and unsteady.

Eighth Navamsa: The native will be tall in stature, will

have a big head, be emaciated, indolent, will have uneven (or dirtied) eyes and hair, will have foolish children (or a few children), be interested in earning money and be skilful in war (or quarrels).

Ninth Navamsa: The native will be short, soft in disposition, courageous, broad chested, broad eyed, big nosed, be bright, will have a broad physique, be intelligent, virtuous and famous.

Notes: The Navamsas arising out of the Moon's placement in the sign Pisces will yield the undermentioned effects.

1st: He will enjoy all pleasures, be highly virtuous, wealthy and happy. 2nd: He will enjoy royal status, be very wealthy, endowed with the nine kinds of gems and will have thick hair on his person. 3rd: He will always be dejected, patient and will undergo many miseries. 4th: He will be endowed with progeny, be very pious, irascible, be always endowed with happiness and be belligerent. 5th: He will be happy, will possess many vices, be very learned and be an agriculturist. 6th: He will create quarrels by speaking sweetly, be learned and be always happy. 7th: He will be endowed with health, boldness and female pleasure. 8th: He will be eloquent in speech, be foolish, and indigent. 9th: He will be very miserable, bold, belongs to a mean family, will win over his enemies and be adventurous.

यत्प्रोक्तं राशिफलं द्वादशभागेऽपि तत्फलं बाच्यम् ।
सप्तमभागसमानं शेषेऽपि विनिदिशेत्प्राज्ञः ॥११०॥

110. ABOUT OTHER DIVISIONS: The effects described in regard to individual signs apply to Dwadasamsa of each sign as well. Regarding effects for various other divisions not explained, the effects related to Sapthamsas will apply.

इति कल्याण वर्म विरचितायां सारावल्यां नष्टजातके नवमांशचिन्ता-
नामैकपञ्चाशोऽध्यायः ॥५१॥

Thus ends the 51st Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF NAVAMSAS (lost horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ नष्टजातकाध्यायः ॥५२॥

Chapter 52

Lost Horoscopy

प्रश्नकाले विलग्नस्य पूर्वधिंश्युत्तरायणे ।
अपरे दक्षिणे ब्रूयाज्जन्म सम्पृच्छतो बुधः ॥१॥

1. THE NATAL AYANA: If the ascendant at the time of query (related to tracing the lost birth data) be within the first 15° of a sign, the birth was in Uttarayana and beyond these degrees Dakshinayana.

ऋतुवर्चिष्यो दृकाणांशे लग्नसंस्थेऽपि वा ग्रहे ।
अयनस्य विलोमे तु परिवर्त्य परस्परम् ॥२॥

शशिज्ञगुरुभिः साध्यं सितलोहितसूर्यजैः ।
द्वेष्टकाणोऽर्थे भवेत्पूर्वं मासः पूर्वः परे परः ॥३॥

अनुपातात्तिथिः कल्पय केचिदाहरिनांशजाम् ॥३॥

2-31/2. BIRTH RITU ETC.: The strongest of the planets in the Prasna Lagna indicates the *Ritu* (season) at birth. Should there be none in the ascendant, the lord of the ascental decanate is the ruler of *Ritu* at birth. Should there be a clash in the Ayana and *Ritu* arrived at, the *Ritu* lords arrived at should be interchanged thus: the Moon for Venus, Mercury for Mars and Jupiter for Saturn. The respective month of the *Ritu* is decided depending on the first or second half of the decanate being ascendant. The degrees elapsed in the decanate will lead to the knowledge of the natal *Tithi*. Some say that this will lead to locating the natal Sun.

लग्नभागाद् द्विरथस्तात् पंचमिलंभ्यते गुरुः ॥४॥
 वयोनुमानाद्वर्षीणि द्वादश द्वादश क्षिपेत् ।
 द्वुरात्रिनामधेयेषु विलोमाजजन्मसम्भवः ॥५॥
 लग्नभागैः क्रमेणव वेला मृग्याऽनुपाततः ।
 लग्नत्रिकोणराशीनां यो बली जन्मकृद्भवेत् ॥६॥
 शीषर्षादि संस्पृशन् प्रष्टा पृच्छेतद्राशिमादिशोत् ।
 यावत्गतः शशी लग्नाच्चवन्द्रात्तावति जन्मसम् ॥७॥
 मीनोदये वदेऽमीनं, लग्नांशसदृशोदयम् ।
 लग्नाद्भानुवृक्षाणे च यावत्यकच्चिच्च तावति ॥८॥
 विलग्नं कथयेत्प्राज्ञ इति शास्त्रस्य निश्चयः ।
 लग्नगे वीर्यंगे वाऽपि चक्षायांगुलहते हृते ॥९॥
 रविभिर्जन्म शिष्टं हि कथयेदविशंकितः ॥१०॥

4-91/2. OTHER NATAL FACTORS: The query ascendant be multiplied by 2 and divided by 5 to get the natal Jupiter's placement. This should be adjusted to actual placement guessing the native's age approximately, be increasing or decreasing multiples of 12. If the query ascendant is in a day sign, declare birth during night. Otherwise, the contrary prevails. The degree elapsed in the query ascendant will lead to the knowledge of elapsed portion of night or day as the case may be. Out of the query ascendant, the 5th and the 9th therefrom will indicate the natal Rasi (Moon sign), the strongest of the three prevailing. The parts of the body, viz. head etc., touched by the querist at the time of query will also indicate the Moon sign at birth. Alternatively the distance between the query ascendant and the query Moon may be added to the query Moon to get the position of the natal Moon. This does not apply to the Moon in Pisces at the time of query, (i.e. the natal Moon is in Pisces itself). The Navamsa Lagna at the time of query

may also be the natal ascendant. The number of decanates between the query ascendant and query Sun, when added to the query Sun, will yield the natal ascendant. The longitude of the planet in the query ascendant should be multiplied by the figure indicated by Chayangula (length of shadow) at that time. This should be divided by 12 the remainder of which will indicate natal ascendant.

तिष्ठतः शयनस्थस्य निविष्टस्योत्थितस्य च ॥१०॥

लग्नादिकेन्द्रवेशमानि पूर्वचष्टतो जन्मभं वदेत् ।

भावं विचार्य सकलं यश्चतुल्यं तु तत्तथा ॥११॥

10-11. POSITION OF THE QUERIST: The following positions of the querist will indicate the natal ascendant. Standing, lying on the bed, sitting or getting up with respectively denote the first, 4th, 7th or 10th from query ascendant becoming natal ascendant.

संस्कारनाममात्रा द्विगुणाश्छायांगुलैः समायुक्तः ।

त्रिघनविभवत् च्छेष्वं नक्षत्रं तद्विष्टादि ॥१२॥

12. PERSONAL NAME: The name formally given by parents to the native will indicate the natal star. Multiply the Matras (units) of the given name by 2 and add to it the Chayangula length. Divide this by 27 and the remainder when counted from Dhanishta will lead to the knowledge of birth star.

दर्षसिंहौ दशगुणितौ वसुभिर्मिथुनालिकौ वर्णिंभेषौ ।

मुनिभिः कन्यामकारौ बाणैः शेषाः स्वसंमितेरेव ॥१३॥

गुरुणा कुजेन भूगुणा ब्रुधेन्दुभास्वार्किभिः ऋमशः ।

वर्षंतुमासतिथयो द्युनिशाभनवांशवेलाश्च ॥१४॥

एवं ऋमेण हत्वा स्वविकल्पविभाजिताच्छेषम् ।

एवं भवन्ति सर्वे नवदानविशेषाधने च पुनः ॥१५॥

13-15. ANOTHER METHOD: Note the longitude of the query ascendant. It should be multiplied by 10 if the ascen-

dant is Leo or Taurus, by 8 in case of Gemini or Scorpio by 7 in case of Aries or Libra, by 5 in case of Virgo and Capricorn, while for the rest of the signs by the number denoted when counted from Arles. (That is 4 for Cancer, 9 for Sagittarius, 11 for Aquarius and 12 for Pisces.) If the ascendant is occupied by Jupiter, the ascendant converted into minutes of arc by multiplied by 10, if occupied by Mars by 8, if by Venus by 7 and if by others by 5. Both the products so multiplied be added together. This product be multiplied again by 10 to know the year, Ritu and month; by 7 to know the Tithi and by 5 to arrive as Navamsa lagna and Ishta Ghati (birth time) and be respectively divided by their individual dividers (i.e. 120 for year, 2 for Ritu, 15 for Tithi and the like). Addition or reduction of 9 may be made in case of anomalistic answers.

यदनेन्द्रभदशनाद्यः कथितं तदिहात्र सर्वमेव मया ।

किन्तु स्फुटं न सर्वं स्पष्टं सारं स्वतरिवन्त्यम् ॥१६॥

16. I have explained lost horoscopic rules as expounded by Yavana, Bhadasana etc. But some of their rules are ambiguous. The student better understand using his judgement.

पादत्रितयं विदलं यथा यथा संगतं भवेद्राशोः ।

पादत्रितयं विदलं दिनरजनीमानयोस्तथोत्क्रमशः ॥१७॥

पृच्छकराशिसमानैर्दिवसनिशासंज्ञितंज्ञेयम् ।

अथवा तनुब्राशोस्तद्गतखेट्टेच्च साधयेत् पिण्डम् ॥१८॥

धारणभविहृताग्रं प्रोद्गच्छति तावदेव नक्षत्रम् ।

अश्वमधामूलाद्यं विनवं सनवं क्रमादृक्षम् ॥१९॥

तत्त्विलप्ताः सप्तहृताश्शेषाद्वारो भवेच्च रव्यादिः ।

शेषं प्राग्वत्कार्यं पृच्छकसूर्यादिभिर्दीयम् ॥२०॥

उद्यतवशा व्यतीता गम्याथ विलोमतो भवेन्नित्यम् ।

तावत्संख्या योज्या नष्टविधी कालपरिमाणे ॥२१॥

17-21. LOST HOROSCOPY BASED ON MOON: Just as the ascending degree helps trace back the lost details, the Moon sign may also be used. If the Moon sign at the time of query be a night sign, natal Moon was in a day sign and vice versa. Note in what quarter of the sign is the Moon at the time of query. Proportionately understand the natal Moon during day to night as the case may be. Multiply the query Moon by the same Rasi multiplication factor as explained *supra* and if necessary by planetary multipliers as applicable. Multiply the resultant product (arrived by adding the two) by 7 and divide by 27. The remainder will represent the birth star counted from Aswini. In case of rectification by adding 9 the counting is from Moola and if subtraction of 9 is done count from Magha. The pre-division product (i.e. the product before dividing by 27 as above) should be processed variously as suggested earlier to know the Ritu, month, Tithi etc., at birth.

दृति कल्याणवर्षमेविरचितायां सारावलयां नष्टजातकाध्यायो
द्विपञ्चाशोऽध्यायः ॥५२॥

Thus ends the 52nd Chapter entitled "LOST HOROSCOPY" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथाऽष्टकवर्गादियायः ॥५३॥

Chapter 53

Ashtakavarga

उक्तो हि पवनवृद्धेरष्टकवर्गो निवेदयति पुंसाम् ।
हेतुं शुभमशुभं वा प्रतिदिवसं सम्भवन्तमिह ॥१॥

1. In order to evaluate the auspicious and inauspicious effects in day-to-day life due to planetary transits, Yavanacharyas have explained Ashtakavarga (which are detailed below).

स्वात्केन्द्रायनवाष्टवित्तगृहगो भौमार्कसून्वोरवि-
ज्ञोवादायनवात्मजारिषु सितात् षड्द्वादशास्तस्थितः ।
चन्द्रादवृद्धिषु बोधनात्सनवधीरिःफेषु लग्नाच्छुभः
साम्बुद्धादशगोऽष्टकवर्गविधिना संशोधितो भास्करः ॥२॥

2. THE SUN'S ASHTAKAVARGA: The Sun contributes benefic dots in his Ashtaka Varga as under. From his ownself in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs; from Mars and Saturn in similar signs; from the Moon in the 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th signs; from Jupiter in the 5th, 6th, 9th and 11th signs; from Venus in the 6th, 7th and 12th signs; from Mercury in the 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs and from the ascendant in the 3rd, 4th, 6th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs.

लग्नादभ्रातृदशायशत्रुषु शशी सास्तादिवु स्वाच्छुभः
भौमात्सार्थनवात्मजेषु रवितः साष्टांगनास्थो गुरोः ।
केन्द्रालटार्कसवेषु धर्मसुखधीत्र्यायायास्तस्थः सितात्
केन्द्रायत्रिसुताष्टगः शशिसुताद्वीत्र्यायष्टद्स्वर्कज्ञात् ॥३॥

3. THE MOON'S ASHTAKAVARGA: The Moon contributes benefic points in her Ashtakavarga as under. In the 3rd, 6th, 7th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs from the Sun; in the 1st, 3rd, 6th, 7th, 10th and 11th signs from her position; in the 2nd, 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs counted from Mars; in the 1st, 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs counted from Mercury; in the 1st, 4th, 7th, 8th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs from Jupiter; in the 3rd, 4th, 5th, 7th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs counted from Venus; in the 3rd, 5th, 6th and 11th signs from Saturn and in the 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th signs counted from the ascendant sign.

भौमोवृद्धिषु सात्मजासु रवितः साद्यासु लग्नाच्छुभः
चन्द्राद्विग्विकलेषु केन्द्रविवरस्वाप्तिस्थितः स्वादग्रहात् ।
धर्मायाष्टमकष्टकेषु रविजाज्ञाव्यायधीशत्रुषु
शुक्रादन्त्यमवारिमृत्युषु गुरोः षड्लाभकर्मन्त्यगः ॥४॥

4. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF MARS: Mars in his Ashtakavarga drops auspicious points in the various signs from the various planets and ascendant as denoted below. From the Sun in the 3rd, 5th, 6th, 10th and 11th signs; from the Moon in the 3rd, 6th and 11th signs; from his own position in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs; from Mercury in the 3rd, 5th, 6th and 11th signs; from Jupiter in the 6th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs; from Venus in the 6th, 8th, 11th and 12th signs; from Saturn in the 1st, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs and from the ascendant sign in the 1st, 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th signs.

ज्ञोऽष्टायादिशुभार्थबन्धुषु सधीभ्रातृस्थितो भार्गवात्
भौमाक्ष्योः सदशास्तगो रियुभवचिछ्रान्त्यसंस्थो गुरोः ।
प्राप्त्यान्त्यारितपः सुतेषु तपनात्स्वात्सत्रिककर्मादिषु
स्वाज्ञायरिसुखाष्टमेषु शशिनो लग्नात्सपूर्वः शुभः ॥५॥

5. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF MERCURY: Auspicious points are contributed by Mercury in his Ashtakavarga as under: From the Sun in the 5th, 6th, 9th, 11th and 12th

signs; from the Moon in the 2nd, 4th, 6th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs; from mars and Saturn in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 12th signs, from his ownself in the 1st, 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs; from Jupiter in the 6th, 8th, 11th and 12th signs; from Venus in 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th and 11th signs and from the ascending sign in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 6th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs.

केन्द्रायाष्टधनेषु भूमितनयात्स्वात्सत्रिषु ब्राह्मणो
भानोः सत्रिनवेषु धर्मदशधीस्वायरिगो भार्गवात् ।
धर्मायास्तधनात्मजेषु शशिनः कोणात् त्रिष्ठुष्ठीव्यये
स्वाज्ञायाम्बुनवारिपुत्रतनुषु ज्ञात्सास्तगस्तूदयात् ॥६॥

6. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF JUPITER: Jupiter's Ashtakavarga gains auspicious points as under. From the Sun in the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs; from the Moon in the 2nd, 5th, 7th, 9th and 11th signs; from Mars in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs; from Mercury in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs; from his ownself in the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs; from Venus in the 2nd, 5th, 6th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs; from Saturn in the 3rd, 5th, 6th and 12th signs and from the asecnding sign in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs.

लग्नादातनयायरन्धनवगश्चन्द्रात्सितः - सव्ययः
स्वात्साज्ञेषु शुभो यमान्वदशात्र्यायाष्टपंचाम्बुषु ।
अत्यन्त्यायारिमुहूर्नवेषु लधिराद्रिः फायरन्धेष्विनात्
नात् अत्यायारिनवात्मजेष्वय गुरोर्धीखाष्टधमयिगः ॥७॥

7. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF VENUS: Mark benefic dots in the following places. From the Sun in the 8th, 11th and 12th signs; from the Moon in the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th, 11th and 12th signs; from Mars in the 3rd, 4th, 6th, 9th, 11th and 12th signs; from Mercury in the 3rd, 5th, 6th, 9th and 11th signs; from Jupiter in the 5th, 8th,

9th, 10th and 11th signs; from his ownself in the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs; from Saturn in the 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th signs and from the ascending sign in the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, 9th and 11th signs. This is called the Ashtakavarga of Venus.

स्वादायात्मजषट्त्रिकेषु रविजः सान्तप्ताम्बरस्थः कुजात्
 मानोः केन्द्रधनायमृत्युषु तनोस्थ्यायायारिखाद्याम्बुगः ।
 आकायाष्टनवास्त्यशत्रुषु बुधाविन्द्रोभवारित्रिषु
 शुक्रादन्त्यभवारिषु हिंजवरात् प्राप्त्यन्त्यधीशश्रुगः ॥८॥

8. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF SATURN: Saturn's Ashtakavarga is prepared by inserting benefic dots in places as denoted below. From the Sun in the 1st, 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th, 10th and 11th signs; from the Moon in the 3rd, 6th and 11th signs; from Mars in the 3rd, 5th, 6th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs; from Mercury in the 6th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th signs; from Jupiter in the 5th, 6th, 11th and 12th signs; from Venus in the 6th, 11th and 12th signs; from his ownself in the 3rd, 5th, 6th and 11th signs and from the ascending sign in the 1st, 3rd, 4th, 10th and 11th signs.

इत्युक्तं शुभमन्धदेवमशुभं चारक्मेण ग्रहाः
 शस्ताशस्तविशेषितं विवघति प्रोक्तुष्टमेतत्फलम् ।
 स्वर्क्षस्वोच्चसृहृदगृहेषु सुतरां शस्तं त्वनिष्ठं समं
 नीचारातिगताद्यनिष्टबहुलं शस्तं न सम्यक् फलम् ॥९॥
 रविरघिरो भवनं प्रविशन्तौ गुरुमृगुजौ गृहमध्यसमेतौ ।
 शनिशशिनौ लालु निर्गमकाले शशितनयः फलवस्तु सदैव ॥१०॥

9-10. The places mentioned above are auspicious for the various planets and the others are inauspicious. Planets transiting signs with more benefic dots will reveal auspicious results while inauspicious results will come to pass in case of transits in signs with less benefic dots. Benefic results will be predominant if these signs happen to be exaltation, own, friendly etc. and malefic effects will be ordinary. Similarly in debilitation/inimical signs, malefic

results will be more and benefic effects will be ordinary. In giving transit effects, the Sun and Mars will be effective while in the beginning of the sign, Jupiter and Venus while in the middle of the sign and lastly Saturn and the Moon while in the end of the sign. Mercury is effective in his transit through the whole sign.

इति कल्याण रमं विरचितायां अष्टकवर्गद्यायो नाम त्रिपञ्चाशोऽद्यायः ॥५३॥

Thus ends the 53rd Chapter entitled "ASHTAKAVARGA" in Kalyana Varma's *SARAVALI*.

अथाष्टकवर्गफलाध्यायः ॥५४॥

Chapter 54

Effects of Ashtakavarga

तिर्यंग् विश्वोर्ध्वनन्वं गिरिगिरिशपदं न्यस्य चक्रं तदूध्यं
मेषाद्या राशयः सुर्यहृणसहिताः शिष्टमिष्टस्य सद्म ।
तस्याधस्ता च च मुख्यग्रहगणमुदयं चाप्यधः क्षमां क्रमेण
न्यस्याधः स्वीयचक्रे स्वपदसहितभाक् स्वाष्टके बिन्दुरेखाः ॥१॥

1. Draw 13 horizontal lines intersected by 9 parallel (vertically) lines (thus getting 96 squares) noting the names of the 12 signs from Aries onwards in a rightward manner and the names of the 7 planets and ascendant in the left hand side vertical columns. Mark the benefic dots for each planets' Ashtakavarga and malefic points (where benefic points are absent) as per the positions told earlier.

पूर्णबिन्दुभिरष्टभिः पदगतेर्होनोऽपि भूपो भवेद्
एकंकोनतया क्रमात् फलविधिः सर्वेषिताप्तिर्यशः ।
वित्ताप्तिर्यश सुखः सहश्रियसुहृत्प्राप्ति विषच्छून्यता
वित्तानामपि हानिराधिकृशता शून्यकमे संक्षयः ॥२॥

2. **GENERAL EFFECTS:** If a planet is associated with 8 bindus—in the sign occupied by it, even an ordinary person will become a king; with 7 bindus—fulfilment of all desires; with 6 bindus—fame and financial gains; with 5 bindus—happiness and friendship; with 4 bindus—eradication and misery; with 3 bindus—loss of money; with 2 bindus—worries; with 1 bindu—bodily emaciation and with the complete absence of bindus there will be evils at all times.

सूर्यस्याष्टु बिन्दुषु क्षितिपतेराप्ता विभूतिर्धनं
 सप्तस्वद्भुतकान्तिसौख्यविभवः षट् सु प्रतापोन्ततिः ।
 पञ्चवस्वर्यसमागमः, सदसतोः साम्यं चतुष्के, त्रिके
 मार्गशान्तिरथो द्विके गदभयं रूपेऽय शून्ये मृतिः ॥३॥

3. EFFECTS OF THE SUN'S AV: The association of the Sun with particular number of bindus (auspicious points) in the sign occupied by him will lead to respective effects, thus; with 8 bindus—wealth from the king; 7 bindus—transcendental beauty (*Adbhutakanti*), happiness and riches, 6th bindus—increase of valour and fame; 5 bindus—influx of money; 4 bindus—neither gainful nor losing; 3 bindus—fatigue due to (frequent) travels (or difficulties on account of travels, proneness of accidents and the like), 2 bindus—fear of diseases; 1 bindu—difficulties and absence of bindus—death (or troubles of a very severe nature).

इन्द्रोर्भोगविभूतयोऽथ विभवा वस्त्रान्नपन्धोदभवाः
 सन्मैत्री द्विजसंगमादधूतिमतो दुःखाद्यसौख्यस्थितिः ।
 द्वेषो बन्धुजनैः प्रियार्थविरहोऽकस्माद् विपद्दुस्तरा
 शोकोद्वेगजकष्टमत्र नियतं प्रोक्तं फलानामिदम् ॥४॥

4. EFFECTS OF THE MOON'S AV: Note the bindus in the sign occupied by the Moon. If she be associated with 8 bindus, the native will enjoy affluence and pleasures; 7 bindus—financial gains through robes, scented articles etc.; 6 bindus—acquaintance with the virtuous; 5 bindus—acquisition of courage and intelligence due to association with Brahmins (or the learned); 4 bindus—equilibrium of happiness and grief; 3 bindus—enmity with relatives; 2 bindus—separation from kith and kin and deprival of wealth; 1 bindu—evil and absence of auspicious points—grief and difficulties following excitement.

तारस्यार्थमहीसपत्नविजयाः सौभाग्यकान्तिप्रदाः
 राजां बल्लभता प्रसिद्धगुणता साम्यं विपत्सम्पदोः
 भातृस्त्रीविरहो विपत्परिभवो राजाभिन पित्तजरैः
 स्फोटैर्दुषितगात्रता जठररुड् मूछाऽक्षिरुड् मृत्यवः ॥५॥

5. EFFECTS OF THE AV OF MARS: If Mars be associated with various benefic points as denoted below in the sign tenanted by him, the results due will be: 8 bindus—acquisition of wealth and land and victory over foes; 7 bindus—increase of fortunes and splendour; 6 bindus—royal favours; 5 bindus—increase of fame; 4 bindus—equality of wealth and calamity; 3 bindus—separation from co-born and conjugal partner; 2 bindus—troubles from king, fire and bilious disorders; 1 bindu—ulcer and stomachial diseases and absence of bindus—diseases of the eye and difficulties comparable to death.

ज्ञात्य क्षमा पतिमायता द्रविणतो विज्ञानसौख्याप्तयः
 सर्वोद्योगफलोदयो नवसुहृत् प्राप्तिनिरुद्योगता ।
 चित्तध्वन्कुलतार्थहातिवरातः स्त्रीपुत्रभित्रादिभि-
 वराद् धैर्यमतिक्षयोऽय सततं सर्वस्वहानिभृतिः ॥६॥

6. EFFECTS OF MERCURY'S AV: The effects of Mercury's association with various auspicious points in the sign occupied by him will be: 8 bindus—honour from the ruler; 7 bindus—wealth, knowledge and happiness; 6 bindus—success in all undertakings; 5 bindus—new acquaintances; 4 bindus—unemployment; 3 bindus—mental worries on account of financial losses; 2 bindus—enmity with wife, children and friends causing loss of courage and wisdom; 1 bindu—evils of all kinds and absence of bindus will bring about death.

जीवस्याच्छृङ्घशःसुखार्थनिचयः सौभाग्यसौख्याप्तयो
 वासो वाहनहेमलविद्यरहितवंसक्षियासिद्धयः ।

लाभच्छेदविहीनता श्रवणदृक्पुंस्त्वप्रणाशादयो
भूभृत्कोपमय गर्द्विकलता बन्धवर्युत्रक्षयः ॥७॥

7. EFFECTS OF JUPITER'S AV: Based on the number of auspicious points, the sign occupied by Jupiter will produce the following effects. 8 bindus—spotless fame, happiness and growth of wealth; 7 bindus—fortunes and happiness; 6 bindus—acquisition of robes, conveyances, gold etc.; 5 bindus—destruction of enemies and success in undertakings; 4 bindus—no loss, no gain; 3 bindus—loss of hearing, sight and masculine vigour; 2 bindus—incurring royal wrath; 1 bindu—distress due to diseases and absence of bindus—destruction of relatives, wealth and progeny.

शुक्रस्थालिलभोगवस्त्रवनिता-पुष्पान्नपानात्पयो
भूषाभोक्तिकपौष्ट्यः प्रियबधूलाभः सुहृत्संगमः ।
मध्यत्वं शुभपापयोर्जनपदग्रामोच्च विद्वेषिता
स्थानस्त्रंशरजः कफरच विषमः सर्वापिदां संगमः ॥८॥

8. EFFECTS OF AV OF VENUS: The association of Venus with various number of bindus will generate the undermentioned effects. 8 bindus—enjoyments of all kinds and acquisition of robes, wife, scents, food, drinks etc.; 7 bindus—plentifulness of ornaments and pearls; 6 bindus—acquisition of equality of inauspicious and auspicious results; 3 bindus—enmity with people of his community and senior members of the village; 2 bindus—displacement; 1 bindu—phlegmatic disorders and absence of bindus—becoming a synonym of all kinds of evils.

सौरेर्ग्रामिपुरप्रजात्यधिपता दासी खरोष्टाप्तयः
पूजा-चोरनिषादसैन्यपतिमिधन्यार्थसौख्यागमः ।
अन्योपाश्रितसौख्यता सुतवधूभृत्यार्थविधवसनं
बन्धोद्वेगरुजः महाऽधनतया भार्त्तदिसर्वक्षयः ॥९॥

9. EFFECTS OF SATURN'S AV: If Saturn is associated with a certain number of bindus, the effects due will be: 8 bindus—lordship over villages, towns and people; 7 bindus—acquisition of female servants, asses and elephants; 6 bindus—gain from thieves, hunters and army heads; 5 bindus—advent of wealth, corn and happiness; 4 bindus—happiness caused by association with others; 3 bindus—destruction of progeny, wife, attendants and money; 2 bindus—imprisonment, emotions and diseases; 1 bindu/absence of bindus—loss of wealth, family etc.

इत्यं होराशास्त्रं रचितं कल्याणकोविदेनं च ।
 पूर्वाचार्यैर्निर्मितमवलोक्य मुदं प्रयातु देवज्ञः ॥१०॥

पौलिश-वसिष्ठ-रोमश-यवन-बादरायणा: शक्तिः ।
 अश्रिश्च भरद्वाजो विश्वामित्रो गुणाग्निकेशौ च ॥११॥

गर्ग-पराशरजीवा एतेरन्यैश्च विस्तरं रचितम् ।
 कथयति शास्त्रेषूवतं जातकमिति चित्रगुप्तकृतम् ॥१२॥

10-12. May the astrologers be pleased with the Science of Astrology thus described by Kalyana Varma. Ancestors like Paulasa, Vasishtha, Romasa, Yavana, Badarayana, Sakthi, Atri, Bharadwaja, Viswamitra, Guna, Agnikesa, Garga, Parasara, Jeevasarma and a host of others have authored elaborate texts on astrology. The science of astrology thus deals with the good and bad in stock for an individual with Chitragupta (the official record keeper of Yama—the God of Death—noting down the virtues and vices of mankind).

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यामष्टकवर्गो चतुष्पञ्चाशोऽध्यायः ॥५४॥

Thus ends the 54th Chapter entitled "EFFECTS OF ASHTAKAVARGA" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.

अथ वियोनिजन्माध्याय ॥५५॥

Chapter 55

Manifold Births

दैवविदां प्रीतिकरं विश्वसनीयं समस्तलोकस्य ।
कनकाचार्यस्य मताद्वियोनिसंज्ञं प्रवक्ष्यामि ॥१॥

1. Acharya Kanaka's school of thought dealing with 'Manifold Births' is narrated in this chapter for the pleasure of the astrologers and the common folk.

लग्ने कर्कटके स-शीतकिरणे वागीशदृष्टे परः,
स्वर्क्षस्थेजगतोऽस्य सृष्टिमकरोद्ब्रिश्वेश्वरः शाश्वतीम् ।
यस्येवं भवति प्रसूतिसमये पुंसः स सम्पालयेत्
श्रैलोधयं सुरसुन्दरीजनवृतः क्रीडां समासेवते ॥२॥

2. Lord Brahma created this Universe at a time when Cancer was ascending with its lord and in aspect to Jupiter while the other 5 planets were in their own signs. Should one have a similar radix, he will rule over the three worlds enjoying the company of the celestial dames.

समभिष्यनक्षित होरा सस्थावरजंगमं यथा लोके ।
कालनिमित्ताकारं देशेन च तत्प्रवक्ष्येऽहम् ॥३॥

3. The Science of astrology delineates the immovable and the movable through respective differences of time, omens, form etc.

कूरैः सुबलसमेतेः सोम्यंविवलैवियोनितःने वा ।
सोम्याक्षिणां केन्द्रे तदीक्षिते वा वियोनिः स्यात् ॥४॥

आधाने जन्मनि वा प्रश्ने वा द्वादशांशके चन्द्रः ।
यस्मिन्यवस्थितः स्याल्लग्ने वा तत्समं सत्त्वम् ॥५॥

4-5. If all the malefics be with strength while benefics be bereft of it, one of the viyonī¹ be signs ascending with Mercury and Saturn be in angles or in aspect to the ascendant, the birth will be of a creature other than human being. The birth will correspond to the Dwadasamsa of the ascendant or of the Moon prevailing at Adhana or in the radix.

वर्णकृतिप्रभेवा प्रहयोगनिरोक्षणं मुनिभिरुक्ताः ।
तानहमपि प्रवक्ष्ये विशेषतः सारमादाय ॥६॥

मेषवृषो मुखगलयोरंसकपादेषु मिथुनमीनौ रतः ।
पृष्ठोभयपाश्वेषु च निवेशितौ कर्ककुम्भधरौ ॥७॥

सिंहमृगो जघनस्थो पश्चिमचरणे स्थितौ युवतिचापो ।
गुह्यवृषणप्रदेशस्फिक्ष्युच्छ्रौ जूककीटकौ ॥८॥

मिथुनादयस्तुलान्ताः सव्ये भागे चतुष्पदानां च ।
वामे शषघटधरमृगकामुकभृद्वृशिचकाशिचन्त्याः ॥९॥

6-9. The sages have explained the hue, form etc., of the manifold births based on planetary conjunctions and aspects which I narrate below. The zodiac personified signifies the several limbs of non-human species as under: Aries—face, Taurus—neck, Gemini and Pisces—shoulders and forelegs, Cancer and Aquarius—back, Leo and Capricorn—forelegs, Virgo and Sagittarius—hind legs, Libra—anus and Scorpio—tail and general organ. The right side limbs are denoted by signs Gemini to Libra while left side by signs Scorpio to Pisces.

1. Viyonī Rasis are Rasis other than Gemini, Virgo, Libra, Aquarius and the first half of Sagittarius.

मेषादिभिरुदयस्थैरंशर्वा ग्रहयुतैश्च दृष्टेवर्फ ।
 स्वं स्वं वर्णं ब्रूयादगात्रे चिह्नं वर्णं वाऽपि ॥१०॥

स्वगृहांशकसंयोगाद्विद्याद्वर्णन्परांशके रक्षान् ।
 सप्तमसंस्थाः कुर्यात् पृष्ठे रेखां स्ववर्णसमाम् ॥११॥

बीक्षन्ते यावन्तो वियोनिवणश्च तावन्तः ।
 बलदीप्तो गगनचरः करोति वर्णं वियोनोनाम् ॥१२॥

10-12. The strongest sign or the strongest Navamsa ascending will indicate the hue of such birth. If the ascendant has a strong planet in it, the hue of the animal and the wounds of its body will correspond to such planet. If a planet is in its own Rasi/Navamsa, such effects will be unmixed while the one in other's sign/Navamsa, will give a rough version of the hue. The animal will have a mark on its back corresponding to the hue of the planet in the 7th house or the one aspecting the 7th house. If there are many related thus, the hues or the mark will be equally many, the prime effects being from the strongest of the lot.

पीतं करोति जीवः शशी सितं भार्गवो विचित्रं च ।
 रक्तो दिनकररुद्धिरौ रविजः कृत्णं बुधः शबलम् ॥१३॥

स्वे राशी परभागे परराशौ स्वांशके तिष्ठन् ।
 पश्यन् अहोऽपि लग्नं सुवर्णवर्णं तदा कुरुते ॥१४॥

13-14. The hue of the animal based on the occupant of the ascendant will be: Jupiter—yellow, Moon—white, Venus—variegated, Sun/Mars—red, Saturn—black, Mercury—grassgreen. If the planet aspecting the ascendant be in its own sign and other's Navamsa or *vice versa*, the hue obtainable will be golden.

परिवपरिवेषजलदैः शंकुकवेद्यैर्वर्जैश्च वृक्षैश्च ।
 वृषभृगददैः सर्वैः शक्षदनुःपांसुभिर्वापि ॥१५॥

यद्वर्णेन वृतः स्याद् प्रहस्तमिह वर्गमादिरोन्मतिमात् ।
स्वाभाविकं प्रंहाणां वर्णेन्द्रिणी भवन्ति जातानाम् ॥१६॥

15-16. The planet in the ascendant will be capable of giving such hue corresponding to the phenomena it is influenced by, viz. Parigha, rainbow, cloud, Parivesh etc. Otherwise, the planet will give the hue to its nature alone.

चिह्नगोदितदृष्टकाणे ग्रहेण बलिना युते च चरमांशे ।
बोधेऽते वा विहाः स्थलाद्युजाः शनिशशीकणाद्योगात् ॥१७॥

लग्ने जलजे वान्यः पक्षी स्थाद्वीक्षितेऽपि वा जलजः ।

स्थलजे वा तद्दृष्टे ग्रहवर्णसमस्थलप्रभवः ॥१८॥

17-18. If the ascendant has in it a third decanate (the first ones of Aquarius and Leo and the second ones of Gemini and Libra) or a movable Navamsa (Aries Navamsa and the Navamsas angular thereof) or Gemini Navamsa/Virgo Navamsa and be in aspect to Saturn birds residing on lands will be born. In a similar case, the aspect of the Moon denotes births of birds dwelling in water. If a water resorting sign be on the ascendant in aspect to a strong planet, birds related to water will be born. Similarly land-resorting signs in aspect to strong planets indicate birds of land. The hue of the bird will correspond to the planet concerned.

लग्नार्हजीवचन्द्रं रबलं शेषैश्च मूलयोनिः स्यात् ।
स्थलजलभवनविभागा वृक्षादीनां प्रभेदकराः ॥१९॥

19. Birth of trees is indicated if the ascendant, Sun, Jupiter and the Moon are devoid of strength while others are with strength. Land resorting signs in the ascendant indicate trees growing on land while water resorting signs indicate plants etc., coming out of water.

अन्तःसारान् वृक्षान्भानुर्दुर्गन्धिकरोति तद्रूपान् ।
क्षीरस्नेहसमेतान् शशी गुरुः फलसमेतांश्च ॥२०॥

कटुकण्टकिनो रुधिरः सुदुर्भगांस्तरणिजस्तथा शुक्रः ।

कुसुमफलस्नेहयुतान्बुधश्च फलवर्जितं जनयेत् ॥२१॥

20-21. If the lord of rising Navamsa be the Sun, trees (or plants in this context) with hard or strong trunk/stem will be born. The Moon denotes ones milky and soft; Jupiter—fruitful, Mars—bitter and thorny, Saturn—unproductive and useless (to mankind); Venus—the ones yielding flowers and Mercury—unfruitsful.

कूरः सौम्यगृहस्थौ वृक्षमनिष्टं करोति शुभदेशे ।

सौम्यश्च पापमवने कुत्सितदेशे शुभं चापि ॥२२॥

ध्यामिश्रैः शुभभूमौ भवन्ति मिथ्राः सदा वृक्षाः ।

स्थलजलपतयस्तेषां स्थलजलजानां तु सम्भवे वृक्षाः ॥२३॥

22-23. If the said lord of ascendant in Navamsa be a natural malefic being in the company of a benefic, a sub-standard tree on excellent land is denoted while in the case of a benefic being ascendant lord in Navamsa and being in the company of a malefic, the reverse is true—i.e. an excellent tree on waste land. If there is a mix in the above planetary description, both the land and the born will be of a mixed nature. Watery planets indicate plants growing in water while land-resorters denote trees etc., growing on earth.

स्थलजलखगौ विलग्नाद्यावति राशौ तु तेऽपि तावन्तः ।

स्वांशात्परांशगामिषु यावत्संख्या भवन्ति तावन्तः ॥२४॥

24. Note how many signs away is the navamsa Lagna lord from the ascending sign. So many will be the trees in number to be born. Similarly infer by the number denoted between Navamsa ascendant and the planet's Navamsa position.

स्वांशे सौम्यैरबलेवियोनिलग्ने वियोनिजातं च ।
तद्बलिभिः पापैः स्वराशिसदुशांशसंयुवतेः ॥२५॥
अबलग्रहराशिगता अस्तं याताः पराजिता भिन्नाः ।
क्रूरयुता दृष्टा वा जातान् धनति यहा नित्यम् ॥२६॥

25-26. Manifold birth is indicated if benefics are in their own Navamsa being bereft of strength while malefics with strength are in their own/other malefics' Navamsas. Such birth is destroyed if the said Navamsa lord occupies a weak planet's sign, is defeated in planetary war, conjunct with or aspected by a malefic.

उद्भज्जरायुजानां तथैव संरवेदजाण्डजानां च ।
प्रसवं व्यस्तसमस्तं ग्रहयोगेलक्षणं वर्णक्षये ॥२७॥

27. Explained now is four kinds of manifold of births, viz., those born of seeds (like plant, tree etc.), those born on womb (like quadrupeds etc.), those born in dirty places (like mosquitoes etc.), and those born of eggs (snakes, birds and the like). These are based on planetary yogas etc., at birth.

दुर्बलगृहे ग्रहेन्द्रा मेषो राशियंवोदयं याति ।
भानुश्चतुष्पदगृहे चतुष्पदस्तत्र भवति सामान्ये ॥२८॥
सामान्येनाभिहितो वियोनिसंज्ञो मया समासेन ।
अधुना कौतुकजननं विशेषतः संप्रवक्ष्यामि ॥२९॥

28-29. A quadruped is born if the Sun is in a quadruped sign while a weak planet is in a weak sign. I have explained the relative rules in a brief and general manner. Now told are something surprising (more interesting) and detailed.

इह तु द्वादशभागो राशी राशी प्रधोवितः पूर्वम् ।
जनयन्ति ते वियोनि युक्ता बलिभिः शशांकरविलग्नैः ॥३०॥
मेषे शशिनि तदंशे छागादिप्रसवमाहुराचार्याः ।
गोमहिषाणां गोंडशे नररूपाणां तृतीयेऽशे ॥३१॥

तत्र चतुर्थे भागे कूर्मादीनां भवेदुदकजानाम् ।
ध्याघादीनां परतः परतो ज्ञेयं नराणां च ॥३२॥

बणिगंशे नररूपा वृश्चिकभागे तथा भुजंगाद्वाः ।
स्वरतुरगाद्या नवमे मृगाः समीनास्था वशमे ॥३३॥

ज्ञेयाश्च तत्र विविधा वृक्षास्तूणजातयश्चित्राः ।
एकादशे च पुरुषा जलजा नानाविधाश्चात्प्ये ॥३४॥

मेषे द्वादशभागे जायन्ते जातयो विविधरूपाः ।
शेषेष्वपि चैवं स्यादभवनेतु पर्याकमं नियतम् ॥३५॥

30-35. Should the Sun, the Moon and the ascendant be strong in a Dwadasama related to a Viyoni sign, the birth will correspond to such Dwadasamsa. If the Moon is in Aries Dwadasamsa in Aries ascendant, birth of goats, rams etc., will take place. The other Dwadasamsas related to Aries ascendant will give following effects: Taurus—cow, buffalo; Gemini—akin to a human being (like monkey, ape etc.); Cancer—crab, tortoise etc.; Leo—tiger etc.; Virgo—human beings; Libra—resembling human beings; Scorpio—snakes etc. Sagittarius—asses, horses etc.; Capricorn, Aquarius and Pisces—Crocodile/human being/fish etc. Similarly one can guess about trees, grass etc. Just as the various Dwadasamsas of Aries have been described, the effects for other signs can also be understood.

यो यत्र भवेदाद्यस्तस्याकृतिमाविशेषकृते तत्र ।
कूर्यात्कर्मेष भवित्वान्द्वादशभागात्मके भवने ॥३६॥

कूर्यादेवं पुंप्रहनवांशकोर्लग्नगौद्विमूर्तिश्यः ।
आद्यांशे योगैरपि जायन्ते बहुविधाः सत्याः ॥३७॥

36-37. The Dwadasamsa effects of the manifold births will depend on the first Dwadasamsa of a sign and the remaining Dwadasamsa should be understood based on the first division cited. Just as a dual Rasi with male Navamsa causing birth of twins in the case of human beings, in the

case of other births male planets in the first Dwadasamsa being in dual sign etc., the number of births be decided.

इवप्रभृतीनां प्रसवे यावन्तो द्वादशाशका लग्ने ।
 तावन्ति वदेत्प्राज्ञः पुंस्त्रीसंज्ञान्यपत्यानि ॥३८॥
 लग्ने जीवोऽथवा सौरश्चन्द्रो वाऽपि स्थितो भवेत् ।
 कूमदीनां तथा संस्था द्वादशाशेषु यावती ॥३९॥
 शुक्रो भौमो बुधो वाऽपि चन्द्रो वापि शनैश्चरः ।
 कुर्वन्ति बलसंयुक्ता भागेष्वंगानि पूर्ववत् ॥४०॥

38-40. In case of a living being yielding multiples at a time (like snake, hen, bitch etc.) the number of births will depend on Dwadasamsas past. Male/female should be decided by the Dwadasamsas distributed in such signs. If the ascendant is tenanted by the Moon/Saturn/Mercury, tortoises etc., will yield such number equalling the Dwadasamsas elapsed. Venus, Mars, Moon or Saturn being with strength will denote Satwa, Rajas, and Tamogunas of the births according to the Amsas.

स्वांशात्परस्य भागे यस्मिन् काले ग्रहाः समुपयान्ति ।
 तत्र विकारा ज्ञेया लोकविरुद्धा ध्रुवं प्राज्ञः ॥४१॥

41. If a (qualified) planet occupies other Navamsas than of its own, the birth will be unnatural.

बृशिचकलग्ने भवने तन्तवभागेऽय वा द्विपदसंज्ञे ।
 बिलवासिनां प्रसूतिर्धोरिणां निदिशेत्तत्र ॥४२॥
 गोधानां सर्पणां मातंगानां च शत्यकानां च ।
 मूषकबिलेशयानां राशिमतां चापि कीटानाम् ॥४३॥
 लूतानां नकुलानां बृशिचकषड्बिन्दुजातकानां च ।
 अविषाणां सर्पणां इवभ्राश्मनिवासिनां चैव ॥४४॥

42-44. Should Scorpio ascend with a biped Navamsa, births of snakes, rats, insects, mongoose, scorpions,

snakes without poison, deers, cows etc., will take place.

हयनरविदेहलःने द्वादशभागे नवांशके वापि ।
पश्यति नरेन्द्रसचिवस्तत्रोत्पत्तिर्भवेदेषाम् ॥४५॥

वाजिखराश्वतराणां गोमहिषाणां तथोष्ट्राणाम् ।
गुरुवर्णकल्परूपान् प्रबदेन्मतिमान्बलेनैव ॥४६॥

45-46. The divisions of Sagittarius with aspect from Jupiter denote birth of horses, asses, camels, buffaloes etc.

मृगवदने लग्नस्थे तत्त्वभागे तथापि सूक्ष्मांशो ।
आरप्यानां सूर्ति सत्त्वानां निर्दिशेत्क्रमशः ॥४७॥

नागानां खड्गानां वृक्षरभवराहवानराणां च ।
श्वसोप्रसूगालानां व्याघ्रादीनां भवेत्सूतिः ॥४८॥

47-48. Capricorn and its divisions indicate birth of forest animals like tiger, rhinoceros, swine, wolf, elephants (*Sarabha* apart from meaning an elephant also denotes a fabulous eight-legged animal said to be stronger than even a lion), eagles and the like.

मीने मीनांशो वा तज्जे सूक्ष्मांशकेऽपि वा लग्ने ।
गुरुदृष्टे विज्ञेयो बहूदकोत्थः सदा सत्त्वः ॥४९॥

49. Pisces (and its divisions) enjoying Jupiter's aspect relates to creatures living in deep waters, like giant fish, whale etc.

मेषे मेषांशो वा भौमेन निरीक्षिते सदाजावी ।
वृषभे तु बदेत्तद्गोमहिषाद्यान्सदा भूगुणा ॥५०॥

50. Aries (and its divisions) with the aspect of Mars portends births of goat, ram etc., while Taurus (and its divisions) with aspect from Venus denotes cow, bull, buffalo etc.

स्वं स्वं पूर्वविलगं स्वैः स्वैर्दृष्टं यदेह पतिभिस्तु ।
इवभवनसदृशाविद्वान्प्रवदेवविशकितं तत्र ॥५१॥

51. Thus have to be deduced the possibilities of births of the various creatures depending on the rising sign with aspect of its own lord and the divisions of the rising sign.

ग्राम्यगृहेषु नवांशाः पञ्चमदशमाष्टराशिसंयुक्ताः ।
आरप्यानां सूति ग्रामेषु सुनिश्चितां कुर्यात् ॥५२॥

52. If a sign resorting to towns/villages (like Gemini) ascend with Navamsa of leo/Scorpio/Capricorn, such animals, though wild, as bred in villages or townships (like elephant, bear etc.) will take their birth.

स्थलजलराशिविभागा नागरभवनेषु लग्नसंस्थेषु ।
स्थलजलचरसत्त्वानां जनयन्ति भवं हि विटपानाम् ॥५३॥

53. In the process, navamsas of land-resorting signs will indicate births of animals moving on land and water-resorting signs, animals/creatures dwelling in water.

उदयति बणिविलगे तद्वेषकाणे सितेन संदृष्टे ।
शुकसारिकान्यपुष्टाश्चकोरभासाश्च जायन्ते ॥५४॥

54. If Libra be the ascendant in aspect to Venus, a decanate of Libra denotes birth of parrots, flemingo, partridge etc.

सिंहोदये तथाद्ये सूक्ष्मांशे रविनिरीक्षिते सूतिः ।
कुकुटमयूरतित्तिरपारावतचातकादीनाम् ॥५५॥

55. Peacock, cock/hen, francoline partridge, turtledove and birds living on (only) rain drops, are born if Leo rises with Sun's aspect and with various own divisions.



COLLECTION OF VARIOUS

- **HINDUISM SCRIPTURES**
- **HINDU COMICS**
- **AYURVEDA**
- **MAGZINES**

FIND ALL AT [HTTPS://DSC.GG/DHARMA](https://dsc.gg/dharma)

Made with



By

Avinash/Shashi

[creator of
hinduism
server]

स्थिरमोदये तदंशे सौरप्रहसंयुते च दूष्टे च।
प्रासादगृहादीनामुत्पत्तिः पूर्ववज्ञेया ॥५६॥

56. If a fixed sign with aspect to Saturn obtaining various divisions of the same classifications rises, "births" of temples, houses, choultries etc., begin. The colour, structure etc., will have to be guessed with the help of aspecting planets as explained earlier.

इति कल्याणवर्मविरचितायां सारावल्यां विद्योनिजन्माघ्यायो नाम
पञ्चपञ्चाशोऽघ्यायः ॥५५॥

Thus ends the 55th Chapter entitled "MANIFOLD BIRTHS" in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI.